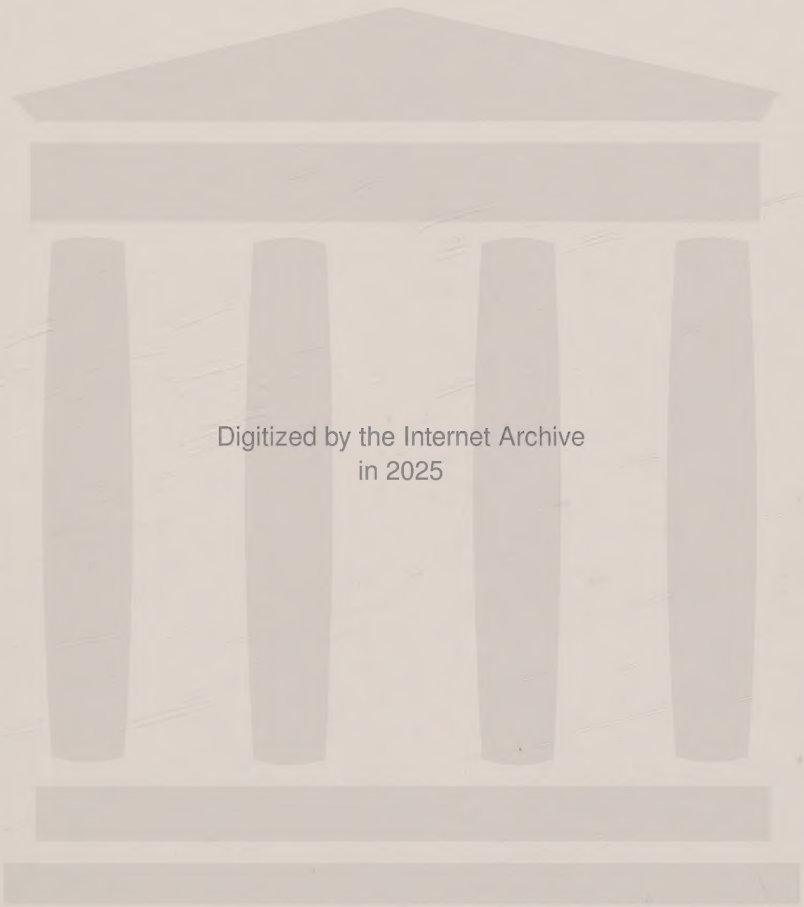


Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2025

https://archive.org/details/mediaeval-studies_1939-1963_1-25_cumulative-index

MEDIAEVAL STUDIES

GENERAL INDEX

VOLUMES I - XXV

1939 - 1963

PONTIFICAL INSTITUTE OF MEDIAEVAL STUDIES
TORONTO, CANADA

MEDIAEVAL STUDIES

GENERAL INDEX

VOLUMES I - XXV

1939 - 1963

PONTIFICAL INSTITUTE OF MEDIAEVAL STUDIES
TORONTO, CANADA

All correspondence regarding articles, subscriptions or orders should be addressed to

T. P. McLaughlin, C.S.B., Managing Editor
MEDIAEVAL STUDIES
59 Queen's Park
TORONTO 5, CANADA

Printed at
IMPRIMERIE UNIVERSA, WETTEREN BELGIUM

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Preface v

I Articles Listed by Authors 1

II Principal Subject Matters 25

III Texts Edited 37

IV Manuscripts and Archival Material 41

V Place Names 59

VI Names of Persons 69

VII Subject Index 135

PREFACE

The Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies is both a research and teaching institute dealing with all aspects of the life and thought of the Middle Ages but particularly with those aspects within the competence of its own faculty. In order the better to implement the commitment of the Institute its Council undertook in 1939 the publication of *Mediaeval Studies*, an annual intended to serve as one of their ordinary avenues of communication with other scholars interested in the area of mediaeval civilization. From the beginning and by policy they welcomed, to the degree that facilities would permit, contributions of other scholars willing or eager to associate themselves with the Institute's objectives.

Because, however, the Institute is involved also in teaching, its members are aware that students working on the Middle Ages require not only such personal and academic acquisitions as languages, classical, mediaeval and modern, such technical skills as palaeography and diplomatics, but also a generous and ready supply of dictionaries, catalogues, bibliographies, thesauri and good indices. Thus it is that after twenty-five years of publishing *Mediaeval Studies* with its 370 research papers and texts, with its 8000 pages from 160 contributors, the faculty has commissioned me to provide an adequate, accurate and discriminating Index. With the help of colleagues and contributors, I have tried to do just this. It is my hope that all who consult it will find it not only convenient but pertinent and valuable.

This present Index of volumes I-XXV is divided into seven sections. Sections I, V, VI and VII require no comment. Section II consists of specialized excerpts from VI and VII underlining those subjects to which either entire articles or substantial articles have been devoted. Section III indexes editions of hitherto unpublished texts and, occasionally, new editions of previously published works. Section IV is a catalogue of manuscripts and archival material consulted or referred to by contributors. It points up the importance which scholars now attach to such source material. Though it would be desirable, it is hardly feasible to include in this catalogue precise and specific indication of the particular use made herein of each manuscript. The prospective consultor of manuscripts can readily discover

from this index with its volume and page references where and for what purpose they have been used in *Mediaeval Studies.*

I am grateful to those authors who indexed their own articles. A special debt of gratitude is owed to my colleagues for assistance with the manuscript and the proofreading.

It is planned to place in our Library a card index of each succeeding volume shortly after its appearance. At intervals—perhaps five years—these will be printed as supplements to the present volume.

Rev. T. P. McLaughlin, c.s.b.
Managing Editor, Mediaeval Studies

I

ARTICLES LISTED BY AUTHORS

Allen, Elliot B., C. S. B.
Hervaeus Natalis: An Early "Thomist" on the Notion of Being.
22 (1960) 1-14.

Ames, Ruth M.
The Source and Significance of "The Jew and the Pagan".
19 (1957) 37-47.

Baron, Roger
Hugues de Saint-Victor, Auteur d'une *Practica Geometriae*.
17 (1955) 107-116.

Bassan, Maurice
Chaucer's "Cursed Monk", Constantinus Africanus.
24 (1962) 127-140.

Baudry, L.
Le Texte de la *Summa Totius Logicae*.
9 (1947) 301-304.

Becker, Marvin B. and Brucker, Gene A.
The *Arti Minori* in Florentine Politics, 1342-1378.
18 (1956) 93-104.

Becker, Marvin B.
Some Economic Implications of the Conflict between Church and State in "Trecento" Florence.
21 (1959) 1-16.

Becker, Marvin B.
An Essay on the "Novi Cives" and Florentine Politics, 1343-1382.
24 (1962) 35-82.

Behrends, Frederick
Kingship and Feudalism according to Fulbert of Chartres.
25 (1963) 93-99.

Beichner, Paul E., C. S. C.
Absolon's Hair.
12 (1950) 222-233.

Beichner, Paul E., C. S. C.
Chaucer's Hende Nicholas.
14 (1952) 151-153.

Beichner, Paul E., C. S. C.
Non Alleluia Ructare.
18 (1956) 135-144.

Beichner, Paul E., C. S. C.
Chaucer's Pardoner as Entertainer.
25 (1963) 160-172.

Bekker-Nielsen, Hans
On a Handlist of Saints' Lives in Old Norse.
24 (1962) 323-334.
Bekker-Nielsen, Hans
See Widding.
Bennett, Jacob
The "Castle of Perseverance": Redactions, Place and Date.
24 (1962) 141-152.
Bird, Otto
The Canzone d'Amore of Calvalcanti according to the Commentary of Dino del Garbo.
2 (1940) 150-203; 3 (1941) 117-160.
Birney, Earle
"After his Ymage": The Central Ironies of the "Friar's Tale".
21 (1959) 17-35.
Blenner-Hassett, Roland
Lawman's London.
10 (1948) 197-200.
Bode, Edward L.
The Source of Chaucer's "Rusted Gold".
24 (1962) 369-370.
Bolton, W. F.
The Latin Revisions of Felix's "Vita Sancti Guthlaci".
21 (1959) 36-52.
Bolton, W. F.
The "Miller's Tale": an Interpretation.
24 (1962) 83-94.
Bonaventure, Brother, F. S. C.
The Teaching of Latin in Later Mediaeval England.
23 (1961) 1-20.
Bowers, R. H.
A Middle English Mnemonic Poem on Usury.
17 (1955) 226-232.
Boyle, Leonard E., O. P.
The Constitution "Cum ex eo" of Boniface VIII: Education of Parochial Clergy.
24 (1962) 263-302.
Bradley, D. R.
Heu voce flebili cogor enarrare.
19 (1957) 219-226.
Brady, Ignatius, O. F. M.
The Liber *De Anima* of William of Vaurouillon, O. F. M.
10 (1948) 224-297; 11 (1949) 247-307.
Brandt, William J.
Remarks on Bishop Thomas Brinton's Authorship of the Sermons in MS Harley 3760.
21 (1959) 291-296.
Braswell, Bruce
The Use of William of Moerbecke's Recension of the "Posterior Analytics": A Second Instance.
24 (1962) 371-375.

Brentano, Robert
Sealed Documents of the Mediaeval Archbishops at Amalfi.
23 (1961) 21-46.
Brieger, Peter H.
England's Contribution to the Origin and Development of the Triumphal Cross.
4 (1942) 85-96.
Brucker, Gene, A.
See Becker.
Brückmann, John
See Denomy, vol. **19** and **21.**
Brundage, James A.
Widukind of Corvey and the "Non-Roman" Imperial Idea.
22 (1960) 15-26.
Brundage, James A.
A Twelfth Century Oxford Disputation concerning the Privileges of the Knights Hospitallers.
24 (1962) 153-160.
Bullough, Vern L.
The Mediaeval Medical School at Cambridge.
24 (1962) 161-168.
Burbach, Maur, O. S. B.
Early Dominican and Franciscan Legislation regarding St. Thomas.
4 (1942) 139-158.
Caldwell, James R.
Gervase of Tilbury's Addenda to his "Otia Imperialia".
24 (1962) 95-126.
Cartier, Normand R.
Anagrams in Froissart's Poetry.
25 (1963) 100-108.
Catania, Francis J.
Divine Infinity in Albert the Great's Commentary on the "Sentences" of Peter Lombard.
22 (1960) 27-42.
Choquette, Imelda
Voluntas, Affectio et Potestas in the Liber De Voluntate of St. Anselm.
4 (1942) 61-81.
Chroust, Anton Hermann and Corbett, James A.
The Fifteenth Century *Review of Politics* of Laurentius of Arezzo.
11 (1949) 62-76.
Colker, Marvin L.
"De Nobilitate Animi".
23 (1961) 47-79.
Colledge, Eric
Epistola solitarii ad reges: Alphonse of Pecha as Organizer of Birgittine and Urbanist Propaganda.
18 (1956) 19-49.
Corbett, James A.
Two German Dominican Psalters.
13 (1951) 247-252.

Corbett, James A.
See Chroust, A. H.
Daly, William M.
Christian Fraternity, the Crusaders and the Security of Constantinople (1097-1204): The Precarious Survival of an Ideal.
22 (1960) 43-91.
Damon, Phillip
The *Preconium Augustini* of Godfrey of St. Victor.
22 (1960) 92-107.
Dedeck-Héry, V. L.
Boethius' *De consolatione* by Jean de Meun.
14 (1952) 165-275.
Delhaye, Philippe
L'enseignement de la philosophie morale au XII^e^ siècle.
11 (1949) 77-99.
Delhaye, Philippe
Le dossier anti-matrimonial de l'*Adversus Jovinianum* et son influence sur quelques écrits latins du XII^e^ siècle.
13 (1951) 65-86.
Denomy, Alex J., C. S. B.
An Old French Life of St. Barbara.
1 (1939) 148-178.
Denomy, Alex J., C. S. B.
An Inquiry into the Origins of Courtly Love.
6 (1944) 175-260.
Denomy, Alex J., C. S. B.
Fin' Amors: the Pure Love of the Troubadours: its Amorality and Possible Source.
7 (1945) 139-207.
Denomy, Alex J., C. S. B.
The *De amore* of Andreas Capellanus and the Condemnation of 1277.
8 (1946) 107-149.
Denomy, Alex J., C. S. B.
Andreas Capellanus: Discovered or Rediscovered?
8 (1946) 300-301.
Denomy, Alex J., C. S. B.
Jovens: The Notion of Youth among the Troubadours, its Meaning and Source.
11 (1949) 1-22.
Denomy, Alex J., C. S. B.
Jois among the early Troubadours: Its Meaning and Possible Source.
13 (1951) 177-217.
Denomy, Alex J., C. S. B.
The Round Table and the Council of Rheims, 1049.
14 (1952) 143-149.
Denomy, Alex J., C. S. B.
Concerning the Accessibility of Arabic Influences to the Earliest Provençal Troubadours.
15 (1953) 147-158.

DENOMY, Alex J., C. S. B.
The Vocabulary of Jean de Meun's Translation of Boethius' *De consolatione philosophiae.*
16 (1954) 19-34.

DENOMY, Alex J., C. S. B.
An Old French Version of the Julian Episode in the Life of Saint Basil.
18 (1956) 105-124.

DENOMY, Alex J., C. S. B.
Tristan and the Morholt: David and Goliath.
18 (1956) 224-232.

DENOMY, Alex J., C. S. B. with BRÜCKMANN, John
An Old French Poetic Version of the Life and Miracles of Saint Magloire.
19 (1957) 251-312; 21 (1959) 53-128.

DENOMY, Alex J., C. S. B.
See Menut.

DE SOER, G. B.
The Relationship of the Latin Versions of Ruysbroek's "Die Geestelike Brulocht" to "The Chastising of God's Children".
21 (1959) 129-146.

DONOVAN, Mortimer J.
Sir Degare: ll. 992-997.
15 (1953) 206-208.

DONOVAN, Mortimer J.
The Owl as Religious Altruist in *The Owl and the Nightingale.*
18 (1956) 207-214.

DUNLEAVY, Gareth W.
Some Holy Heroes of Irish Monasticism and their Relations with *Scotia Minor.*
19 (1957) 129-136.

DUNN, Charles W.
Guillaume de Palerne and a Monreale Sculpture.
10 (1948) 215-216.

DUNN, E. Catherine
Lyrical Form and the Prophetic Principle in the Townley Plays.
12 (1961) 80-90.

DUNPHY, William
The Similarity between Certain Questions of Peter of Auvergne's *Commentary on the Metaphysics* and the Anonymous *Commentary on the Physics* attributed to Siger of Brabant.
15 (1953) 159-168.

EDGERTON, Mills F. Jr.
A Mediaeval "Tractatus de coloribus". Together with a Contribution to the Study of the Color-vocabulary of Latin.
25 (1963) 173-208.

ELDER, J. P.
Did Remigius of Auxerre Comment on Bede's *De Schematibus et Tropis?*
9 (1947) 141-150.

ENGELHARDT, George J.
The "De contemptu mundi" of Bernardus Morvalensis. Part One: A Study in Commonplace.
22 (1960) 108-135.

ERMATINGER, Charles J.
Averroism in Early Fourteenth Century Bologna.
16 (1954) 35-56.

ESCHMANN, I. T., O. P.
A Thomistic Glossary on the Principle of the Preeminence of a Common Good.
5 (1943) 123-165.

ESCHMANN, I. T., O. P.
Bonum commune melius est quam bonum unius.
6 (1944) 62-120.

ESCHMANN, I. T., O. P.
Studies on the Notion of Society in St. Thomas Aquinas.
8 (1946) 1-42; **9** (1947) 19-55.

ESCHMANN, I. T., O. P.
The Quotations of Aristotle's *Politics* in St. Thomas' *Lectura super Matthaeum.*
18 (1956) 232-240.

ESCHMANN, I. T., O. P.
St. Thomas Aquinas on the Two Powers.
20 (1958) 177-205.

FACKENHEIM, Emil L.
The Conception of Substance in the Philosophy of the Ikhwan as-Safá (Brethren of Purity).
5 (1943) 115-122.

FACKENHEIM, Emil L.
A Treatise on Love by Ibn Sina.
7 (1945) 208-228.

FLAHIFF, G. B., C. S. B.
Ralph Niger: An Introduction to His Life and Works.
2 (1940) 104-126.

FLAHIFF, G. B., C. S. B.
The Use of Prohibitions by Clerics against Ecclesiastical Courts in England.
3 (1941) 101-116.

FLAHIFF, G. B., C. S. B.
Ecclesiastical Censorship of Books in the Twelfth Century.
4 (1942) 1-22.

FLAHIFF, G. B., C. S. B.
The Writ of Prohibition to Court Christian in the Thirteenth Century.
6 (1944) 261-313; **7** (1945) 229-290.

FLAHIFF, G. B., C. S. B.
Deus non vult: A Critic of the Third Crusade.
9 (1947) 162-188.

FOWLER, David C.
The Date of the Cornish "Ordinalia".
23 (1961) 91-125.

FRIEND, A. C.
The Proverbs of Serlo of Wilton.
16 (1954) 179-218.

FULLER, Anne Havens
Scripture in "Piers Plowman" B.
23 (1961) 352-362.

GILSON, Etienne
Franz Brentano's Interpretation of Mediaeval Philosophy.
1 (1939) 1-10.
GILSON, Etienne
Introduction to J. T. Muckle's *De Anima* of Dominicus Gundissalinus.
2 (1940) 23-27.
GILSON, Etienne
Multum ad . . .
7 (1945) 337-339.
GILSON, Etienne
Egypte ou Grèce.
8 (1946) 43-52.
GILSON, Etienne
Notes sur le vocabulaire de l'Etre.
8 (1946) 150-158.
GILSON, Etienne
Regio dissimilitudinis de Platon à Saint Bernard de Clairvaux.
9 (1947) 108-130.
GILSON, Etienne
L'objet de la métaphysique selon Duns Scot.
10 (1948) 21-92.
GILSON, Etienne
L'existence de Dieu selon Duns Scot.
11 (1949) 23-61.
GILSON, Etienne
Maimonide et la philosophie de l'*Exode*.
13 (1951) 223-225.
GILSON, Etienne
Sur l'office de Saint Augustin.
13 (1951) 233-234.
GILSON, Etienne
Sub umbris arborum.
14 (1952) 149-151.
GILSON, Etienne
Note sur la *Revelabile* selon Cajetan.
15 (1953) 199-206.
GORMAN, William
Albertus Magnus on Aristotle's Second Definition of the Soul.
2 (1940) 223-230.
GRABMANN, Martin
Ein *Tractatus de Universalibus* und andere logische Inedita aus dem 12. Jahrhundert im *Cod. lat.* 2486 der Nationalbibliothek in Wien.
9 (1947) 56-70.
GRABMANN, Martin
Aristoteles im zwölften Jahrhundert.
12 (1950) 123-162.
GRIPKEY, Sister Mary Vincentine, S. C. L.
Mary Legends in Italian Manuscripts in the Major Libraries of Italy.
14 (1952) 9-47; **15** (1953) 14-46.

HALL, Louis Brewer
Caxton's "Eneydos" and the Redactions of Vergil.
22 (1960) 136-147.

HALL, Louis Brewer
Chaucer and the Dido-and-Aeneas Story.
25 (1963) 148-159.

HANRAHAN, T. J., C. S. B.
John Wyclif's Political Activity.
20 (1958) 154-166.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
Berengar's Definitions of *Sacramentum* and their Influence on Mediaeval Sacramentology.
10 (1948) 109-146.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
One Baptism: An Historical Study on the Non-Repetition of Certain Sacraments.
10 (1948) 217-219.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
Peter Cantor's View on Ecclesiastical Excommunication and its Practical Consequences.
11 (1949) 100-112.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The Character and Range of the Influence of St. Cyril of Alexandria on Latin Theology (430-1260).
12 (1950) 1-19.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The First Traces of the So-called Cerbanus Translation of St. John Damascene.
12 (1950) 214-216.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The Case of Gilbert de la Porrée, Bishop of Poitiers.
13 (1951) 1-40.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The *Eulogium ad Alexandrum Papam Tertium* of John of Cornwall.
13 (1951) 253-300.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
St. Augustine's Use of the Word *Character.*
14 (1952) 79-97.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
A Brief Historical Comment on St. Thomas, *Summa theol. III, q. 67, a.5: Utrum non baptizatus possit sacramentum baptismi conferre.*
14 (1952) 153-159.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
A Hitherto Unknown Commentary on Boethius' *De Hebdomadibus* Written by Clarenbaldus of Arras.
15 (1953) 212-221.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
A Latin Dialogue on the Doctrine of Gilbert of Poitiers.
15 (1953) 243-289.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The Augustinian Maxim: Nulli sacramento injuria facienda est.
16 (1954) 87-117.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The *Sententiae Magistri A* (Vat. *lat.* 4361) and the School of Laon.
17 (1955) 1-45.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The Cistercian Everard of Ypres and His Appraisal of the Conflict between St. Bernard and Gilbert of Poitiers.
17 (1955) 143-172.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
A Short Treatise on the Trinity from the School of Thierry of Chartres.
18 (1956) 125-134.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
A Third Manuscript of Peter Abelard's *Theologia 'Summi Boni'* (MS Oxford, Bodl. *Lyell* 49).
18 (1956) 215-224.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
A Study in the Sacramentology of Alger of Liége.
20 (1958) 41-78.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The *Tractatus de assumpto Homine* by Magister Vacarius.
21 (1959) 147-175.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
Gilbert of Poitiers, Author of the *De discretione animae, spiritus et mentis,* commonly Attributed to Achard of St. Victor.
22 (1960) 148-191.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
A Christmas Sermon by Gilbert of Poitiers.
23 (1961) 126-135.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The *Liber de differentia naturae et personae* by Hugh Etherian and the Letters Adressed to Him by Peter of Vienna and Hugh of Honau.
24 (1962) 1-34.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The Porretans and the Greek Fathers.
24 (1962) 181-209.

HARING, Nicholas M., S. A. C.
The *Liber de ignorantia* and Hugh of Honau.
25 (1963) 209-230.

HAZELTON, Richard
The Christianization of "Cato": The *Disticha Catonis* in the Light of late Mediaeval Commentaries.
19 (1957) 157-173.

HEIMAN, Ambrose J., C.PP. S.
Essence and *Esse* according to Jean Quidort.
15 (1953) 137-146.

HEIST, William W.
Four Old French Versions of the Fifteen Signs Before the Judgment.
15 (1953) 184-198.

HEIST, William W.
The Fifteen Signs before the Judgment: Further Remarks.
22 (1960) 192-203.

HENNIG, John
St. Albert, Patron of Cashel.
7 (1945) 21-39.
HENNIG, John
Cataldus Rachau. A Study in the Early History of Diocesan Episcopacy in Ireland.
8 (1946) 217-244.
HENNIG, John
The Meaning of All the Saints.
10 (1948) 147-161.
HENNIG, John
A Note on the Traditions of St. Frediano and St. Silao of Lucca.
13 (1951) 234-242.
HENNIG, John
The Irish Counterparts of the Anglo-Saxon *Menologium*.
14 (1952) 98-106.
HENNIG, John
The Place of Irish Saints in Late Mediaeval English Hagiography.
16 (1954) 165-171.
HENNIG, John
The *Félire Oengusso* and the *Martyrologium Wandalberti*.
17 (1955) 219-226.
HENNIG, John
Appellations of Saints in Early Irish Martyrologies.
19 (1957) 227-233.
HENNIG, John
The "Megas Kanon" of Andrew of Crete and the "Félire" of Oengus the Culdee.
25 (1963) 280-293.
HILL, D. M.
The Structure of "Sir Orfeo".
23 (1961) 136-153.
HOLMES, Urban T., Jr.
Coins of Little Value in Old French Literature.
19 (1957) 123-128.
HULL, Vernam
Cert Ríg Caisil: The Right of the King of Cashel.
11 (1949) 233-238.
JEAUNEAU, Edouard
Le *Prologus in Eptatheucon* de Thierry de Chartres.
16 (1954) 171-175.
JEREMY, Sister Mary, O. P.
Caxton's *Golden Legend* and De Vignai's *Légende Dorée*.
8 (1946) 97-106.
JEREMY, Sister Mary, O. P.
"Similitudes" in the Writing of Saint Gertrude of Helfta.
19 (1957) 48-54.
KEE, Kenneth
Two Chaucerian Gardens.
23 (1961) 154-162.

KELLOGG, Alfred L.
On the Tradition of Troilus's Vision of the Little Earth.
22 (1960) 204-213.
KENNEDY, V. L., C. S. B.
The "Summa de officiis ecclesiae" of Guy d'Orchelles.
1 (1939) 23-62.
KENNEDY, V. L., C. S. B.
The Franciscan *Ordo Missae* in the thirteenth Century.
2 (1940) 204-222.
KENNEDY, V. L., C. S. B.
The Handbook of Master Peter, Chancellor of Chartres.
5 (1943) 1-38.
KENNEDY, V. L., C. S. B.
The Moment of Consecration and the Elevation of the Host.
6 (1944) 121-150.
KENNEDY, V. L., C. S. B.
Robert Courson on Penance.
7 (1945) 291-336.
KENNEDY, V. L., C. S. B.
The Date of the Parisian Decree on the Elevation of the Host.
8 (1946) 87-96.
KENNEDY, V. L., C. S. B.
The Content of Courson's *Summa*.
9 (1947) 81-107.
KENNEDY, V. L., C. S. B.
The Lateran Missal and some Allied Documents.
14 (1952) 61-78.
KENNEDY, V. L., C. S. B.
The Calendar of the Early Thirteenth Century Curial Missal.
20 (1958) 113-126.
KLUBERTANZ, George P., S. J.
Esse and *Existere* in St. Bonaventure.
8 (1946) 169-188.
KOONCE, B. G.
Satan the Fowler.
21 (1959) 176-184.
KOTTLER, Barnet
The Vulgate Tradition of the *Consolatio Philosophiae* in the Fourteenth Century.
17 (1955) 209-214.
LACROIX, Benoit M., O. P.
The Notion of History in Early Mediaeval Historians.
10 (1948) 219-223.
LADNER, Gerhart B.
Origin and Significance of the Byzantine Iconoclastic Controversy.
2 (1940) 127-149.
LADNER, Gerhart B.
The So-called Square Nimbus.
3 (1941) 15-45.

LADNER, Gerhart B.
The Symbolism of the Biblical Corner Stone in the Mediaeval West.
4 (1942) 43-60.
LADNER, Gerhart B.
An Additional Note on Hexagonal Nimbi.
4 (1942) 82-84.
LAMBERTS, J. J.
The Noah Story in Cursor Mundi (vv. 1625-1916).
24 (1962) 217-232.
LANDGRAF, Artur
Philologisches zur Frühscholastik.
8 (1946) 53-67.
LANDGRAF, Artur
Die Quellen der anonymen *Summe* des Cod. Vat. *lat.* 10754.
9 (1947) 296-300.
LECLERCQ, J., O. S. B.
Les deux compilations de Thomas de Perseigne.
10 (1948) 204-209.
LECLERCQ, J., O. S. B.
Textes sur Saint Bernard et Gilbert de la Porrée.
14 (1952) 107-128.
LECLERCQ, J., O. S. B.
Ecrits monastiques sur la Bible aux XI^e^-XIII^e^ siècles.
15 (1953) 95-106.
LECLERCQ, J., O. S. B.
L'authenticité bernardine du sermon "In celebratione adventus".
22 (1960) 214-231.
LEO, Ulrich
The Unfinished *Convivio* and Dante's Rereading of the Aeneid.
13 (1951) 41-64.
LEVY, Raphael
An Ingot in Foreign Exchange.
8 (1947) 310-315.
LIEGEY, Gabriel M.
Richard Rolle's *Carmen Prosaicum*: An Edition and Commentary.
19 (1957) 15-36.
LOTTIN, Odon, O. S. B.
Le traité d'Alain de Lille sur les vertus, les vices et les dons du Saint-Esprit.
12 (1950) 20-56.
LUMIANSKY, R. M.
Chaucer's Cook-Host Relationship.
17 (1955) 208-209.
LUMIANSKY, R. M.
Malory's "Tale of Lancelot and Guenevere" as Suspense.
19 (1957) 108-122.
LUTZ, Cora E.
The Commentary of Remigius of Auxerre on Martianus Capella.
19 (1957) 137-156.

LYNCH, Lawrence E.
The Doctrine of Divine Ideas and Illumination in Robert Grosseteste, Bishop of Lincoln.
3 (1941) 161-173.
MCLAUGHLIN, T. P., C. S. B.
The Teaching of the Canonists on Usury.
1 (1939) 81-147 ; 2 (1940) 1-22.
MCLAUGHLIN, T. P., C. S. B.
The Prohibition of Marriage against Canons in the Early Twelfth Century.
3 (1941) 94-100.
MCLAUGHLIN, T. P., C. S. B.
The Formation of the Marriage Bond according to the *Summa Parisiensis.*
15 (1953) 208-212.
MCLAUGHLIN, T. P., C. S. B.
Abelard's Rule for Religious Women.
18 (1956) 241-292.
MCLAUGHLIN, T. P., C. S. B.
The *Extravagantes* in the *Summa* of Simon of Bisignano.
20 (1958) 167-176.
MCLAUGHLIN, T. P., C. S. B.
See Mercati.
MCNALLY, Robert E., S. J.
"Dies Dominica": Two Hiberno-Latin Texts.
22 (1960) 355-361.
MADDEN, John F., C. S. B.
A Frequency Word-Count of Anglo-Saxon Poetry.
15 (1953) 221-225.
MADDEN, William A.
Chaucer's Retraction and Mediaeval Canons of Seemliness.
17 (1955) 173-184.
MAGOUN, Francis P., Jr.
An English Pilgrim-Diary of the Year 990.
2 (1940) 231-252.
MAGOUN, Francis P., Jr.
The Pilgrim-Diary of Nikulas of Munkathvera: The Road to Rome.
6 (1944) 314-354.
MAGOUN, Francis P., Jr.
Geographical and Ethnic Names in the Nibelungenlied.
7 (1945) 85-138.
MAGOUN, Francis P., Jr.
Annales Domitiani Latini: an Edition.
9 (1947) 235-295.
MAGOUN, Francis P., Jr.
Some Notes on King Alfred's Circular Letter on Educational Policy Addressed to his Bishops.
10 (1948) 93-107.
MAGOUN, Francis P., Jr.
King Alfred's Letter on Educational Policy according to the Cambridge Manuscript.
11 (1949) 113-122.

Magoun, Francis P., Jr.
Chaucer's Ancient and Biblical World.
15 (1953) 107-136; 16 (1954) 152-156.
Magoun, Francis P., Jr.
Chaucer's Great Britain.
16 (1954) 131-151.
Magoun, Francis P., Jr.
Chaucer's Mediaeval World outside of Great Britain.
17 (1955) 117-142.
Malone, Kemp
Chaucer's Double Consonants and the Final E.
18 (1956) 204-207.
Marchand, James W.
See Mossé.
Marcia, M. M., I. B. V. M.
The Logos as a Basis for a Doctrine of Providence.
5 (1943) 75-101.
Margulies, Cecile Stoller
The Marriages and the Wealth of the Wife of Bath.
24 (1962) 210-216.
Maritain, Jacques
L'Humanisme de saint Thomas d'Aquin.
3 (1941) 174-184.
Maritain, Jacques
Spontanéité et indépendance.
4 (1942) 23-32.
Maritain, Jacques
Sur la doctrine de l'aséité divine.
5 (1943) 39-50.
Marmura, Michael E.
Avicenna and the Problem of the Infinite Number of Souls.
22 (1960) 232-239.
Marmura, Michael E. and Rist, John M.
Al-Kindī's Discussion of Divine Existence and Oneness.
25 (1963) 338-354.
Mary Joan, Sister, R. S. M.
Minsheu's "Guide into the Tongues" and Somner's "Dictionarium".
24 (1962) 375-377.
Maurer, Armand, C. S. B.
Esse and *essentia* in the Metaphysics of Siger of Brabant.
8 (1946) 68-86.
Maurer, Armand, C. S. B.
Henry of Ghent and the Unity of Man.
10 (1948) 1-20.
Maurer, Armand, C. S. B.
MS Cambrai 486: Another Redaction of the *Metaphysics* of Siger of Brabant?
11 (1949) 224-232.
Maurer, Armand, C. S. B.
Ens diminutum: A Note on its Origin and Meaning.
12 (1950) 216-222.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
Siger of Brabant and an Averroistic Commentary on the *Metaphysics* in Cambridge, Peterhouse, MS 152.
12 (1950) 233-235.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
Form and Essence in the Philosophy of St. Thomas.
13 (1951) 165-176.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
Siger of Brabant's *De necessitate et contingentia causarum* and MS Peterhouse 152.
14 (1952) 48-60.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
Henry of Harclay's Question on the Univocity of Being.
16 (1954) 1-18.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
John of Jandun and the Divine Causality.
17 (1955) 185-207.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
Boetius of Dacia and the Double Truth.
17 (1955) 233-239.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
The *De quidditatibus entium* of Dietrich of Freiberg and its Criticism of Thomistic Metaphysics.
18 (1956) 173-203.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
Between Reason and Faith: Siger of Brabant and Pomponazzi on the Magic Arts.
18 (1956) 1-18.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
Henry of Harclay's Questions on Immortality.
19 (1957) 79-107.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
Ockham's Conception of the Unity of Science.
20 (1958) 98-112.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
A Neglected Thomistic Text on the Foundation of Mathematics.
21 (1959) 185-192.

MAURER, Armand, C. S. B.
Henry of Harclay's Questions on the Divine Ideas.
23 (1961) 163-193.

MENUT, Albert D. and DENOMY, Alex J., C. S. B.
Maistre Nicole Oresme: *Le livre du ciel et du monde.*
3 (1941) 185-280 ; **4** (1942) 159-297 ; **5** (1943) 167-333.

MERCATI, Angelo
The New List of the Popes.
9 (1947) 71-80.

MILLER, Robert, C. S. B.
An Aspect of Averroes' Influence on St. Albert.
16 (1954) 57-71.

Monaghan, Arthur P.
The Subject of Metaphysics for Peter of Auvergne.
16 (1954) 118-130.
Monaghan, Edward J.
Human Liberty and Free Will according to John Buridan.
16 (1954) 72-86.
Moorman, Charles
Myth and Mediaeval Literature: *Sir Gawain and the Green Knight.*
18 (1956) 158-172.
Moorman, Charles
The Relation of Books I and III of Malory's "Morte Darthur".
22 (1960) 361-366.
Moorman, Charles
Lot and Pellinore: The Failure of Loyalty in Malory's "Morte Darthur".
25 (1963) 83-92.
Mossé, Fernand
Bibliographica Gotica: A Bibliography of Writings on the Gothic Language to the End of 1949.
12 (1950) 237-324.
Mossé, Fernand
Bibliographica Gotica: First Supplement: Corrections and Additions to the Middle of 1953.
15 (1953) 169-183.
Mossé, Fernand
Bibliographica Gotica: Second Supplement: Corrections and Additions to the Middle of 1957.
19 (1957) 174-196.
Muckle, J. T., C. S. B.
The *De officiis ministrorum* of St. Ambrose.
1 (1939) 63-80.
Muckle, J. T., C. S. B.
The Treatise *De anima* of Dominicus Gundissalinus.
2 (1940) 23-103.
Muckle, J. T., C. S. B.
Greek Works Translated Directly into Latin before 1350.
4 (1942) 33-42 ; 5 (1943) 102-114.
Muckle, J. T., C. S. B.
The *Hexameron* of Robert Grosseteste.
6 (1944) 151-174.
Muckle, J. T., C. S. B.
The Doctrine of St. Gregory of Nyssa on Man as the Image of God.
7 (1945) 55-84.
Muckle, J. T., C. S. B.
Abelard's Letter of Consolation to a Friend: *Historia Calamitatum.*
12 (1950) 163-213.
Muckle, J. T., C. S. B.
The Use of the Term *Laqueus* by Guigo and St. Ambrose.
13 (1951) 225-226.

MUCKLE, J. T., C. S. B.
Did Robert Grosseteste Attribute the *Hexameron* of St. Venerable Bede to St. Jerome?
13 (1951) 242-244.

MUCKLE, J. T., C. S. B.
The Personal Letters between Abelard and Heloise.
15 (1953) 47-94.

MUCKLE, J. T., C. S. B.
The Letter of Heloise on Religious Life and Abelard's First Reply.
17 (1955) 240-281.

MUCKLE, J. T., C. S. B.
Utrum theologia sit scientia: A Quodlibet Question of Robert Holcot, O. P.
20 (1958) 127-153.

MURPHY, James J.
The Arts of Discourse, 1050-1400.
23 (1961) 194-205.

NASH, Peter W., S. J.
Giles of Rome on Boethius' "Diversum est esse et id quod est".
12 (1950) 57-91.

NASH, Peter W., S. J.
The Meaning of *est* in the *Sentences* (1152-1160) of Robert of Melun.
14 (1952) 129-142.

NASH, Peter W., S. J.
Giles of Rome and the Subject of Theology.
18 (1956) 61-92.

NATHAN, Norman
Pronouns of Address in the "Canterbury Tales".
21 (1959) 193-201.

NOVELLI, Cornelius
The Demonstrative Adjective *This*: Chaucer's Use of a Colloquial Narrative Device.
19 (1957) 246-249.

O'DONNELL, J. Reginald, C. S. B.
Nicholas of Autrecourt.
1 (1939) 179-280.

O'DONNELL, J. Reginald, C. S. B.
The Syncategoremata of William of Sherwood.
3 (1941) 46-93.

O'DONNELL, J. Reginald, C. S. B.
The Philosophy of Nicholas of Autrecourt and His Appraisal of Aristotle.
4 (1942) 97-125.

O'DONNELL, J. Reginald, C. S. B.
The Meaning of "Silva" in the Commentary on the *Timaeus* of Plato by Chalcidius.
7 (1945) 1-20.

O'DONNELL, J. Reginald, C. S. B.
Tractatus Magistri Guillelmi Alvernensis *De bono et malo.*
8 (1946) 245-299.

O'Donnell, J. Reginald, C. S. B.
Tractatus secundus Guillelmi Alvernensis *De bono et malo.*
16 (1954) 219-271.

O'Donnell, J. Reginald, C. S. B.
Themistius' Paraphrasis of the Posterior Analytics in Gerard of Cremona's Translation.
20 (1958) 239-315.

O'Donnell, J. Reginald, C. S. B.
A Fifteenth Century Book of Hours-Missal.
21 (1959) 296-303.

O'Donnell, J. Reginald, C. S. B.
Coluccio Salutati on the Poet-Teacher.
22 (1960) 240-256.

O'Donnell, J. Reginald, C. S. B.
The Sources and Meaning of Bernard Silvester's Commentary on the Aeneid.
24 (1962) 233-249.

O'Neill, S. M.
Some Remarks on the Analogy of God and Creatures in St. Thomas Aquinas.
23 (1961) 206-215.

Orsten, Elizabeth M.
The Ambiguities in Langland's Rat Parliament.
23 (1961) 216-239.

Owen, Charles A., Jr.
The Earliest Plan of the "Canterbury Tales".
21 (1959) 202-210.

Owen, Charles A., Jr.
Significance of a Day in "Troilus and Criseyde".
22 (1960) 366-370.

Owen, Nancy H.
Thomas Wimbledon.
24 (1962) 377-381.

Owens, Joseph, C. Ss. R.
Up to What Point is God Included in the Metaphysics of Duns Scotus?
10 (1948) 163-177.

Owens, Joseph, C. Ss. R.
The Doctrine of Being in the Aristotelian Metaphysics: A Study in the Greek Background of Mediaeval Thought.
11 (1949) 239-245.

Owens, Joseph, C. Ss. R.
Common Nature: A Point of Comparison between Thomistic and Scotistic Metaphysics.
19 (1957) 1-14.

Owens, Joseph, C. Ss. R.
The Accidental and Essential Character of Being in the Doctrine of St. Thomas Aquinas.
20 (1958) 1-40.

Owens, Joseph, C. Ss. R.
Thomistic Common Nature and Platonic Idea.
21 (1959) 211-223.

Owens, Joseph, C. Ss. R.
Diversity and Community of Being in St. Thomas Aquinas.
22 (1960) 257-302.
Owens, Joseph, C. Ss. R.
Unity and Essence in St. Thomas Aquinas.
23 (1961) 240-259.
Owens, Joseph, C. Ss. R.
Analogy as a Thomistic Approach to Being.
24 (1962) 303-322.
Owens, Joseph, C. Ss. R.
The Unity in a Thomistic Philosophy of Man.
25 (1963) 54-82.
Pace, George B.
The True Text of "The Former Age".
23 (1961) 363-367.
Pegis, Anton C.
The Mind of St. Augustine.
6 (1944) 1-61.
Pegis, Anton C.
A Note on St. Thomas, *Summa Theologica, 1,44,1-2.*
8 (1946) 159-168.
Pegis, Anton C.
St. Bonaventure, St. Francis and Philosophy.
15 (1953) 1-13.
Pegis, Anton C.
St. Thomas and the Nicomachean Ethics: Some Reflections on *Summa Contra Gentiles III, 44,* § *5.*
25 (1963) 1-25.
Phelan, Gerald B.
Verum sequitur esse rerum.
1 (1939) 11-22.
Principe, Walter H., C. S. B.
The Theology of the Hypostatic Union in the Early Thirteenth Century: The Doctrines of William of Auxerre, Alexander of Hales, Hugh of Saint-Cher and Philip the Chancellor.
24 (1962) 392-394.
Principe, Walter H., C. S. B.
Hugh of Saint-Cher's Stockholm Gloss on the Sentences: An abridgement rather than a First Redaction.
25 (1963) 372-376.
Quasten, Johannes
Ambrose on the *Praecursor Angelicus.*
8 (1946) 301-302.
Quasten, Johannes
The Painting of the Good Shepherd at Dura-Europas.
9 (1947) 1-18.
Raftis, J. Ambrose, C. S. B.
Rent and Capital at St Ives.
20 (1958) 79-92.

RAFTIS, J. Ambrose, C. S. B.
Marc Bloch's Comparative Method and the Rural History of Mediaeval England.
24 (1962) 349-368.
RAND, E. K.
A Romantic Approach to the Middle Ages.
3 (1941) 1-14.
REILLY, James P., Jr.
Thomas of York on the Efficacy of Secondary Causes.
15 (1953) 225-233.
RIST, John M.
Theos and the One in Some Texts of Plotinus.
14 (1962) 169-180.
RIST, John M.
See Marmura.
ROCHAIS, H., O. S. B.
Ipsa Philosophia Christus.
13 (1951) 244-247.
ROWLAND, Beryl
Chaucer's "Throstil Old" and Other Birds.
24 (1962) 381-384.
ROWLAND, Beryl
Chaucer and the Unnatural History of Animals.
25 (1963) 367-372.
RUSSELL, Jeffrey
Interpretations of the Origins of Medieval Heresy.
25 (1963) 26-53.
RYAN, J. Joseph
Saint Peter Damiani and the Sermons of Nicholas of Clairvaux: A Clarification.
9 (1947) 151-161.
RYAN, J. Joseph
Cardinal Humbert of Silva Candida and Auxilius: The 'Anonymous Adversary' of *Liber I Adversus Simoniacos.*
13 (1951) 218-223.
RYAN, J. Joseph
Pseudo-Alcuin's *Liber de divinis officiis* and the *Liber 'Dominus vobiscum'* of St. Peter Damiani.
14 (1952) 159-163.
RYAN, J. Joseph
Letter of an Anonymous French Reformer to a Byzantine Official in South Italy: *De simoniaca heresi* (MS Vat. *lat.* 3830).
15 (1953) 233-243.
RYAN, J. Joseph
Saint Peter Damiani and His Canonical Sources: A Preliminary Study in the Antecedents of the Gregorian Reform.
16 (1954) 176-178.
RYAN, J. Joseph
Cardinal Humbert *De s. Romana Ecclesia*: Relics of Roman-Byzantine Relations. 1053-1054.
20 (1958) 206-238.

SCHMITT, Charles B.
Henry of Ghent, Duns Scotus and Gianfrancesco Pico on Illumination.
25 (1963) 231-258.
SCOLLARD, Robert J., C. S. B.
A List of Photographic Reproductions of Mediaeval Manuscripts in the Library of the Pontifical Institute of Mediaeval Studies.
4 (1942) 126-138; 5 (1943) 51-74.
SEARLE, Eleanor
The Calendar, Martyrology and Customal of the Boni Homines of Ashbridge.
23 (1961) 260-293.
SELMER, Carl
A Metrical MHG Version of Pseudo-Aristotelian Proverbs.
16 (1954) 162-165.
SELMER, Carl
The Vernacular Translations of the *Navigatio Sancti Brendani:* A Bibliographical Study.
18 (1956) 145-157.
SEVERS, J. Burke
The Sources of "The Book of the Duchess".
25 (1963) 355-362.
SHEEHAN, Michael M., C. S. B.
The Last Will in England from the Conversion to the End of the Thirteenth Century.
23 (1961) 368-371.
SHEEHAN, Michael M., C. S. B.
The Influence of Canon Law on the Property Rights of Married Women in England.
25 (1963) 109-124.
SHOECK, R. J.
Canon Law in England on the Eve of the Reformation.
25 (1963) 125-147.
SHOOK, Laurence K., C. S. B.
A Technical Construction in Old English.
2 (1940) 253-257.
SHOOK, Laurence K., C. S. B.
Old-English Riddle I: "Fire".
8 (1946) 316-318.
SHOOK, Laurence K., C. S. B.
Old-English Riddle 28: "Testudo" (Tortoise-Lyre).
20 (1958) 93-97.
SHOOK, Laurence K., C. S. B.
The Prologue of the Old-English "Guthlac A".
23 (1961) 294-304.
SHOOK, Laurence K., C. S. B.
See Widding,Bekker-Nielsen.
SILVERSTEIN, Theodore
Daniel of Morley, English Cosmogonist and Student of Arabic Science.
10 (1948) 179-196.
SILVERSTEIN, Theodore
Elementatum: Its Appearance among the Twelfth Century Cosmogonists.
16 (1954) 156-162.

Silverstein, Theodore
The Date of the "Apocalypse of Paul".
24 (1962) 335-348.
Sinclair, K. V.
Guillaume de Palerne, a Source for Tristan de Nanteuil.
25 (1963) 362-366.
Sledd, James
Canterbury Tales, C.310,320: "By Seint Ronyan".
13 (1951) 226-233.
Springer, Otto
Mediaeval Pilgrim Routes from Scandinavia to Rome.
12 (1950) 92-122.
Steadman, John M.
The "Ecloga Theoduli", the "General Estoria" and the Perseus-Bellerophon Myth.
24 (1962) 384-387.
Steadman, John M.
The "Prioress's Tale" and 'Granella' of 'Paradiso'.
24 (1962) 388-391.
Stephens, George R.
The Burial-Place of St. Lewinna.
21 (1959) 303-312.
Sullivan, Richard E.
The Papacy and Missionary Activity in the Early Middle Ages.
17 (1955) 46-106.
Sumberg, Lewis A. M.
The "Tafurs" and the First Crusade.
21 (1959) 224-246.
Sweeney, Leo, S. J.
Some Mediaeval Opponents of Divine Infinity.
19 (1957) 233-245.
Synan, Edward A.
Richard of Campsall, an English Theologian of the Fourteenth Century.
14 (1952) 1-8.
Synan, Edward A.
Richard of Campsall's First Question on the "Prior Analytics".
23 (1961) 305-323.
Synan, Edward A.
Sixteen Sayings by Richard of Campsall on Contingency and Foreknowledge.
24 (1962) 250-262.
Synan, Edward A.
The "Introitus ad sententias" of Roger Nottingham, O. F. M.
25 (1963) 259-279.
Tierney, Brian
Pope and Council: Some New Decretist Texts.
19 (1957) 197-218.
Trueman, John H.
The Personnel of Mediaeval Reform: The English Lords Ordainers of 1310.
21 (1959) 247-271.

TURVILLE-PETRE, G.
The Old-Norse Homily on the Assumption and the *Maríu Saga*.
9 (1947) 131-140.
TURVILLE-PETRE, G.
The Old Norse Homily on the Dedication.
11 (1949) 206-218.
UTLEY, Francis Lee
How *Judicare* came into the Creed.
8 (1946) 303-309.
UTLEY, Francis Lee
The Prose *Salomon and Saturn* and the Tree Called Chy.
19 (1957) 55-78.
WEBER, Eugen
An Introduction to the Study of Saxon Settlement in Transylvania During the Middle Ages.
18 (1956) 50-60.
WEISHEIPL, James A., O. P.
The "Problemata Determinata XLIII" Ascribed to Albertus Magnus.
22 (1960) 303-354.
WENK, J. C.
On the Sources of *The Prioress's Tale*.
17 (1955) 214-219.
WEY, Joseph C., C. S. B.
The *Sermo Finalis* of Robert Holcot.
11 (1949) 219-224.
WHITING, B. J.
A Fifteenth-Century English Chaucerian.
7 (1945) 40-54.
WHITING, B. J.
Froissart as Poet.
8 (1946) 189-216.
WHITING, B. J.
Gawain: His Reputation, his Courtesy and his Appearance in Chaucer's *Squire's Tale*.
9 (1947) 189-234.
WHITING, B. J.
Notes on the Fragmentary Fairfax Version of the *Disticha Catonis*.
10 (1948) 209-215.
WHITING, B. J.
Proverbs and Proverbial Sayings from Scottish Writings before 1600.
11 (1949) 123-205; **13** (1951) 87-164.
WIDDING, Ole and BEKKER-NIELSEN, Hans
A Debate of the Body and the Soul in Old Norse Literature.
21 (1959) 272-289.
WIDDING, Ole and BEKKER-NIELSEN, Hans
An Old Norse Translation of the "Transitus Mariae".
23 (1961) 324-333.
WIDDING, Ole, BEKKER-NIELSEN, Hans and SHOOK, Laurence K., C. S. B.
The Lives of the Saints in Old Norse Prose: A Handlist.
25 (1963) 294-337.

Williams, Arnold
Middle English *Questmonger.*
10 (1948) 200-204.
Woods, William S.
The Rhymes in "Guillaume d'Angleterre".
22 (1960) 370-375.
Yunck, John A.
Economic Conservatism, Papal Finance and the Medieval Satires on Rome.
23 (1961) 334-351.

II

PRINCIPAL SUBJECT MATTERS

Abelard, *Historia calamitatum,* Muckle, **12** 163-213.

Abelard, Letters, Muckle, **15** 47-94; **17** 240-281.

Abelard, Rule for religious women, McLaughlin, **18** 241-292.

Abelard, *Theologia summi boni,* Haring, **18,** 215-224.

Absolon's hair, Beichner, **12** 222-233.

Achard of St. Victor, Haring, **22** 148-191.

Adversus Jovinianum, Delhaye, **13** 65-86.

Aeneid and Bernard Silvester, O'Donnell, **24** 233-249.

Aeneid and Dante, Leo, **13** 41-64.

Alan of Lille, Treatise on virtues, etc., Lottin, **12** 20-56.

Albertus Magnus, on the soul, Gorman, **2** 223-230.

Albertus Magnus, and Averroes, Miller, **16** 57-71.

Albertus Magnus, Infinity, Catania, **22** 27-42.

Albertus Magnus, *Problemata determinata XLIII,* Weisheipl, **22** 303-354.

Albert, St., Patron of Cashel, Hennig, **7** 21-39.

Alfred, King, and education, Magoun, **10** 93-107; **11** 113-122.

Alger of Liege, sacramentology, Haring, **20** 41-78.

Al-Kindī, divine existence and oneness, Marmura and Rist, **25** 338-354.

All the Saints, meaning, Hennig, **10** 147-161.

Alphonse of Pecha, Colledge, **18** 19-49.

Ambrose, St., *laqueus,* Muckle, **13** 225-226.

Ambrose, St., *De officiis,* Muckle, **1** 63-80.

Ambrose, St., *Praecursor angelicus,* Quasten, **8** 301-302.

Analogy, St. Thomas, Owens, **24** 303-322.

Analogy of God and creatures, O'Neill, **23** 206-215.

Andreas Capellanus, *De amore,* Denomy, **8** 107-149, 300-301.

Anglo-Saxon poetry, Madden, J., **15** 221-225.

Animals, Chaucer, Rowland, **25** 367-372.

Annales Domitiani latini, Magoun, **9** 235-295.

Anselm, St., *Liber de voluntate,* Choquette, **4** 61-81.

Apocalypse of Paul, Silverstein, **24** 335-348.

Arabic influences on Provencal, Denomy, **15** 147-158.

Arabic science, Daniel of Morley, Silverstein, **10** 179-196.

Aristotle, in 12th. c., Grabmann, **12** 123-162.

Aristotle, Being, Owens, **11** 239-245.

Aristotle, Definition of the soul, Gorman, **2** 223-230.

Aristotle and Nicholas of Autrecourt, O'Donnell, **4** 97-125.

Arti Minori, Becker, **18** 93-104.

Arts of discourse, Murphy, **23** 194-205.

Aséité, Maritain, **5** 39-50.

Ashbridge, *Boni Homines,* Searle, **23** 260-293.

Assumption, Old Norse homily, Turville-Petre, **9** 131-140.

Augustine, St., Mind of, Pegis, **6** 1-61.

Augustine, St., Office of, Gilson, **13** 233-234.

Augustine, Sacraments, Haring, **16** 87-117.

Augustine, Use of word *character,* Haring, **14** 79-97.

Auxilius and Cardinal Humbert, Ryan, **13** 218-223.

Averroes and St. Albert, Miller, **16** 57-71.
Averroism, Ermatinger, **16** 35-56.
Avicenna, and number of Souls, Marmura, **22** 232-239.

Baptism, repetition, Haring, **10** 217-219.
Baptism, minister, Haring, **14** 153-159.
Barbara, St., *Vita,* Denomy, **1** 148-178.
Basil, St., *Vita,* Denomy, **18** 105-124.
Bede and Remigius of Auxerre, Elder, **9** 141-150.
Bede, *Hexameron,* Muckle, **13** 242-244.
Being, Gilson, **8** 150-158.
Being, Aristotle, Owens, **11** 239-245.
Being, Hervaeus Natalis, Allen, **22** 1-14.
Being, Henry of Harclay, Maurer, **16** 1-18.
Being, St. Thomas, Owens, **20** 1-40; **22** 257-302.
Berengar, *sacramentum,* Haring, **10** 109-146.
Bernard, St., *regio dissimilitudinis,* Gilson, **9** 108-130.
Bernard, St. and Gilbert of Poitiers, Haring, **17** 143-172.
Bernard, St. and Gilbert of Poitiers, Leclercq, **14** 107-128.
Bernard, St., Sermon, Leclercq, **22** 214-231.
Bernardus Morvalensis, Engelhardt, **22** 108-135.
Bernard Silvester, O'Donnell, **24** 233-249.
Bible, Monastic writings on, Leclercq, **15** 95-106.
Biblical world of Chaucer, Magoun, **15** 107-136; **16** 152-156.
Boethius and Clarenbaldus, Haring, **15** 212-221.
Boethius, Jean de Meun's translation, Dedeck-Héry, **14** 165-275.
Boethius, Jean de Meun's translation, Denomy, **16** 19-34.
Boethius and Giles of Rome, Nash, **12** 57-91.
Boetius of Dacia and double truth, Maurer, **17** 233-239.
Bonaventure, St., *esse* and *existere,* Klubertanz, **8** 169-188.
Bonaventure, St., and Philosophy, Pegis, **15** 1-13.
Boniface VIII, *Cum ex eo,* Boyle, **24** 263-302.
Boni Homines, of Ashbridge, Searle, **23** 260-293.
Book of the Duchess, Severs, **25** 355-362.
Book of Hours-Missal, O'Donnell, **21** 296-303.
Brentano, Franz, Gilson, **1** 1-10.
Byzantium, relations with Rome, Ryan, **20** 206-238.

Cajetan, *revelabile,* Gilson, **15** 199-206.
Calcidius, on the Timaeus, O'Donnell, **7** 1-20.
Cambridge Medical School, Bullough, **24** 161-168.
Canonical sources of Peter Damiani, Ryan, **16** 176-178.
Canon Law in England, Schoeck, **25** 125-147.
Canon Law, property rights of married women, Sheehan, **25** 109-124.
Canons, and Marriage, McLaughlin, **3** 94-100.
Canterbury Tales, C.310,320, Sledd, **13** 226-233.
Canterbury Tales, Earliest plan, C. Owen, **21** 202-210.
Canterbury Tales, pronouns of address, Nathan, **21** 193-201.
Canzone d'Amore, Bird, **2** 150-203; **3** 117-160.
Capital, at St. Ives, Raftis, **20** 79-92.
Carmen Prosaicum, Richard Rolle, Liegey, **19** 15-36.
Cashel, King of, Hull, **11** 233-238.
Cashel, Patron, Hennig, **7** 21-39.
Castle of Perseverance, Bennett, **24** 141-152.
Cataldus Rachau, Hennig, **8** 217-244.
Cato, Distichs, Hazelton, **19** 157-173.
Cato, Distichs, Fairfax version, Whiting, **10** 209-215.
Causes, secondary, Thomas of York, Reilly, **15** 225-233.
Cavalcanti, Bird, **2** 150-203; **3,** 117-160.
Caxton and the Aeneid, Hall, **22** 136-147.

Caxton, Golden legend, Jeremy, **8** 97-106.
Censorship of books, Flahiff, **4** 1-22.
Cerbanus and St. John Damascene, Haring, **12** 214-216.
Cert Ríg Caisil, Hull, **11** 233-238.
Character, St. Augustine, Haring, **14** 79-97.
Chastising of God's Children, De Soer, **21** 129-146.
Chaucer, Dido and Aeneas, Hall **25** 148-159.
Chaucer, gardens, Kee, **23** 154-162.
Chaucer, *hende* Nicholas, Beichner, **14** 151-153.
Chaucer, biblical world, Magoun, **15** 107-136; **16** 152-156.
Chaucer, colloquial narrative, Novelli, **19** 246-249.
Chaucer, Cook-Host relationship, Lumiansky, **17** 208-209.
Chaucer, Constantinus Africanus, Bassan, **24** 127-140.
Chaucer, double consonants, etc., Magoun, **18** 204-207.
Chaucer, his Great Britain, Magoun, **16** 131-151.
Chaucer, his mediaeval world, Magoun, **17** 117-142.
Chaucer, Retraction, Madden, W., **17** 173-184.
Chaucer, Squire's Tale, Whiting, **9** 189-234.
Chaucer's animals, Rowland, **25** 367-372.
Chaucer's birds, Rowland, **24** 381-384.
Chaucer's "Cursed Monk", Bassan, **24** 127-140.
Chaucer's Pardoner, Beichner, **25** 160-172.
Chaucer's "Rusted Gold", Bode, **24** 369-370.
Chaucerian of 15th c., Whiting, **7** 40-54.
Church and State, Florence, Becker, **21** 1-16.
Clarenbaldus of Arras, Haring, **15** 212-221.
Coins, in Old French literature, Holmes, **19**, 123-128.
Color-vocabulary, Latin, Edgerton, **25** 173-208.
Coluccio Salutati, O'Donnell, **22** 240-256.
Common good, St. Thomas, Eschmann, **5** 123-165; **6** 62-120.
Common nature, St. Thomas and Duns Scotus, Owens, **19** 1-14; **21** 211-223.
Consecration, moment of, Kennedy, **6** 121-150.
Consolatio philosophiae, Kottler, **17** 209-214.
Constantinople, 12th c., Daly, **22** 43-91.
Contingency and foreknowledge, Synan, **24** 250-262.
Convivio, Dante, Leo, **13** 41-64.
Corner Stone, Biblical, Ladner, **4** 43-60.
Cornish *Ordinalia,* Fowler, **23** 91-125.
Cosmogony, 12th c., Silverstein, **10** 179-196; **16** 156-162.
Council, and Pope, Tierney, **19** 197-218.
Courtly Love, Denomy, **6** 175-260.
Courts, ecclesiastical, Flahiff **3** 101-116; **6** 261-313; **7** 229-290.
Cross, triumphal, Brieger, **4** 85-96.
Crusades, Opposition, Flahiff, **9** 162-188.
Crusades and Tafurs, Sumberg, **21** 224-246.
Crusaders, Daly, **22** 43-91.
Cursor Mundi, Noah story, Lamberts, **24** 217-232.
Cyril of Alexandria, influence on theology, Haring, **12** 1-19.

Daniel of Morley, cosmogonist, Silverstein, **10** 179-196.
Dante, *convivio,* Leo, **13** 41-64.
David and Goliath, Denomy, **18** 224-232.
De amore, Andreas Capellanus, Denomy, **8** 107-149.
De anima, Gundissalinus, Muckle, **2** 23-103.
Debate of body and soul, Old Norse, Widding and Bekker-Nielsen, **21** 272-289.
De bono et malo, Wm. of Auvergne, O'Donnell, **8** 245-299; **16** 219-271.
De consolatione, Jean de Meun, Dedeck-Héry, **14** 165-275.
De consolatione philosophiae, Jean de Meun, Denomy, **16** 19-34.
De contemptu mundi, Bernardus Morvalensis, Engelhardt, **22** 108-135.

Decretists, Pope and Council, Tierney, **19** 197-218.
Dedication, Old Norse homily, Turville-Petre, **11** 206-218.
De discretione animae, spiritus et mentis, Gilbert of Poitiers, Haring, **22** 148-191.
De hebdomadibus, Boethius, Haring, **15** 212-221.
De necessitate et contingentia causarum, Siger of Brabant, Maurer, **14** 48-60.
De nobilitate animi, Colker, **23** 47-79.
De officiis ministrorum, St. Ambrose, Muckle, **1** 63-80.
De quidditatibus entium of Dietrich of Freiberg, Maurer, **18** 173-203.
De s. Romana Ecclesia, Humbert, Ryan, **20** 206-238.
De schematibus et tropis, Bede, Elder, **9** 141-150.
De simoniaca heresi, Ryan, **15** 233-243.
De Vignai, *Légende dorée,* Jeremy, **8** 97-106.
Dido and Aeneas, Chaucer, Hall, **25** 148-159.
Die Geestelike Brulocht, De Soer, **21** 129-146.
Dies Dominica, McNally, **22** 355-361
Dietrich of Freiberg, *De quidditatibus entium,* Maurer, **18** 173-203.
Dino del Garbo, Bird, **2** 150-203; **3** 117-160.
Disticha Catonis, Fairfax version, Whiting, **10** 209-215.
Disticha Catonis, Mediaeval commentaries, Hazelton, **19** 157-173.
Divine causality in John of Jandun, Maurer, **17** 185-207.
Divine ideas, in Grosseteste, Lynch, **3** 161-173.
Divine ideas in Henry of Harclay, Maurer, **23** 163-193.
Divine infinity, St. Albert, Catania, **22** 27-42.
Divine infinity, opponents, Sweeney, **19** 233-245.
Double truth in Boetius of Dacia, Maurer, **17** 233-239.
Duns Scotus, common nature, Owens, **19** 1-14.
Duns Scotus, existence of God, Gilson, **11** 23-61.
Duns Scotus, metaphysics, Gilson **10** 21-92.
Duns Scotus, metaphysics, Owens, **10** 163-177.
Dura-Europas, Good Shepherd, Quasten, **9** 1-18.

Ecloga Theoduli, Steadman, **24** 384-387.
Education of parochial clergy, Boyle, **24** 263-302.
Educational policy of King Alfred, Magoun, **10** 93-107; **11** 113-122.
Egypt, St. Augustine, Gilson, **8** 43-52.
Elementatum, cosmogony, Silverstein, **16** 156-162.
Elevation of the Host, Kennedy, **6** 121-150; **8** 87-96.
Eneydos, Caxton, Hall, **22** 136-147.
Ens diminutum, meaning, Maurer, **12** 216-222.
Episcopacy, in Ireland, Hennig, **8** 217-244.
Esse, in St. Bonaventure, Klubertanz, **8** 169-188.
Esse, in Jean Quidort, Heiman, **15** 137-146.
Esse, in Siger of Brabant, Maurer, **8** 68-86.
Essence, in Jean Quidort, Heiman, **15** 137-146.
Essence, in St. Thomas, Maurer, **13** 165-176.
Essence, in St. Thomas, Owens, **23** 240-259.
Essentia in Siger of Brabant, Maurer, **8** 68-86.
Est, in Robert of Melun, Nash, **14** 129-142.
Eulogium ad Alexandrum Papam Tertium, John of Cornwall, Haring, **13** 253-300.
Everard of Ypres, St. Bernard and Gilbert of Poitiers, Haring, **17** 143-172.
Excommunication, in Peter Cantor, Haring, **11** 100-112.
Existence of God, Duns Scotus, Gilson, **11** 23-61.
Existence, divine, al-Kindī, Marmura and Rist, **25** 338-354.

Existere, in St. Bonaventure, Klubertanz, **8** 169-188.
Exodus, and Maimonides, Gilson, **13** 223-225.
Extravagantes, in Simon of Bisignano, McLaughlin, **20** 167-176.

Félire, Oengusso, Hennig, **25** 280-293.
Félire Oengusso, Hennig, **17** 219-226.
Fin' Amors, troubadours, Denomy, **7** 139-207.
Florence, Trecento, Becker and Brucker, **18** 93-104; Becker, **21** 1-16.
Florentine Politics, Becker, **24** 35-82.
Form, in St. Thomas, Maurer, **13** 165-176.
Francis, St., and Philosophy, Pegis, **15** 1-13.
Frediano, St., Hennig, **13** 234-242.
Free will, John Buridan, Monahan, E., **16** 72-86.
Friar's Tale, Birney, **21** 17-35.
Froissart, anagrams, Cartier, **25** 100-108.
Froissart, poet, Whiting, **8** 189-216.
Fulbert of Chartres, Behrends, **25** 93-99.

Gawain, in Squire's Tale, Whiting, **9** 189-234.
Geometriae, Practica, Baron, **17** 107-116.
Gerard of Cremona, and Posterior Analytics, O'Donnell, **20** 239-315.
Gertrude, St. of Helfta, Jeremy, **19** 48-54.
Gervase of Tilbury, *Otia imperialia,* Caldwell, **24** 95-126.
Gianfrancesco Pico, Schmitt, **25** 231-258.
Gilbert of Poitiers, Haring, **13** 1-40.
Gilbert of Poitiers, Leclercq, **14** 107-128.
Gilbert of Poitiers, doctrine, Haring, **15** 243-289.
Gilbert of Poitiers, *De discretione animae,* etc., Haring, **22** 148-191.
Gilbert of Poitiers, sermon, Haring, **23** 126-135.
Gilbert of Poitiers, and St. Bernard, Haring, **17** 143-172.
Giles of Rome on Boethius, Nash, **12** 57-91.
Giles of Rome, theology, Nash, **18** 61-92.
God, in Duns Scotus, Owens, **10** 163-177.
God, existence of, in Duns Scotus, Gilson, **11** 23-61.
Godfrey of St. Victor, *Preconium Augustini,* Damon, **22** 92-107.
Good Shepherd, Dura-Europas, Quasten, **9** 1-18.
Gothic language, Bibliography, Mossé, **12** 237-324; **15** 169-183; **19** 174-196.
Great Britain, Chaucer, Magoun, **16** 131-151.
Greece, St. Augustine, Gilson, **8** 43-52.
Greek Fathers and Porretans, Haring, **24** 181-209.
Greek works, Latin translations, Muckle, **4** 33-42; **5** 102-114.
Gregorian Reform, Ryan, **16** 176-178.
Gregory of Nyssa, man image of God, Muckle, **7** 55-84.
Grosseteste, *Hexameron,* Muckle, **6** 151-174; **13** 242-244.
Guillaume d'Angleterre, rhymes, Woods, **22** 370-375.
Guillaume de Palerne, Dunn, **10** 215-216.
Guillaume de Palerne, Sinclair, **25** 362-366.
Gundissalinus, *De anima,* Muckle, **2** 23-103.
Guthlaci Vita, Bolton, **21** 36-52.
Guthlac A, Old English, Shook, **23** 294-304.
Guy d'Orchelles, *Summa de officiis,* Kennedy, **1** 23-62.

Heloise, letters, Muckle, **15** 47-94; **17,** 240-281.
Hende Nicholas, Chaucer, Beichner, **14** 151-153.
Henry of Ghent, unity of man, Maurer, **10** 1-20.
Henry of Harclay, on being, Maurer, **16** 1-18.
Henry of Harclay, divine ideas, Maurer, **23** 163-193.
Henry of Harclay, immortality, Maurer, **19** 79-107.
Heresy, medieval origins, Russell, **25** 26-53.

Hervaeus Natalis, on being, Allen, **22** 1-14.
Heu voce flebili cogor enarrare, Bradley, **19** 219-226.
Hexameron, Grosseteste, Muckle, **6** 151-174; **13** 242-244.
Historia calamitatum, Abelard, Muckle, **12** 163-213.
History, notion of, Lacroix, **10** 219-223.
History, study of mediaeval, Rand, **3** 1-14.
Hugh Etherian, *Liber de differentia,* Haring **24** 1-34.
Hugh of Honau, *Liber de ignorantia,* Haring, **25** 209-230.
Hugh of St. Cher, Principe, **25** 372-376.
Hugh of St. Victor, geometry, Baron, **17** 107-116.
Humanism, St. Thomas, Maritain, **3** 174-184.
Humbert of Silva Candida and Auxilius, Ryan, **13** 218-223.
Humbert, Cardinal, Roman-Byzantine relations, Ryan, **20** 206-238.

Ibn Sina, Treatise on love, Fackenheim, **7** 208-228.
Iconoclastic controversy, Ladner, **2** 127-149.
Ikhwan as-Safá, substance, Fackenheim, **5** 115-122.
Illumination, Gianfrancesco Pico, Schmitt, **25** 231-258.
Illumination, in Grosseteste, Lynch, **3** 161-173.
Immortality, in Henry of Harclay, Maurer, **19** 79-107.
Imperial idea, Brundage, **22** 15-26.
In celebratione adventus, sermon, Leclercq, **22** 214-231.
Independence, Maritain, **4** 23-32.
Ingot, in foreign exchange, Levy, **8** 310-315.
Introitus ad sententias, Synan, **25** 259-279.
Ipsa Philosophia Christus, Rochais, **13** 244-247.
Ireland, early episcopacy, Hennig, **8** 217-244.
Irish saints in late English hagiography, Hennig, **16** 165-171.

Jean de Meun, and Boethius, Dedeck-Héry, **14** 165-275.
Jean de Meun and Boethius, Denomy, **16** 19-34.
Jean Quidort, essence and *esse,* Heiman, **15** 137-146.
Jerome, St., Bede and Robert Grosseteste, Muckle, **13** 242-244.
Jew and the Pagan, Ames, **19** 37-47.
Jois, troubadours, Denomy, **13** 177-217.
John Buridan, liberty and free will, Monahan, E., **16** 72-86.
John of Cornwall and Alexander III, Haring, **13** 253-300.
John Damascene, Translation, Haring, **12** 214-216.
John of Jandun and divine causality, Maurer, **17** 185-207.
Jovens, troubadours, Denomy, **11** 1-22.
Judicare, in the Creed, Utley, **8** 303-309.

Kingship and feudalism, Behrends, **25** 93-99.

Langland's Rat Parliament, Orsten, **23** 216-239.
Laon, School, Haring, **17** 1-45.
Last wills, in England, Sheehan, **23** 368-371.
Latin, Med. teaching, Bonaventure, **23** 1-20.
Laurentius of Arezzo, Chroust and Corbett, **11** 62-76.
Lawman, Blenner-Hassett, **10** 197-200.
Lectura super Matthaeum, St. Thomas, Eschmann, **18** 232-240.
Légende dorée, de Vignai, Jeremy, **8** 97-106.
Lewinna, St., Burial place, Stephens, **21** 303-312.
Liber I adversus simoniacos, Ryan, **13** 218-223.
Liber de Anima, William of Vaurouillon, Brady, **10** 224-297; **11** 247-307.

Liber de differentia naturae et personae, Haring, **24** 1-134.
Liber de divinis officiis, Peter Damiani, Ryan, **14** 159-163.
Liber de ignorantia, Hugh of Honau, Haring, **25** 209-230.
Liber Dominus vobiscum, Peter Damiani, Ryan, **14** 159-163.
Liber de voluntate, St. Anselm, Choquette, **4** 61-81.
Liberty, John Buridan, Monahan, E., **16** 72-86.
Livre du ciel et du monde, See Nicole Oresme.
Logic, 12th c. Treatises, Grabmann, **9** 56-70.
Logos, basis for doctrine of providence, Marcia, **5** 75-101.
London, Lawman, Blenner-Hassett, **10** 197-200.
Lords Ordainers of 1310, Trueman, **21** 247-271.
Lot and Pellinore, Moorman, **25** 83-92.

Magic arts, Pomponazzi, Maurer, **18** 1-18.
Magloire, St., Denomy, **19** 251-312; **21** 53-128.
Maimonides, and Exodus, Gilson, **13** 223-225.
Malory, Lot and Pelinore, Moorman, **25** 83-92.
Malory, *Morte Darthur,* Moorman, **22** 361-366.
Malory, Tale of Lancelot, etc., Lumiansky, **19** 108-122.
Man, image of God, Gregory of Nyssa, Muckle, **7** 55-84.
Marc Bloch's Comparative Method, Raftis, **24** 349-368.
Mariu Saga, Turville-Petre, **9** 131-140.
Marriage, of canons, McLaughlin, **3** 94-100.
Marriage, Formation of Bond, McLaughlin, **15** 208-212.
Married women, property rights, Sheehan, **25** 109-124.
Martianus Capella and Remigius of Auxerre, Lutz, **19** 137-156.
Martyrologies, early Irish, Hennig, **19** 227-233.
Martyrologium Wandalberti, Hennig, **17** 219-226.
Mary Legends, Gripkey, **14** 9-47; **15** 14-46.
Mathematics, St. Thomas, Maurer, **21** 185-192.
Medical School, Cambridge, Bullough, **24** 161-168.
Mediaeval MSS in photographic reproductions, Scollard, **4** 126-138; **5** 51-74.
Mediaeval world of Chaucer, Magoun, **17** 117-142.
Mégas Kanon, Hennig, **25** 280-293.
Menologium, Irish counterparts, Hennig, **14** 98-106.
Metaphysics, Duns Scotus, Owens, **10** 163-177.
Metaphysics and Peter of Auvergne, Monahan, A., **16** 118-130.
Metaphysics of Siger of Brabant, Maurer, **11** 224-232; **12** 233-235.
Metaphysics, Thomistic, Maurer, **18** 173-203.
Metaphysics, object of, Gilson, **10** 21-92.
Middle English, *Questmonger,* Williams, **10** 200-204.
Miller's Tale, Bolton, **24** 83-94.
Minsheu's Guide, Mary Joan, **24** 375-377.
Missal, Curial, Kennedy, **20** 113-126.
Missal, Lateran, Kennedy, **14** 61-78.
Missions, Papacy, Sullivan, **17** 46-106.
Monasticism, Irish, Dunleavy, **19** 129-136.
Morte Dartur, Malory, Moorman, **22** 361-366.
Multum ad . . ., Gilson, **7** 337-339.
Myth, and mediaeval literature, Moorman, **18** 158-172.

Navigatio S. Brendani, Selmer, **18** 145-157.
Nibelungenlied, names in, Magoun, **7** 85-138.
Nicholas of Autrecourt, *Exigit ordo,* O'Donnell, **1** 179-280.
Nicholas of Autrecourt, Philosophy, O'Donnell, **4** 97-125.

Nicholas of Clairvaux, and Peter Damiani, Ryan, **9** 151-161.
Nicole Oresme, *Livre du ciel et du monde,* Menut, Denomy, **3** 185-280; **4** 159-297; **5** 167-333.
Nikulas of Munkathvera, Magoun, **6** 314-354.
Nimbus, square, Ladner, **3** 15-45; **4** 82-84.
Noah Story, *Cursor mundi,* Lamberts, **24** 217-232.
Non Alleluia Ructare, Beichner, **18** 135-144.
Novi Cives, Florence, Becker, **24** 35-82.

Ockham, unity of science, Maurer, **20** 98-112.
Old English, a technical construction, Shook, **2** 253-257.
Old Norse, debate of body and soul, Widding and Bekker-Nielsen, **21** 272-289.
Old Norse, homily on the Assumption, Turville-Petre, **9** 131-140.
Old Norse, homily on the Dedication, Turville-Petre, **11** 206-218.
Old Norse, lives of the saints, Widding, etc., **25** 294-337.
Old Norse, Saints' lives, Bekker-Nielsen, **24** 323-334.
Old Norse, *Transitus Mariae,* Widding and Bekker-Nielsen, **23** 324-333.
Oneness, al-Kindī, Marmura and Rist, **25** 338-354.
Ordinalia, Cornish, Fowler, **23** 91-125.
Ordo Missae, Franciscan, Kennedy, **2** 204-222.
Otia imperialia, Caldwell, **24** 95-126.
Owl and the Nightingale, Donovan, **18** 207-214.

Papacy, missionary activity, Sullivan, **17** 46-106.
Papal finance, Yunck, **23** 334-351.
Penance, Robert Courson, Kennedy, **7** 291-336.
Perseus-Bellerophon Myth, Steadman, **24** 384-387.
Peter of Auvergne and Siger of Brabant, Dunphy, **15** 159-168.
Peter of Auvergne, Metaphysics, Monaghan, A., **16** 118-130.
Peter Cantor, on excommunication, Haring, **11** 100-112.
Peter, Chancellor of Chartres, Kennedy, **5** 1-38.
Peter Damiani, *Liber Dominus Vobiscum,* Ryan, **14** 159-163.
Peter Damiani, St., Canonical sources, Ryan, **16** 176-178.
Peter Damiani and Nicholas of Clairvaux, Ryan, **9** 151-161.
Peter Lombard and St. Albert, Catania, **22** 27-42.
Philology, in early Scholasticism, Landgraf, **8** 53-67.
Philosophy, St. Bonaventure and St. Francis, Pegis, **15** 1-13.
Philosophy, moral, Delhaye, **11** 77-99.
Piers Plowman, Fuller, **23** 352-362.
Pilgrim diary, English, Magoun, **2** 231-252; **6** 314-354.
Pilgrim diary, Nikulas of Munkathvera, Magoun, **6** 314-354.
Pilgrim routes, Springer, **12** 92-122.
Plato, *Regio dissimilitudinis,* Gilson, **9** 108-130.
Plato, Timaeus, Calcidius, O'Donnell, **7** 1-20.
Platonic idea and St. Thomas, Owens, **21** 211-223.
Plotinus, Theos and the One, Rist, **24** 169-180.
Poet-Teacher, Coluccio Salutati, O'Donnell, **22** 240-256.
Politics, Aristotle, Eschmann, **18** 232-240.
Pomponazzi on magic arts, Maurer, **18** 1-18.
Pope, and Council, Tierney, **19** 197-218.
Popes, New list of, Mercati, **9** 71-80.
Porretans and Greeks, Haring, **24** 181-209.
Posterior Analytics, Themistius, O'Donnell, **20** 239-315.
Praecursor Angelicus, St. Ambrose, Quasten, **8** 301-302.
Preconium Augustini, Godfrey of St. Victor, Damon, **22** 92-107.

Prior Analytics, Richard of Campsall, Synan, **23** 305-323.
Prioress's Tale, Steadman, **24** 388-391.
Prioress' Tale, sources, Wenk, **17** 214-219.
Privileges of Knights Hospitallers, Brundage, **24** 153-160.
Problemata determinata XLIII, St. Albert, Weisheipl, **22** 303-354.
Prohibition, Writ of, Flahiff, **3** 101-116; **6** 261-313; **7** 229-290.
Prologus in Eptatheucon, Theirry of Chartres, Jeauneau, **16** 171-175.
Pronouns of address, Canterbury Tales, Nathan, **21** 193-201.
Provencal, Arabic influences, Denomy, **15** 147-158.
Proverbs, Serlo of Wilton, Friend, **16** 179-218.
Proverbs, Pseudo-Aristotelian, Selmer, **16** 162-165.
Proverbs, Scottish, Whiting, **11** 123-205; **13** 87-164.
Providence, doctrine of, Marcia, **5** 75-101.
Psalters, Dominican, Corbett, **13** 247-252.
Pseudo-Alcuin, Ryan, **14** 159-163.
Pseudo-Aristotelian Proverbs, Selmer, **16** 162-165.

Questmonger, Middle English, Williams, **10** 200-204.

Ralph Niger, Life and Works, Flahiff, **2** 104-126.
Regio dissimilitudinis, Gilson, **9** 108-130.
Religious women, rule of Abelard, McLaughlin, **18** 241-292.
Remigius of Auxerre, Elder, **9** 141-150.
Remigius of Auxerre, Lutz, **19** 137-156.
Rent, at St. Ives, Raftis, **20** 79-92.
Revelabile and Cajetan, Gilson, **15** 199-206.
Rheims, Council, 1049, Denomy, **14** 143-149.
Richard of Campsall, Synan, **14** 1-8.
Richard of Campsall, Contingency and Foreknowledge, Synan, **24** 250-262.
Richard of Campsall, on Prior Analytics, Synan, **23** 305-323.
Richard Rolle, *Carmen Prosaicum*, Liegey, **19** 15-36.
Riddle I "Fire", Old-English, Shook, **8** 316-318.
Riddle 28, 'Testudo', Old-English, Shook, **20** 93-97.
Robert Courson, Penance, Kennedy, **7** 291-336.
Robert Courson, *Summa*, Kennedy, **9** 81-107.
Robert Grosseteste, Divine ideas, Lynch, **3** 161-173.
Robert Holcot, *Sermo finalis*, Wey, **11** 219-224.
Robert Holcot, Theology as a science, Muckle, **20** 127-153.
Robert of Melun, use of *est*, Nash, **14** 129-142.
Roger Nottingham, Synan, **25** 259-279.
Round Table, Denomy, **14** 143-149.
Rural History of England, Raftis, **24** 349-368.
Ruysbroek, *Die Geestlike Brulocht*, De Soer, **21** 129-146.

Sacramentology, Alger of Liege, Haring, **20** 41-78.
Sacramentology, Berengar, Haring, **10** 109-146.
Sacramentum, Berengar, Haring, **10** 109-146.
St. Ives, England, Raftis, **20** 79-92.
Saints' Lives, Old Norse, Bekker-Nielsen, **24** 323-334.
Saints' Lives, Old Norse, Widding, etc., **25** 294-337.
Salomon and Saturn, Utley, **19** 55-78.
Satan the Fowler, Koonce, **21** 176-184.
Satires on Rome, mediaeval, Yunck, **23** 334-351.
Saxon Settlement in Transylvania, Weber, **18** 50-60.
Scotia Minor, Dunleavy, **19** 129-136.
Scripture, in Piers Plowman, Fuller, **23** 352-362.
Seals, of Amalfi, Brentano, **23** 21-46.
Sentences of Robert of Melun, Nash, **14** 129-142.

Sententiae Magistri A, Haring, **17** 1-45.
Serlo of Wilton, Proberbs, Friend, **16** 179-218.
Sermo finalis, Robert Holcot, Wey, **11** 219-224.
Siger of Brabant and Peter of Auvergne, Dunphy, **15** 159-168.
Siger of Brabant, *De necessitate,* etc., Maurer, **14** 48-60.
Siger of Brabant, *esse* and *essentia,* Maurer, **8** 68-86.
Siger of Brabant, metaphysics, Maurer, **11** 224-232; **12** 233-235.
Siger of Brabant and Pomponazzi, Maurer, **18** 1-18.
Signs before the Judgment, Old French versions, Heist, **15** 184-198; **22** 192-203.
Silao, St., of Lucca, Hennig, **13** 234-242.
Similitudes, in St. Gertrude, Jeremy, **19** 48-54.
Simon of Bisignano, *Extravagantes,* McLaughlin, **20** 167-176.
Sir Degare, Donovan, **15** 206-208.
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight, Moorman, **18** 158-172.
Sir Orfeo, Hill, **23** 136-153.
Society, Notion in St. Thomas, Eschmann, **8** 1-42; **9** 19-55.
Somner, *Dictionarium,* Mary Joan, **24** 375-377.
Souls, infinite number, Avicenna, Marmura, **22** 232-239.
Spontaneity, Maritain, **4** 23-32.
Squire's Tale, Gawain, Whiting, **9** 189-234.
Substance, conception of, Fackenheim, **5** 115-122.
Sub umbris arborum, Gilson, **14** 149-151.
Summa contra Gentiles III, 44, § 5, Pegis, **25** 1-25.
Summa de officiis, Guy d'Orchelles, Kennedy, **1** 23-62.
Summa Parisiensis, Marriage, McLaughlin, **15** 208-212.
Summa of Robert Courson, Kennedy, **9** 81-107.
Summa Totius Logicae, Baudry, **9** 301-304.
Summae of Cod. Vat. *lat.* 10754, Landgraf, **9** 296-300.
Syncategoremata, Wm. of Sherwood, O'Donnell, **3** 46-93.

Tafurs, and first Crusade, Sumberg, **21** 222-246.
Tale of Lancelot, Malory, Lumiansky, **19** 108-122.
Teaching, philosophy, Delhaye, **11** 77-99.
The Former Age, Chaucer, Pace, **23** 363-367.
Themistius, on Posterior Analytics, O'Donnell, **20** 239-315.
Theologia summi boni, Abelard, Haring, **18** 215-224.
Theology, subject, Nash, **18** 61-92.
Thierry of Chartres, *Prologus,* etc., Jeauneau, **16** 171-175.
Thierry of Chartres and the Trinity, Haring, **18** 125-134.
Thomas, St., and the Nicomachean Ethics, Pegis, **25** 1-25.
Thomas, St., *S. Th. 1,44 1-2,* Pegis, **8** 159-168.
Thomas, St., analogy, Owens, **24** 303-322.
Thomas, St., analogy of God and creatures, O'Neill, **23** 206-215.
Thomas, St., being, Owens, **20** 1-40; **22** 257-302.
Thomas, St., common good, Eschmann, **5** 123-165; **6** 62-120.
Thomas, St., common nature, Owens, **19** 1-14; **21** 211-223.
Thomas, St., essence, Owens, **23** 240-259.
Thomas, St., form and essence, Maurer, **13** 165-176.
Thomas, St., humanism, Maritain, **3** 174-184.
Thomas, St., Legislation about his teaching, Burbach, **4** 139-158.
Thomas, St., on mathematics, Maurer, **21** 185-192.
Thomas, St., minister of baptism, Haring, **14** 153-159.
Thomas, St., notion of society, Eschmann, **8** 1-42; **9** 19-55.
Thomas, St., and Platonic idea, Owens, **21** 211-223.
Thomas, St., politics, Eschmann, **18** 232-240.

Thomas, St., two powers, Eschmann, **20** 177-205.
Thomas, St., unity, Owens, **23** 240-259.
Thomas Brinton, Brandt, **21** 291-296.
Thomas de Perseigne, Leclercq, **10** 204-209.
Thomas Wimbledon, Owen, N., **24** 333-381.
Thomas of York, secondary causes, Reilly, **15** 225-233.
Thomistic philosophy of man, Owens, **25** 54-82.
Towneley Plays, Dunn, **23** 80-90.
Tractatus de assumpto homine, Vacarius, Haring, **21** 147-175.
Tractatus de coloribus, Edgerton, **25** 173-208.
Tractatus de universalibus, Grabmann, **9** 56-70.
Transitus Mariae, Old Norse, Widding, **23** 324-333.
Transylvania, mediaeval, Weber, **18** 50-60.
Tree called Chy, Utley, **19** 55-78.
Trinity, treatise on, Haring, **18** 125-134.
Tristan and the Morholt, Denomy, **18** 224-232.
Tristan de Nanteuil, Sinclair, **25** 362-366.
Troilus and Criseyde, Owen, C., **22** 366-370.
Troilus, Vision, Kellogg, **22** 204-213.
Troubadours, Arabic influences, Denomy, **15** 147-158.
Troubadours, *Fin' Amors,* Denomy, **7** 139-207.
Troubadours, *Jois,* Denomy, **13** 177-217.
Troubadours, *Jovens,* Denomy, **11** 1-22.
Two Powers, St. Thomas, Eschmann, **20** 177-205.
Unity of Man in Henry of Ghent, Maurer, **10** 1-20.
Unity in Thomistic philosophy of Man, Owens, **25** 54-82.
Unity of Science, Ockham, Maurer, **20** 98-112.
Unity, in St. Thomas, Owens, **23** 240-259.
Usury, McLaughlin, **1** 81-147; **2** 1-22.
Usury, Bowers, **17** 226-232.
Utrum theologia sit scientia, Robert Holcot, Muckle, **20** 127-153.

Vacarius, *De assumpto homine,* Haring, **21** 147-175.
Verum sequitur esse rerum, Phelan, **1** 11-22.
Vergil, and Caxton, Hall, **22** 136-147.
Vision of the little earth, Troilus, Kellogg, **22** 204-213.

Widukind of Corvey, Brundage, **22** 15-26.
Wife of Bath, Margulies, **24** 210-216.
William of Auvergne, *De bono et malo*; O'Donnell, **8** 245-299; **16** 219-271.
William of Moerbeke, Braswell, **24** 371-375.
William of Sherwood, *Syncategoremata,* O'Donnell, **3** 46-93.
William of Vaurouillon, Brady, **10** 224-297; **11** 247-307.
Wyclif, political activity, Hanrahan, **20** 154-166.

III

TEXTS EDITED

Abelard, *Historia calamitatum*, Muckle, **12** 163-213.

Abelard and Heloise, Letters on origin of religious life, Muckle, **17** 240-281.

Abelard and Heloise, Personal letters, Muckle, **15** 47-94.

Abelard, Rule for religious women, McLaughlin, **18** 241-292.

Alan of Lille, *De virtutibus et de vitiis et de donis Spiritus Sancti*, Lottin, **12** 20-56.

Alan of Lille, *Theologiae due sunt species*, Lottin, **12** 20-56.

Albertus Magnus, *Problemata determinata XLIII*, Weisheipl, **22** 303-354.

Annales Domitiani latini, Magoun, **9** 235-295.

Arnaud de Bonneval, preface to *Hexameron*, Leclercq, **15** 96-98.

Boethius, *De consolatione*, trans. Jean de Meun, Dedeck-Héry, **14** 165-275.

British Museum, MS *addit.* 38821, fol. 58, Flahiff, **7** 290.

Canticle of Canticles, Prologue to commentary, Leclercq, **15** 99.

Capitula summae magistri Roberti (Courson), Kennedy, **9** 81-107.

Cert Ríg Caisil, Hull, **11** 233-238.

Clarenbaldus, Commentary on Boethius' *De Trinitate* (variants of MS St. Omer, Bibl. mun., 142), Haring **15** 218-221.

Contingency and foreknowledge, Richard of Campsall, Synan, **24** 250-262.

Cursor mundi, Noah story, vv. 1625-1916, Lamberts, **24** 217-232.

De anima, Gundissalinus, Muckle, **2** 23-103.

Debate of body and soul, Old Norse, Widding, Bekker-Nielsen, **21** 280-289.

De bono et malo, Wm. of Auvergne, O'Donnell, **8** 245-299; **16** 219-271.

De coloribus, mediaeval treatise, Edgerton, **25** 173-208.

De consolatione, Jean de Meun's translation, Dedeck-Héry, **14** 165-275.

De discretione animae, spiritus et mentis, Gilbert of Poitiers, Haring, **22** 173-191.

De nobilitate animi, Colker, **23** 53-79.

De simoniaca heresi, 11th c. letter, Ryan, **15** 239-242.

De virtutibus et de vitiis et de donis Spiritus Sancti, Alan of Lille, Lottin, **12** 20-56.

Dialogus Rascii et Evrardi, St. Bernard and Gilbert of Poitiers, Leclercq, **14** 116-128.

Dialogus Ratii et Everardi, Haring, **15** 245-289.

Dies Dominica, McNally, **22** 359-361.

Dino del Garbo, Commentary on *Canzone d'Amore* of Cavalcanti, Bird, **2** 150-203; **3** 117-160.

Doctori Quondam Egregio . . . Discipulo E(verardo) suo Fratri . . . Frater B. Haring, **17** 168-172.

Du ciel et du monde, Nicole Oresme, Menut and Denomy, **3** 185-280; **4** 159-297; **5** 167-333.

Edward I, *Circumspecte Agatis*, 1286, Flahiff, **6** 312-313.

Epistola Evrardi . . . ad Urbanum papam III, Haring, **14** 114-116.

Epistola Everardi de quibusdam articulis Fidei . . . ad Urbanum Papam III, Haring, **17** 162-168.

Epistolae Hugonis Honaugiensis Scholastici missae Hugoni Aetheriano Constantinopolim, Haring, **24** 16-19.

Epistola Petri scholastici Wiennensis missa de Austria Hugoni Aetheriano Constantinopolim, Haring, **24** 19-21.

Eulogium ad Alexandrum Papam Tertium, John of Cornwall, Haring, **13** 253-300.

Everard of Ypres, Letter to Urban III and letter from Frater B., Haring, **17** 162-172.

Exigit Ordo executionis, Nicholas of Autrecourt, O'Donnell, **1** 179-267.

Four Old French Versions of the fifteen signs before the Judgment, Heist, **15** 184-198.

Gilbert, on Bible, prologue, Leclercq, **15** 102-103.

Gilbert of Poitiers, Christmas sermon, Haring, **23** 130-135.

Gilbert of Poitiers, *De discretione animae, spiritus et mentis,* Haring, **22** 173-191.

Godfrey of St. Victor, *Microcosmus* frag., Delhaye, **11** 96-97.

Godfrey of St. Victor, *Preconium Augustini,* Damon, **22** 92-107.

Grosseteste, *Hexameron,* Part VII, Chap. 1-12, Muckle, **6** 151-174.

Gundissalinus, *De anima,* Muckle, **2** 23-103.

Guy d'Orchelles, *Summa de Officiis Ecclesiae,* Kennedy, **1** 23-62.

Haymo of Faversham, *Ordo Missae* and *Indutis planeta,* Kennedy, **2** 210-222.

Helias, letter to Johannes, 11th. c., Rochais, **13** 246-247.

Henry of Harclay, Questions on the divine ideas, Maurer, **23** 166-193.

Henry of Harclay, Questions on immortality, Maurer, **19** 89-107.

Hexameron, Arnaud of Bonneval, preface, Leclercq **15** 96-98.

Hexameron, Grosseteste, Part VII, chap. 1-12, Muckle, **6** 151-174.

Historia calamitatum, Abelard, Muckle, **12** 163-213.

Hugh Etherian, *Liber de differentia naturae et personae,* Haring, **24** 21-34.

Hugh of Honau, *Liber de ignorantia,* Haring, **25** 209-230.

Indutus planeta, Haymo of Faversham, Kennedy, **2** 216 ff.

Introitus ad sententias, Roger Nottingham, Synan, **25** 259-279.

Jean de Meun, Transl. of Boethius *De consolatione,* Dedeck-Héry, **14** 165-275.

John of Cornwall, *Eulogium ad Alexandrum Papam Tertium,* Haring **13** 253-300.

John Pecham, Licit and illicit Prohibitions, Flahiff **6** 310-313.

Laurentius of Arezzo, *De ecclesiastica Potestate: Prohemium* of Book II, Chroust and Corbett, **11** 62-76.

La vie Saint Basille, Denomy **18** 115-124.

La vie Sainte Barbe, Denomy, **1** 157-178.

Liber de differentia naturae et personae, Hugh Etherian, Haring, **24** 21-34.

Liber de ignorantia, Hugh of Honau, Haring, **25** 209-230.

Manuale de misteriis ecclesie, contents, Peter of Roissy, Kennedy, **5** 21-38.

Middle English Mnemonic Poem on Usury, Bowers, **17** 228-232.

Nicholas of Autrecourt, *Exigit ordo executionis,* O'Donnell, **1** 179-267.

Nicholas of Autrecourt, *Quaestio de qua respondet,* O'Donnell, **1** 180, 268-280.

Nicole Oresme, *Du Ciel et du monde,* Menut and Denomy, **3** 185-280; **4** 159-297; **5** 167-333.
Noah story in *Cursor Mundi,* vv. 1625-1916, Lamberts, **24** 217-232.

Ordo Missae, Haymo of Faversham, Kennedy, **2** 210-222.

Peter of Roissy, *Manuale de misteriis ecclesie,* contents, Kennedy, **5** 21-38.
Peter of Roissy, Tract on extreme unction, Kennedy, **5** 16-21.
Plea rolls, London, P. R. O., selected texts, Flahiff, **7** 283-290.
Preconium Augustini, Godfrey of St. Victor, Damon, **22** 92-107.
Problemata determinata XLIII, Albertus Magnus, Weisheipl, **22** 303 ff.
Prologue to *Heptateuchon* of Thierry of Chartres, Jeauneau, **16** 174-175.

Quaestio de qua respondet, Nicholas of Autrecourt, O'Donnell, **1** 180, 268-280.
Question on essence and existence in MS Cambrai 486, Maurer, **11** 229-232.
Quaestiones Londinenses, Brundage, **24** 158-160.

Ralph Niger, Criticism of the Third Crusade from *De re militari,* Flahiff, **9** 179-188.
Ralph Niger, *De re militari,* Prologue to Book I, Flahiff, **2** 125-126.
Rheims, Council, 1148, *acta,* Leclercq, **14** 108, 109.
Richard of Campsall, on contingency and foreknowledge, Synan, **24** 250-262.
Richard of Campsall, *Notabilia quaedam pro materia de contingentia et praescientia Dei,* Synan, **24** 257-262.
Richard of Campsall, *Super librum Priorum Analyticorum,* Synan, **23** 313-323.
Richard Rolle, *Carmen prosaicum,* Liegey, **19** 31-36.
Robert Courson, *Capitula Summae Magistri Roberti,* Kennedy, **9** 81-107.
Robert Courson, *Summa de penitentia,* Kennedy, **7** 294-336.
Robert Holcot, *Sermo finalis,* Wey, **11** 219-224.
Robert Holcot, *Utrum theologia sit scientia,* Muckle, **20** 127-153.
Roger Nottingham, *Introitus ad sententias,* Synan, **25** 259-279.

Saint Magloire, Life and miracles, Denomy and Brückmann, **19** 251-312; **21** 53-128.
Selected texts from Eng. latin grammarians, Bonaventure, **23** 17-20.
Sermo in Adventu Domini, St. Bernard, Leclercq, **22** 218-226.
Sermo Magistri Gisleberti de Natali Domini, Haring, **23** 130-135.
Siger of Brabant, Question on essence and existence in *Quaest. super lib. meta.,* Maurer, **8** 69-74.
Siger of Brabant, *Utrum omnia de necessitate eveniat,* Maurer, **14** 54-60.
Summa de Officiis Ecclesiae, Guy d'Orchelles, Kennedy, **1** 23-62.
Summa de penitentia, Robert Courson, Kennedy, **7** 294-336.
Super librum Priorum Analyticorum, Richard of Campsall, Synan, **23** 313-323.
Syncategoremata, William of Sherwood, O'Donnell, **3** 46-93.

Theologiae due sunt species, Alan of Lille, Lottin, **12** 20-56.
Themistius, Paraphrasis of Posterior Analytics, Gerard of Cremona translation, O'Donnell, **20** 239-315.
Thierry of Chartres, *Commentarium in De inventione Ciceronis,* Delhaye, **11** 97-99.
Tract on Extreme Unction, Peter of Roissy, Kennedy, **5** 16-21.
Tractatus de assumpto homine, Vacarius, Haring, **21** 162-175.

Tractatus de Trinitate, Haring, **18** 129-134.

Tractatus de universalibus, Vienna, Nat. Bibl. *Lat.* 2486, Grabmann, **9** 65-70.

Transitus Mariae, Old Norse, Widding, Bekker-Nielsen, **23** 329-333.

Treasurer's Remembrancer, Diplomatic Documents, London, P. R. O., E 30/1576, Flahiff, **6** 287, 310-312.

Utrum theologia sit scientia, Robert Holcot, Muckle, **20** 127-153.

Vacarius, *Tractatus de assumpto homine,* Haring, **21** 162-175.

William of Auvergne, *De bono et malo,* O'Donnell, **8** 245-299; **16** 219-271.

William of Conches, *In Timaeum,* frag., Delhaye, **11** 95-96.

William of Lafford, on Matthew XV, dedicatory letter, Leclercq, **15** 101-102.

William of Sherwood, *Syncategoremata,* O'Donnell, **3** 46-93.

William of Vaurouillon, *Liber de anima,* Brady, **10** 231-297; **11** 250-307.

IV

MANUSCRIPTS AND ARCHIVAL MATERIAL

A detailed listing has not been given of all items found in the archives and libraries of Denmark, Iceland, Norway and Sweden which are indicated in the following article:

The Lives of the Saints in Old Norse Prose, A Handlist: Widding, Bekker-Nielsen, and Shook, **25** (1963), 294-337.

Aberdeen, University.
218: **22** 216.

Aberystwyth, Nat. Lib. of Wales.
Typescript of J. E. B. Gover, Place Names of Cornwall **23** 97-104.
5009C: **24** 95 ff.

Admont, Stiftsbibliothek.
7: **19** 197, 206, 211.

Alençon, Bibl. municipale.
24: **20** 67.

Amalfi, Archivio d. curia arcivescovile.
P. S. Arc. Amalfi: **23** 42, 43.

Amiens, Bibl. de la Ville.
407: **17** 210-213.

Aragon, Archivo de la Corona.
Ripoll 109: **12** 136, 147.

Arras, Bibl. municipale.
271: **19** 197, 210, 214.
664: **20** 66.
721: **24** 205.
855: **25** 373.

Assisi, Bibl. comunale.
338: **2** 218.
607: **20** 113 ff.
658: **12** 124, 131.

Augsburg, Kreis- und Stadtbibliothek.
I: **19** 197, 199, 210, 211, 214, 215; **20** 168.

Avranches, Bibl. de la Ville.
232: **12** 133, 135.

Baltimore, Henry Walter Art Gallery.
?: **12** 133.

Bamberg, Staatsbibliothek.
Can. 36: **10** 134.
Can. 38: **20** 168.
H. J. V. 1: **16** 41.
H. J. V. 8: **5** 247.
Patr. 127: **8** 60.
Patr. 128: **8** 56.
Patr. 136: **8** 58, 60, 61; **10** 132.

Barcelona, Archivo de la Corona de Aragón.
S. Cugat 55: **19** 197, 211, 213, 215, 216.

Basel, Universitätsbibliothek.
B.III.13: **15** 137 ff.
B.IV.10: **24** 393; **25** 376.
B.V.12: **18** 232 ff.
F.III.31: **5** 246.
F.V.6: **5** 245.
O.II.24: **1** 16.

Berlin, Staatsbibliothek.
Elect. 974: **9** 301.

Berlin (*continued*)
Lat. fol. 624: **9** 57, 59; **12** 134, 143, 144, 150.
Lat. oct. 262: **12** 149.
Phillips 1817: **19** 138.
Theol. lat. oct. 95: **18** 215 ff.

Bern, Stadtbibliothek.
56B: **19** 138, 145.
310: **3** 186; **5** 247, 248, 279-281, 288-296.
331: **19** 139, 149.
476: **5** 245.

Besançon, Bibl. de la Ville.
434: **14** 167.

Bologna, Archiginnasio.
16, b: v. 24: **2** 209.

— Bibl. dell' Università.
158: **15** 30 ff.
1180 (2344): **24** 252.
2070: **15** 30 ff.
2635: **14** 6; **23** 305.

Bordeaux, Bibl. publ. de la Ville.
131: **22** 303, 306.

Breslau, Stadtbibliothek.
Wratislav, IV.Q.27: **5** 247.

Brooklyn, Wm. Kelso Jr. Library.
2: **12** 136.

Bruges, Bibl. publ. de la Ville.
178: **24** 393; **25** 372.
220: **10** 137.
234: **8** 19.
247: **5** 10, 13; **6** 145, 146; **7** 292 ff.; **8** 19, 58; **9** 81 ff.; **10** 136, 137.
424: **23** 51 ff.
466: **5** 247.
486: **5** 246.
509: **24** 373-375.
510: **2** 31.
514: **5** 247.
530: **5** 246.
557: **9** 301.

Brussels, Bibl. Royale.
675-678: **22** 202.
1043: **5** 246.
1424: **24** 393; **25** 372.
1486: **21** 139 ff.
1539: **10** 136.
1869: **15** 100.
3699-3700: **10** 297; **11** 288.
4213: **21** 139 ff.
4241: **18** 149.
4562: **24** 95 ff.
7672-7674: **18** 149.
9106: **22** 201.
9229-9230: **22** 202.
10057: **11** 97.
10295-10304: **1** 157-171; **18** 105-124.
11083: **22** 200.
11084: **22** 200.
11874-11880: **22** 201.
14881: **22** 199.
19088: **22** 200.
19089: **22** 200.
II.193: **22** 202.
II.962: **22** 202.

Cambrai, Bibl. de la Ville.
259: **14** 111; **15** 243; **17** 162 ff.
486: **11** 224 ff.
562: **20** 66.
942: **9** 303.

Cambridge, Corpus Christi College.
12: **11** 113 ff.
41: **19** 55.
62: **13** 253.
343: **2** 123.
357: **24** 377,378.
404: **18** 32.
422: **19** 55.
451: **22** 150-152, 173 ff.

— Emmanuel College.
35: **19** 30.

— Fitzwilliam Museum.
22: **8** 99.
McClean 165: **10** 187; **16** 161.

— Gonville and Caius College.
94: **22** 216.
136: **16** 180,182.
182: **24** 290, 291.
331: **9** 81.

334: **24** 377.
383: **23** 3.
413: **17** 107, 108.
504: **2** 23, 28 ff.
668: **23** 305 ff.
676: **24** 156 ff.

— Magdalene College.
Pepys 2125: **24** 377-379.

— Pembroke College.
27: **2** 110, 119, 126; **9** 179 ff.
236: **20** 127-153.

— Peterhouse College.
83: **23** 3.
102: **9** 303.
152: **12** 233 ff.; **14** 48 ff.; **16** 118.
207(2.1.0): **19** 158.
215(2.1.8): **19** 158.
275: **17** 210-213.
277: **5** 246.

— St. John's College.
23: **19** 31 ff.
57: **6** 125, 136-138.
188: **5** 246.
E 25: **21** 142 ff.

— Sidney Sussex College.
74: **24** 377.

— Trinity College.
B.14.38: **24** 377-379, 381.
0.2.45: **16** 182.
0.2.58: **3** 114; **6** 273, 280.
0.3.20: **6** 280.
0.5.4: **23** 2.
0.5.17: **19** 197, 211.
0.10.2: **19** 197, 212.
R.3.8: **24** 218 ff.

— University College.
Ee.I.1: **3** 114; **6** 267, 281; **7** 249.
Gg.IV.7: **15** 95.
Gg.IV.16: **15** 100.
Hh.IV.12: **23** 363.
Ii.II.4: **11** 113 ff.
Ii.III.8: **24** 377.
Ii.III.9: **21** 147, 148; **22** 148, 152, 173 ff.
Ii.III.21: **17** 210-213; **23** 363.
Ii.IV.27: **15** 244; **24** 191, 196, 201-203; 208; **25** 209 ff.
Ii.VI.13: **6** 277.
Kk.V.33: **6** 267, 276, 281.
Ll.IV.17: **3** 111; **6** 280, **7** 253.
Ll.IV.18: **3** 114, **6** 281.
Mm.I.27: **3** 114; **6** 267, 281.
Mm.II.18: **17** 210-213.
Addit. 3470: **2** 112.

CAMBRIDGE, Mass., Harvard College.
Fr. 123: **22** 212.
Norton 1000: **17** 210-213.

CANTERBURY, Dean and Chapter Lib.
C.12: **24** 295.

CAVA, Biblioteca della S. Trinità.
55: **22** 215.

CAZANOVIA, N. Y., U.S.A.
Privately owned MS: **21** 296-303.

CHANTILLY, Bibliothèque.
283(658): **14** 167 ff.
284(627): **14** 167 ff.

CHARTRES, Bibl. municipale.
497: **16** 171.
498: **16** 171.

CHELTENHAM, Thirlestaine House.
Phillips 8336: **16** 182.

CIVIDALE, Museo civico.
Cod. Gertrudianus: **3** 41.

COLMAR, Bibl. municipale.
188: **24** 14 ff.

COPENHAGEN. *See* introductory note to this section.

— Arnamagnænske Samling.
AM 15 4: **11** 206 ff.
AM 194 fol.: **6** 315.
AM 220 fol.: **23** 326.
AM 232 fol.: **23** 328 ff., **24** 328.
AM 237 fol.: **11** 206 ff.
AM 397 4°: **23** 326.
AM 398 4°: **23** 326.

Copenhagen (*continued*)
AM 619 4°: **11** 206 ff.
AM 624 4°: **23** 325.
AM 628 4°: **24** 332.
AM 631 4°: **24** 332.
AM 636 4°: **24** 332.
AM 645 4°: **24** 327.
AM 655 4°: **24** 327.
AM 696 4°: **21** 275 ff.
AM 736 II fol.: **6** 315.
AM 764 4°: **21** 275 ff., **23** 326, 327.
AM Dipl. Isl. fasc. LXX 7: **23** 326.

Cracow, Bibl. Jagellońska.
737.DD.1.29: **16** 41.
748: **16** 44.

Darmstadt, Landesbibliothek.
400: **21** 139 ff.
2202: **12** 143.

Dijon, Bibl. municipale.
219: **22** 151.
525: **14** 167 ff.

Douai, Bibl. municipale.
318, 319, 320: **25** 97.
365: **14** 110.
396: **19** 15, 30 ff.
434: **1** 25; **24** 393.
640: **19** 208.
649: **19** 197, 208, 218.
765: **14** 167 ff.
797: **12** 166 ff.; **15** 47 ff.
887: **15** 96.

Dublin, Royal Irish Academy.
23.P.2: **11** 233 ff.
23.P.3: **14** 100.
23.P.12: **11** 233 ff.

— Trinity College.
B.3.5: **16** 180 ff.
C.5.7: **24** 377.
E.3.8: **18** 149.
E.4.24: **2** 123.
159: **19** 31 ff.
275: **19** 197, 211.

Durham, Cathedral Library.
A.II.21: **13** 253.
B.IV.21: **22** 216.

Edinburgh, University Library.
136: **23** 3.

Engelberg, Stiftsbibliothek.
34: **22** 215.

Erfurt, Stadtbücherei.
Amplon. F.380: **5** 248; **16** 37.
Amplon. O.5: **9** 59; **12** 144.
Amplon. Q.5: **11** 88.
Amplon. Q.117: **19** 197, 216.
Amplon. Q.125: **5** 245.
Amplon. Q.150: **5** 246.
Amplon. Q.205: **5** 245.
Amplon. Q.299: **5** 247-249.
Amplon. Q.325: **5** 248.
Amplon. Q.385: **5** 246, 249.
Amplon. cat-a 1412, Math.32: **17** 108.

Erlangen, Universitätsbibliothek.
182: **18** 215 ff.
213: **24** 373-375.
353: **8** 58, 59, 62, 67; **10** 134.
367: **12** 131.

Evreux, Bibl. municipale.
21: **5** 6 ff.

Florence, Archivio di Stato di Firenze (only a few references to specific collections are here given. Others will be found *passim* in the articles cited).
Archivio del monte: **18** 101; **21** 1 ff.
Arte della Lana, Statuti I: **18** 95.
Atti esecutore: **18** 100; **21** 10 ff.
Balìe 2: **18** 95.
Camera del Comune: **18** 95; **24** 41 ff.
Consulte et Pratiche: **21** 13 ff.; **24** 43 ff.
Libri Fabarum: **18** 100; **21** 3, 4, 7, 9; **24** 39 ff.
Manoscritti, 269: **18** 97.
Notarile: **24** 37.
Provisioni: **18** 97-99; **21** 4, 5, 7-14; **24** 39 ff.
Dupl. Provisioni: **18** 100; **21** 5, 6, 12.
Tratte: **18** 95, 97; **21** 4.

— Bibl. (Medicea-) Laurenziana.
Ashburnham 136: **5** 248.
Ashburnham 205: **16** 37.
Ashburnham 210: **5** 245-247.
Ashburnham 394: **15** 30.
Ashburnham 546: **14** 9, 10; **15** 30.
Leopold. Med. Fesul. 161: **16** 42, 44.
Leopold. Med. Fesul. 170: **24** 371.
Pluteo XII, sin. cod. 2: **9** 301.
Pluteo XII, sin. cod. 4: **9** 303.
Pluteo XIII, sin. cod. 7: **12** 136.
Pluteo XIII, cod. 8: **20** 65.
Pluteo XX, cod. 41: **2** 152 ff.
Pluteo XXXIX, sin. cod. 12: **16** 158.
S. Marco 584: **24** 204.
Strozzi 99: **16** 38.

— Bibl. Marucelliana.
B.I.14: **21** 7.
44 C: **15** 14.

— Bibl. Naz. Centrale.
Cod.II.II.445: **15** 30 ff.
Cod.II.IV.51: **15** 30, 32 ff.
Cod.II.IV.56: **15** 30, 33.
Conv. sopp. A.6437: **15** 225.
Conv. sopp. H.IX.1628: **5** 249.
Conv. sopp. I.III.6: **16** 36-38, 42.
Conv. sopp. I.IX.26: **5** 246.
Conv. sopp. J.X.19: **5** 249.
Landau 213: **15** 31, 45.
Magliabecchi XXXVIII.70: **14** 10, 29, 30, 35, 37; **15** 14, 28 ff.
Magliabechiano XXXVIII.110: **15** 30, 33.
Palatino XIX: **15** 30, 34.
Palatino LIII: **14** 10, 11; **15** 30, 34.
Palatino LXXIII: **14** 10, 30; **15** 30, 34-36.
Palatino CXXXVII: **14** 10, 11; **15** 30.
Panciatichiano XL: **15** 30, 33, 34.

— Bibl. Riccardiana.
33: **5** 247.
117: **5** 249.
1277: **14** 10, 36 ff.; **15** 30.
1279: **15** 31, 36.
1284: **14** 10 ff.; **15** 31.
1290: **15** 31, 36.
1345: **14** 10 ff.
1354: **15** 30, 31, 45.
1406: **14** 10 ff.; **15** 31.
1408: **14** 10, 29 ff.
1431: **14** 10, 29 ff.
1661: **15** 31, 36, 37.
1675: **15** 31, 37 ff.
1676: **15** 30, 31.
1700: **15** 31, 44, 45.

Fribourg (Switz.), Bibl. de l'Université.
L 18: **22** 215.

Gaeta, Archivio del Duomo.
Exultet Roll: **3** 39.

Giessen, Bibl. der Justus Liebig-Hochschule.
753: **21** 139 ff.

Glasgow, Hunter Museum Library.
Hunterian U.6.10: **24** 373.

Göttingen, Universitätsbibliothek.
Jur. 159: **19** 197, 199, 210, 214.
Theol. 107: **24** 218 ff.

Grenoble, Bibl. de la Ville.
290: **15** 245.
397: **10** 204.

Halle, Universitätsbibliothek.
Ye 52: **19** 197, 211, 212.

Heidelberg, Universitätsbibliothek.
359: **12** 213.

Helmingham Hall (Suff. Eng.)
L.J.II.2: **24** 377.
L.J.II.9: **24** 377, 378.

Hereford, Cathedral Library.
O.viii.I: **19** 31 ff.

Illinois, University Library.
9: **17** 210-213.

Innsbruck, Universitätsbibliothek.
313: **12** 132.

Ivrea, Bibl. capitolare
86: **3** 41.

Laon, Bibl. communale.
176: **14** 110.

Leipzig, Universitätsbibliothek.
lat.427: **8** 60.
lat.573: **8** 66; **10** 134.
lat.986: **10** 134.

Le Mans, Bibl. communale.
3: **10** 204.

Leyden, Universiteitsbibliotheek.
167: **19** 138.
Gronov 21: **17** 108.
Peri Q.2: **19** 154.

Liege, Bibl. de l'Université.
127 E: **19** 197, 202, 204, 207, 212, 214, 218.

— Séminaire épiscopal.
6 N 8: **21** 139 ff.

Lincoln, Cathedral Chapter Library.
15: **2** 110, 111, 114-117, 119-122, 125, 126; **9** 176, 179 ff.
23: **2** 117, 121.
24: **2** 116.
25: **2** 116, 118, 119.
26: **2** 118.
27: **2** 119.
23-27: **2** 104, 109 ff.
88: **23** 3.
132: **19** 158, 164, 171.
209: **19** 31 ff.

London, British Museum.
Addit. 2398: **17** 227.
" 11487: **21** 130 ff.
" 14792: **17** 210-213.
" 16907: **8** 98.
" 17298: **17** 210-213.
" 17406: **17** 210-213.
" 17724: **23** 3.
" 19585: **17** 210-213.
" 21115: **2** 209.
" 21980: **19** 158, 171.
" 22283: **10** 209.
" 22766: **17** 210-213.
" 24659: **20** 168.
" 26770: **16** 217.
" 27875: **17** 210-213.
" 32452: **23** 3.
" 33971: **21** 142 ff.
" 34194: **3** 114; **6** 267, 281; **7** 249.
" 35179: **6** 274, 277; **7** 253, 277.
" 35213: **24** 379.
" 35288: **7** 40.
" 37075: **23** 2, 3.
" 37677; **17** 227; **24** 377.
" 38112: **15** 99.
" 38821: **3** 110; **6** 267, 270, 273, 275-277, 281-283; **7** 231, 237, 247, 249, 253.
Arundel 179: **17** 210-213.
Burney 129: **17** 210-213.
" 130: **17** 210-213.
" 251: **24** 386.
" 309: **15** 104.
Cotton Domitian A.viii: **2** 231; **9** 235.
" Galba A.xviii: **14** 98 ff.; **16** 165 ff.; **17** 221.
" Julius A.ii: **19** 56.
" Julius A.x: **14** 99, 103; **16** 165 ff.
" Julius D.ii: **6** 270, 273, 274, 276.
" Julius D.viii: **15** 95.
" Tiberius B.i: **14** 99, 102, 103.
" Tiberius B.v: **2** 231; **14** 101, 103, 105; **16** 165 ff.
" Tiberius C.vi: **19** 57.
" Tiberius D.xxvii: **14** 99.
" Titus A.xv, xvi: **24** 376.
" Titus D.xxiii: **6** 283.
" Vespasian A.iii: **24** 217 ff.
" Vespasian A.xiv: **16** 167; **18** 149.
" Vespasian B.x: **18** 149.
" Vespasian D.x: **2** 123.
" Vitellus A.xv: **19** 55, 56, 64.
" Vitellus E.xvii: **14** 99.
Digby 86: **22** 195.
Egerton 645: **8** 98.
Egerton 1993: **16** 166.
Egerton 2810: **17** 227 ff.
Harley 45: **17** 228 ff.; **25** 368.
" 409: **3** 114.
" 575: **3** 114; **6** 280.
" 612: **18** 24, 33, 34.
" 858: **3** 111, 114; **6** 276, 280, 283.
" 1002: **23** 3.

" 1587: **23** 3.
" 2253: **22** 195.
" 2398: **24** 377-379.
" 2516-2518: **17** 210-213.
" 3243: **24** 250, 257 ff.; **25** 259 ff.
" 3760: **21** 291-296.
" 3775: **16** 182.
" 3855: **10** 133.
" 4775: **8** 100.
" 5751: **23** 3.
" 7333: **14** 152.
Ch.48.C.25: **25** 121.
Ch.56.C.46: **15** 102.
Ch.51.G.15: **15** 102.
Landsdowne 564: **6** 267, 273, 280, 281.
" 762: **19** 56.
Royal 6.B.IX: **21** 139 ff.
" 6.E.V: **6** 157 ff.; **13** 242-244.
" 7.F.XIII: **6** 124; **13** 253.
" 9.E.VII: **24** 154 ff.
" 9.E.XII: **12** 20-56.
" 9.E.XIV: **9** 81, 83.
" 10.A.III: **20** 168.
" 10.A.XII: **15** 99.
" 10.C.VI: **11** 220-224; **20** 127-153.
" 11.B.XIV: **8** 59.
" 11.D.II: **19** 197, 199, 208, 217, 218.
" 12.C.XVIII: **23** 52, 72.
" 13.A.IV: **16** 180 ff.
" 13.A.XII: **2** 123.
" 15.A.VII: **19** 158.
" 15.A.XXX: **17** 210-213.
" 15A.XXXI: **19** 158.
" 15A.XXXIII: **19** 138, 145.
" 18.A.XVII: **24** 377-379.
" 19.B.XVII: **8** 98.
Sloane 2156: **5** 246.
" 2275: **19** 30 ff.
" 2542: **5** 247.
Stowe 50-51: **8** 99.
" 930: **6** 294, 295.

— Guildhall Lib.
9531/3: **24** 381.

— Heralds' College.
11: **2** 123.

— Lambeth Palace.
51: **15** 105.
411: **20** 168.
481: **15** 95.
488: **15** 101.
491: **8** 305.

— St. Paul's Cathedral Lib.
9(40.B.14): **22** 304 ff.

— Public Record Office.
Account Rolls (SC 6), 883,1,884 1 ff.: **20** 82, 88.
CP 40/: **3** 103.
CP 40/7 m.5: **7** 235.
CP 40/9 m.6: **7** 252, 270.
CP 49/9 m.10: **6** 280; **7** 236, 268, 269.
CP 40/9 m.44d: **6** 283.
CP 40/10m.23d.: **7** 268.
CP 40/11 m.6: **7** 273.
CP 40/11 m.48: **7** 251.
CP 40/32 m.18d: **7** 236, 268, 276.
CP 40/32 m.43: **7** 271, 273.
CP 40/32 m.78d.: **7** 251.
CP 40/32 m.83d.: **3** 109; **7** 250, 287, 288.
CP 40/33 m.4: **7** 247, 252.
CP 40/33 m.9: **7** 274.
CP 40/33 m.16: **7** 269.
CP 40/33 m.18: **3** 109, 110.
CP 40/33 m.22d: **7** 250.
CP 40/33 m.33: **7** 250.
CP 40/33 m. 36: **7** 250.
CP 40/33 m.36: **7** 250.
CP 40/34 m.16d: **7** 261.
CP 40/34 m.23: **3** 109.
CP 40/34 m.31: **3** 109.
CP 40/34 m.47: **7** 276.
CP 40/34 m.65: **7** 247.
CP 40/36 m.31d.: **7** 250.
CP 40/36 m.74: **6** 280.
CP 40/36 m.96: **7** 270.
CP 40/36 m.109d: **7** 250.
CP 40/36 m.117d: **3** 110; **7** 274.
CP 40/36 m.122: **7** 236.
CP 40/57 m.18: **3** 109.
CP 40/57 m.19: **7** 250.
CP 40/57 m.35d.: **7** 270,288.
CP 40/58 m.26: **7** 242, 261, 274.
CP 40/58 m.29: **7** 268.
CP 40/58 m.53 **3** 109, 110; **6** 304; **7** 274.

London (*continued*)
CP 40/59 m.24: **3** 109; **6** 304.
CP 40/59 m.36: **3** 109; **6** 304.
CP 40/60 m.16d: **7** 268.
CP 40/60 m.18: **6** 280.
CP 40/60 m.19: **3** 109.
CP 40/60 m.50d: **7** 242, 261, 275, 288, 289.
CP 40/60 m.85: **7** 250.
CP 40/60 m.85d: **7** 268.
CP 40/60 m.105: **7** 250.
Court Rolls (SC 2) 178/185: **20** 82.
E/210.291: **25** 121.
KB 26/: **3** 103.
KB 26/72 m.21: **6** 273.
KB 26/74 m.9d: **7** 242, 259, 272.
KB 26/74 m. 17d: **7** 242.
KB 26/77 m.8: **7** 275.
KB 26/77 m.14d: **7** 260, 270.
KB 26/77 m.26: **6** 273; **7** 260.
KB 26/77 m.28d: **7** 260, 277.
KB 26/86 m.5d: **7** 232.
KB 26/89 m.9: **6** 273.
KB 26/90 m.1d: **3** 107.
KB 26/92 m.5d: **7** 247, 252.
KB 26/92 m.7: **7** 254, 280.
KB 26/92 m.8d: **7** 260, 266.
KB 26/92 m.13: **7** 246, 284.
KB 26/92 m.17: **7** 260, 265.
KB 26/92 m.18d.: **7** 252.
KB 26/92 m.19: **7** 264.
KB 26/92 m.22: **7** 258.
KB 26/104 m.4: **7** 261.
KB 26/104 m.5d: **7** 255.
KB 26/104 m.8d: **6** 276; **7** 255.
KB 26/104 m.9: **7** 261.
KB 26/106 m.1d: **7** 278.
KB 26/106 m.2d: **7** 252.
KB 26/106 m.7: **7** 277.
KB 26/106 m.7d: **7** 265.
KB 26/106 m.10: **6** 273; **7** 254.
KB 26/106 m.12: **7** 251.
KB 26/106 m.15: **7** 232.
KB 26/106 m.15d: **6** 281.
KB 26/107 m.6: **7** 265.
KB 26/107 m.6d: **7** 261.
KB 26/107 m.33: **7** 233, 254.
KB 26/109 m.14: **3** 107.
KB 26/109 m.18d: **7** 242, 266, 284.
KB 26/111 m.14: **7** 268.
KB 26/111 m.17: **7** 236, 258.
KB 26/111 m.20d: **7** 246, 263.
KB 26/113 m.18: **7** 278.
KB 26/115B m.14d: **7** 237, 258.
KB 26/115B m.29: **7** 251.
KB 26/119 m.6d: **7** 242, 255, 276.
KB 26/120 m.14d: **7** 235, 269.
KB 26/120 m.23: **3** 107; **7** 242, 266.
KB 26/121 m.5: **7** 260, 263.
KB 26/121 m.10: **6** 268, 279.
KB 26/121 m.14d: **7** 235, 258.
KB 26/121 m.18d: **7** 252.
KB 26/121 m.20: **6** 265.
KB 26/121 m.23d: **7** 252.
KB 26/121 m.25: **7** 247.
KB 26/121 m.34: **7** 258.
KB 26/123 m.7: **6** 269, 286, 292; **7** 236.
KB 26/123 m.9d: **7** 265.
KB 26/123 m.14: **7** 254.
KB 26/123 m.20d: **7** 235, 249, 255, 261.
KB 26/124 m.12d: **7** 273.
KB 26/124 m.18d: **25** 115.
KB 26/124 m.23d: **7** 275, 280.
KB 26/124 m.27d: **7** 266, 284, 285.
KB 26/127 m.16d: **7** 266, 280.
KB 26/127 m.17: **6** 281; **7** 258.
KB 26/129 m.1d: **7** 253, 280.
KB 26/129 m.9: **7** 280.
KB 26/130 m.13d: **7** 266.
KB 26/130 m.18d: **7** 285, 286.
KB 26/131 m.6: **6** 292.
KB 26/132 m.11: **7** 270.
KB 26/132 m.12: **7** 233.
KB 26/133 m.3: **7** 252.
KB 26/133 m.8d: **7** 252.
KB 26/134B m.2d: **6** 283.
KB 26/135 m.17: **7** 269, 279.
KB 26/135 m.19: **7** 254, 261.
KB 26/137 m.3d: **7** 276.
KB 26/137 m.5: **7** 279.
KB 26/137 m.11: **7** 251.
KB 26/137 m.12: **7** 236, 244, 277.
KB 26/139 m.5: **7** 262, 273, 274.
KB 26/139 m.20: **7** 261, 265.
KB 26/139 m.22: **7** 265.
KB 26/141 m.8d: **7** 279.
KB 26/141 m.9a d: **7** 282.
KB 26/141 m.12: **7** 262, 273.
KB 26/141 m.23d: **7** 266.
KB 26/141 m.24d: **7** 268.

KB 26/141 m.27: **7** 243.
KB 26/143 m.6d: **7** 276.
KB 26/143 m.19: **7** 254.
KB 26/143 m.20: **6** 279; **7** 261.
KB 26/143 m.21: **7** 268, 269.
KB 26/143 m.23d: **7** 236.
KB 26/143 m.30: **6** 280.
KB 26/145 m.51: **7** 268.
KB 26/147 m.21: **7** 254.
KB 26/147B m.8d: **6** 297.
KB 26/147B m.12d: **7** 269.
KB 26/148 m.13d: **7** 286.
KB 26/149 m.2d: **6** 280.
KB 26/151 m.8: **6** 270.
KB 26/152 m.5: **7** 255, 258, 269.
KB 26/154 m.4d: **7** 282.
KB 26/154 m.20d: **7** 253, 269.
KB 26/156 m.32: **7** 251.
KB 26/159 m.6: **7** 236.
KB 26/160 m.10d: **7** 236, 246, 269, 270.
KB 26/160 m.43d: **7** 244.
KB 26/163 m.8: **7** 260.
KB 26/163 m.9d: **7** 232.
KB 26/164 m.14: **7** 251.
KB 26/165 m.4: **7** 236, 256, 277.
KB 26/165 m.15d: **7** 278.
KB 26/165 m.22: **7** 256.
KB 26/165 m.36d: **7** 267.
KB 26/166 m.35d: **7** 270.
KB 26/168 m.11d: **6** 269.
KB 26/169 m.17d: **7** 273, 286, 287.
KB 26/169 m.32d: **7** 282.
KB 26/169 m.71d: **7** 246, 270, 273.
KB 26/171 m.15d: **7** 247, 265.
KB 26/171 m.41: **7** 244.
KB 26/176 m.30d: **7** 254.
KB 26/195 m.3: **7** 236.
KB 26/199 m.14: **7** 268.
KB 26/199 m.20d: **7** 251.
KB 26/210 m.23: **7** 244.
KB 27/: **3** 103.
KB 27/33 m.10d: **7** 265.

Lons-le-Saunier, Arch. départementales.
16: **19** 206.

Lucca, Bibl. governativa.
1433: **19** 157.

Lunel, Stadtbibliothek.
6: **9** 57, 58; **12** 142.

Luxemburg, Bibliothèque.
49: **15** 101.
62: **15** 105.
65: **8** 61.
119: **15** 101.

Madrid, Bibl. Nacional.
6213: **24** 95 ff.

— Real Academia de la Historia.
42(F.208): **9** 298.

Mainz, Stadtbibliothek.
156: **21** 139 ff.
330: **19** 49.
557: **21** 139 ff.

Manchester, John Rylands Library.
394: **16** 180, 182.

Marburg, Preuss. Staatsarchiv.
Cod. Eberhardi: **3** 41.

— Westdeut. Bibliothek.
Germ. 4°, 1398: **21** 139 ff.

Mende, Bibliothèque.
1: **2** 218.

Milan, Bibl. Ambrosiana.
I 90 sup.: **16** 37.
M 63: **9** 57; **12** 142.
P 172 sup.: **14** 9 ff.; **15** 31.

Mirabella-Eclano, Archivio d. Chiesa Coll.
Exultet Roll: **3** 39.

Monte Cassino, Bibl. Abbaziale.
59: **10** 204.
99 H: **3** 39.
109 GG: **3** 39.
175: **3** 38.
396: **19** 197.

Montpellier, Fac. de Médecine.
294: **15** 103.

MUNICH, Staatsbibliothek.
Clm.146: 4 43.
Clm.317: 20 239-315.
Clm.444: 25 175 ff.
Clm.761: 5 247, 249.
Clm.2610: 11 67.
Clm.3115: 12 153.
Clm.3515: 12 153.
Clm.4631: 17 44.
Clm.4643: 12 145, 150, 154.
Clm.4652: 9 58; 12 148, 150, 154.
Clm.6985: 6 138.
Clm.9559: 8 68 ff.; 12 233; 15 159.
Clm.12668: 17 3.
Clm.13021:17 107, 108.
Clm.14424: 12 153.
Clm.14458: 9 58; 12 144, 148.
Clm.14508: 6 125, 135; 8 62; 10 130, 134.
Clm.14763: 12 148, 149.
Clm.14779: 9 58; 12 144, 150.
Clm.14815: 15 99.
Clm.16084: 19 197, 212, 214.
Clm.16123: 12 131.
Clm.19456: 9 143.
Clm.22288: 6 124; 10 133.
Clm.22307: 17 44.
Clm.29185: 9 59; 12 146.

— Universitätsbibliothek.
50: 22 314.
142: 16 163.

NAPLES, Bibl. Nazionale.
VI.F.12: 14 36 ff.; 15 31.
VI.G.38: 2 210, 215; 20 113 ff.
VII.C.14: 8 56, 59.
VIII.C.50: 10 181, 186, 188.
XII.F.25: 14 29, 35 ff.; 15 31.

NEW YORK, Morgan Library.
332: 14 167 ff.

NÎMES, Bibl. municipale.
52: 20 66.

NOTRE DAME, Indiana, University Libr.
1: 13 247-250.
2: 13 247, 250-252.

NUREMBERG, Bibl. des Germ. Museums.
27773: 12 149.

— Stadtbibl.
Cent.V.59: 12 135.

ORLEANS, Bibl. municipale.
221: 22 357, 359, 360.
260: 11 88.
266: 9 57; 12 143.

OSLO, Norske Riksarchiv.
See introductory note to this section.

OXFORD, Balliol College.
62: 25 274.
65: 13 253.
150: 22 215.
207: 16 219 ff.
246: 20 127-153.
253: 24 373.
287: 16 219 ff.

— Bodleian Lib.
Add.A.46: 14 103.
Add.A.171: 24 387.
Add.C.271: 12 166 ff.; 15 47 ff.
Auct.F.3.9: 23 3.
Auct.F.5.6: 24 387.
Auct.T.2.19: 19 139.
Bodl.87: 15 102.
Bodl. 197: 15 96.
Bodl.247: 24 291.
Bodl.293: 24 293, 295.
Bodl.505: 21 142 ff.
Bodl.724: 15 96.
Bodl.779: 16 166, 167.
Bodl.791: 23 91-125.
Bodl.794: 24 270.
Bodl.861: 19 31 ff.
Bodl.940 (West.S.C.27692): 3 111.
Bodl.misc.75: 2 209.
Canonici 80: 17 210-213.
Canonici 138: 17 210-213.
Canonici 182: 17 210-213.
Canonici, lat. class. 72: 19 157 ff.
Canonici, misc. 43: 1 179-267.
Canonici, misc. 248: 5 245.
Canonici, misc.506: 5 248.
Digby 53: 16 180 ff.

Digby 55: **3** 46 ff.
Digby 65: **16** 182.
Digby 67: **10** 185, 186, 188.
Digby 145: **11** 124.
Digby 464: **10** 186.
D'Orville 102: **17** 210-213.
Douce 52: **16** 180, 183.
Fairfax 14: **10** 209; **19** 72; **24** 218 ff.
Hatton 57: **24** 377.
Laud. misc. 99: **21** 142 ff.
Lyell 49: **15** 215; **18** 215 ff.
E Mus. 168 (West.S.C.3712): **3** 115; **6** 280, 283; **7** 241.
Rawlinson A.273: **16** 182.
Rawl. C.246: **3** 114.
Rawl. C.292: **3** 111, 114, 115; **6** 276; **7** 240.
Rawl. C.310: **6** 280, 283.
Rawl. C.331: **3** 114; **6** 267, 281, 282; **7** 253.
Rawl. C.454: **3** 111; **6** 283; **7** 244.
Rawl. C.459: **3** 111, 114.
Rawl. C.612B: **6** 280.
Rawl. C.641: **16** 181.
Rawl. C.666: **3** 114; **6** 280, 283.
Rawl. C.667: **3** 115; **7** 241.
Rawl. C.897: **6** 283; **7** 244.
Rawl. G.41: **14** 167 ff.
Rawl. G.58: **19** 158.
Rawl. G.187: **17** 210-213.
Rawl. Poet. 14: **7** 40 ff.
Selden 24: **12** 133.
Selden supra 74: **16** 183.

— Christ Church College.
Allstree Lib. no shelf number: **22** 215.

— Corpus Christi College.
137: **14** 128.
193: **19** 31 ff.

— Jesus College.
39: **21** 142 ff.

— Lincoln College.
89: **19** 30 ff.

— Merton College.
Catalogus vetus: **24** 380.
49: **17** 108.
Lat. CCCXXV: **12** 226.
Records 3715, 3716, 3975a: **24** 380, 381.

— New College.
CCLXV: **17** 210-213.

— Oriel College.
15: **11** 220-224.

— Queen's College.
312: **6** 157 ff.

— Trinity College.
18: **15** 103.
19: **15** 99.
47: **12** 129.

— University College.
97: **24** 377.
C.188: **7** 40 ff.

Padua, Bibl. Antoniana.
156: **24** 393.
220: **14** 10, 29, 35 ff.
553: **12** 124.

Paris, Bibl. Nationale.
Fr. 241: **8** 98.
Fr. 242: **8** 98.
Fr. 409: **22** 212.
Fr. 565: **3** 186; **5** 247, 277-279, 288-296.
Fr. 809: **14** 167 ff.
Fr. 938: **22** 212.
Fr. 939: **22** 212.
Fr. 940: **22** 212.
Fr. 942: **22** 212.
Fr. 943: **22** 212.
Fr. 958: **22** 212.
Fr. 959: **22** 212.
Fr. 1082: **3** 186; **5** 248, 267-276, 288-296.
Fr. 1083: **3** 186; **5** 240, 248, 281-284, 288-296.
Fr. 1097: **14** 166 ff.
Fr. 1098: **14** 167 ff.
Fr. 1134: **22** 212.
Fr. 1181: **15** 184, 185, 187.
Fr. 1348: **5** 248.
Fr. 1349: **5** 248.
Fr. 1350: **5** 245, 247.
Fr. 1478: **25** 364.

Paris (*continued*)
Fr. 1767: **22** 212.
Fr. 1895: **22** 212.
Fr. 7487: **5** 247.
Fr. 7534: **18** 145.
Fr. 9628: **22** 212.
Fr. 15212: **15** 185, 193.
Fr. 17098: **22** 212.
Fr. 17177: **15** 185, 191.
Fr.19397: **15** 185, 190.
Fr.20330: **8** 97.
Fr. 22932: **22** 212.
Fr. 22934: **22** 212.
Fr. 22935: **22** 212.
Fr. 24278: **3** 186; **5** 248, 284-286, 288-296.
Fr.24780: **22** 212.
Fr.24865: **1** 148 ff.
Fr.25545: **16** 182.
Nouv. acq. fr. 1052: **5** 247, 249.
Nouv. acq. fr. 10045: **5** 247.
Nouv. acq. fr. 20001: **17** 240; **18** 241.
Lat. 475: **10** 204.
Lat. 478: **15** 100.
Lat. 562: **10** 204.
Lat. 563: **10** 204.
Lat. 686: **8** 57.
Lat. 758: **10** 133.
Lat. 760: **2** 207.
Lat. 812: **20** 66.
Lat. 826: **2** 210.
Lat. 828: **2** 217.
Lat. 1022: **13** 234.
Lat. 1129: **12** 124.
Lat. 1488: **16** 90.
Lat. 1620: **25** 272.
Lat. 1925: **15** 96.
Lat. 2178: **13** 2.
Lat. 2244: **24** 187.
Lat. 2333A: **18** 149.
Lat. 2524: **15** 47 ff.
Lat. 2544: **12** 165 ff; **15** 47 ff.; **17** 240 ff.; **18** 241 ff.
Lat. 2545: **12** 167 ff.; **17** 240 ff.; **18** 241 ff.
Lat. 2581: **24** 189.
Lat. 2788: **12** 124.
Lat. 2914: **22** 215.
Lat. 2923: **12** 164 ff.; **15** 47 ff.; **17** 240 ff.; **18** 241 ff.
Lat. 3056: **25** 276.
Lat. 3182: **22** 357, 359, 360.
Lat. 3203: **9** 81 ff.
Lat. 3238F: **12** 20-56.
Lat. 3258: **9** 81 ff.
Lat. 3259: **9** 81 ff.
Lat. 3315: **18** 143.
Lat. 3482: **20** 66.
Lat. 3557: **18** 142.
Lat. 3572: **10** 138.
Lat. 3584: **15** 217.
Lat. 3718: **16** 179.
Lat. 3892: **1** 84, 100, 101, 109, 110, 115, 123, 124, 137, 140, 141; **2** 2, 18; **6** 133; **10** 120, 132, 134, 137.
Lat. 3909: **19** 197, 209, 212, 218.
Lat. 3934A: **20** 168.
Lat. 4162A: **14** 67 ff.; **20** 114 ff.
Lat. 4281B: **20** 213.
Lat. 5315: **24** 109.
Lat. 5348: **18** 149.
Lat. 6404: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 6406: **11** 83.
Lat. 6430: **9** 301 ff.
Lat. 6431: **9** 301 ff.
Lat. 6432: **9** 302.
Lat. 6443: **2** 31.
Lat. 6491: **24** 95 ff.
Lat. 6492: **24** 95 ff.
Lat. 6492A: **24** 95 ff.
Lat. 6559: **1** 180, 268-280.
Lat. 6641: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 6684: **10** 225 ff.; **11** 247 ff.
Lat. 6765: **16** 182.
Lat. 7185: **17** 108.
Lat. 7197: **5** 246.
Lat. 7281: **5** 246.
Lat. 7371: **5** 246.
Lat. 7493: **12** 143.
Lat. 8246: **16** 218.
Lat. 8625: **25** 97.
Lat. 8654B: **14** 167 ff.
Lat. 8674: **19** 138, 152, 153.
Lat. 8675: **19** 138, 139, 145, 149.
Lat. 8786: **19** 138.
Lat. 8802: **2** 25, 29 ff.
Lat. 9321: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 9322: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 9335: **17** 114.
Lat. 9425: **13** 234.

Lat. 9553: **11** 100.
Lat. 9593: **8** 63; **10** 131, 136.
Lat. 10503: **2** 207, 210, 217.
Lat. 10709: **5** 245.
Lat. 10743: **17** 10.
Lat. 11856: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 12004: **22** 153, 155, 156.
Lat. 12098: **24** 187.
Lat. 12315: **25** 97.
Lat. 12323: **22** 214.
Lat. 12368: **12** 143.
Lat. 12962: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 13198: **15** 100.
Lat. 13368: **9** 58.
Lat. 13826: **18** 241.
Lat. 13959: **24** 95 ff.
Lat. 14065: **11** 83, 85.
Lat. 14145: **8** 93.
Lat. 14380: **16** 157, 158.
Lat. 14381: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 14423: **6** 124; **8** 55; **10** 131, 133.
Lat. 14435: **5** 5.
Lat. 14441: **22** 153-155.
Lat. 14443: **6** 122, 125, 136, 149; **8** 88, 90 ff.
Lat. 14489: **15** 215, 217; **18** 125 ff.
Lat. 14500: **5** 5 ff.
Lat. 14506: **17** 108.
Lat. 14515: **11** 96.
Lat. 14521: **11** 100.
Lat. 14524: **9** 81 ff.
Lat. 14526: **6** 125, 129-131.
Lat. 14546: **22** 306.
Lat. 14556: **6** 136-138; **10** 131, 132.
Lat. 14572: **15** 138, 145.
Lat. 14576: **1** 180, 268-280.
Lat. 14579-14580: **5** 245, 246.
Lat. 14606: **6** 132.
Lat. 14700: **12** 143.
Lat. 14723: **5** 242.
Lat. 14738: **10** 182.
Lat. 14769: **22** 93-107.
Lat. 14811: **13** 234.
Lat. 14816: **13** 234.
Lat. 14842: **22** 150, 173 ff.
Lat. 14859: **5** 5 ff.
Lat. 14886: **6** 126.
Lat. 14923: **5** 5 ff.
Lat. 14997: **6** 132; **19** 197, 210.
Lat. 15076: **2** 123.
Lat. 15126: **5** 246, 247.
Lat. 15154: **22** 93-107.
Lat. 15173: **11** 88.
Lat. 15269: **8** 54, 55.
Lat. 15272: **9** 41.
Lat. 15571: **19** 240.
Lat. 15746: **24** 393; **25** 376.
Lat. 15747: **10** 131.
Lat. 15805: **16** 37.
Lat. 15994: **19** 197, 213, 215.
Lat. 16080: **24** 371, 374.
Lat. 16089: **23** 50 ff.
Lat. 16094: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 16097: **20** 239-315.
Lat. 16128: **16** 76.
Lat. 16158: **15** 160 ff; **16** 118.
Lat. 16216: **25** 97.
Lat. 16296: **10** 204.
Lat. 16297: **8** 68, 70 ff.
Lat. 16341: **13** 2.
Lat. 16385: **6** 125, 136-138.
Lat. 16406: **9** 41; **10** 131.
Lat. 16581: **12** 143.
Lat. 16585: **10** 225 ff.
Lat. 16613: **2** 23, 28 ff.
Lat. 16617: **3** 46 ff.
Lat. 16621: **1** 181.
Lat. 17501: **1** 23-62.
Lat. 17813: **9** 57.
Lat. 17831: **16** 76.
Lat. 17999: **13** 234.
Lat. 18093: **13** 2.
Lat. 18094: **17** 154.
Lat. 18424: **14** 166 ff.; **17** 210-213.
Nouv. acq. lat. 232: **5** 6 ff.; **6** 149.
Nouv. acq. lat. 340: **19** 138, 141, 145.
Nouv. acq. lat. 615: **1** 148 ff.
Nouv. acq. lat. 710: **3** 40.
Nouv. acq. lat. 1470: **19** 240.
Nouv. acq. lat. 1563: **22** 215.
Nouv. acq. lat. 1873: **12** 167 ff.; **15** 47 ff.; **17** 240 ff.; **18** 241 ff.
Nouv. acq. lat. 13057: **12** 167 ff.; **15** 47 ff.; **17** 240 ff.

— Bibl. de l'Arsenal.
227: **4** 53.
265: **13** 253.
386: **8** 88 ff.
522: **5** 246-248.

Paris (*continued*)
732: **14** 167 ff.
733: **14** 167 ff.
769A: **8** 88 ff.
910: **11** 88.
2669: **14** 167 ff.
2997: **22** 192.
3516: **22** 192, 193, 195, 200.
5122: **19** 251-312; **21** 53-128.
5204: **22** 192, 194, 202.

— Bibl. Mazarine.
176: **8** 63.
178: **8** 55.
426: **2** 204.
717: **17** 107, 108.
758: **10** 132.
771: **15** 96.
795: **10** 139.
889: **15** 137 ff.
984: **10** 131.
1002: **22** 149, 152, 173 ff.
3481: **16** 118.
3498: **16** 118.
3515: **16** 76.
3521: **9** 303.

— Bibl. Sainte-Geneviève.
1041-1042: **19** 138, 144, 145, 156.

— Bibl. de la Sorbonne.
571: **3** 186; **5** 248, 286-296.

PRINCETON, University Library.
Robert Garrett Coll. Med. & Renaissance 88: **21** 139 ff.

PRAGUE, National Museum.
XII.E.5: **6** 157 ff.

— University Lib.
XL.C.1: **22** 310.

REIKJAVIK. *See* introductory note to this section.

— Landsbókasafnið.
JS 405 8°: **21** 275 ff.

REUN, Stiftsbibliothek.
Lat. 61: **8** 58.

RENNES, Bibl. de la Ville.
149: **5** 254.
593: **14** 167 ff.

RHEIMS, Bibl. de la Ville.
132: **19** 145.
872: **12** 166 ff.; **15** 47 ff.; **17** 240 ff.; **18** 241 ff.
874: **17** 210-213.

ROME, Bibl. Angelica.
739: **11** 67.
1365: **17** 210-213.
1983: **15** 43, 46.

— Collegio S. Antonio.
2 209.

— Bibl. Barberini.
XII.3: **14** 65 ff.

— Bibl. Casanatense.
281: **14** 10 ff.; **15** 31.
445: **22** 314.
724 (B.I.13): **3** 38, 40.
1105 (A.II.11): **20** 168.

— Bibl. Corsiniana.
376: **20** 113 ff.

— Coll. S. Isidoro.
1: **2** 218.

— Archivi del Laterano.
65: **14** 61 ff., 70, 75.

— Bibl. Naz. Vitt. Emmanuele.
1484: **13** 244-247.

— Bibl. Vallicelliana.
C.57: **8** 57.
T.18: **19** 66.

ROUEN, Bibl. municipale.
133: **10** 204.
425: **24** 205.
564: **22** 216.

661: **18** 149.
710: **10** 134; **20** 168.
743: **19** 197, 205, 213, 217.
1393: **18** 149.
1470: **9** 143.

Salisbury, Cathedral Library.
122: **24** 294.

— Diocesan Registry.
Liber Evidentiarum C: **24** 270.
Reg. S. de Gandavo: **24** 294.
Reg. Wyvil II: **24** 294.

Salzburg, Bibl. Benediktinerstift St. Peter.
a.X.19: **8** 58, 64.
VI.8: **10** 132.

San Marino, Cal., Huntington Library.
502: **24** 377.
Ellesmere 9.H.5: **23** 266 ff.

St. Florian, Stiftsbibliothek.
XI.649: **12** 135.

St. Gall, Stiftsbibliothek.
820: **12** 126.
833: **9** 59; **12** 144.
839: **5** 247.
908: **19** 65.

St Mihiel, Bibl. municipale.
30: **19** 145.

St. Omer, Bibl. municipale.
142: **15** 212, 215 ff.
661: **14** 167 ff.
850: **14** 113.

Stockholm, Riksbibliotek. *See* introductory note to this section.
A.22: **18** 30.
A.150: **24** 393.
Holm 2 fol.: **24** 326, 329.
Holm 3 fol.: **23** 327; **24** 330, 331.
Holm 5 fol.: **23** 326, 327; **24** 328.
Holm 15 4°: **11** 206 ff., **23** 325.
Holm 16 4°: **24** 328.

Subiaco, Bibl. dell' Abbazia.
292: **15** 46.
302: **15** 46.

Tarragona, Bibl. Prov.
92: **24** 10.
151: **22** 217.

Thorn, Gymnasialbibliothek.
R.4°.2: **5** 248.

Toledo, Bibl. capitolare.
9.26: **15** 101.
17.14: **12** 127 ff., 141; **20** 239, 315; **24** 373.

Toulouse, Bibl. de la Ville.
159: **8** 53, 62.
192: **24** 393.
209: **6** 129 ff.
488: **24** 95 ff.
733: **5** 254.

Tours, Bibl. municipale.
468: **16** 181.
694: **17** 210-213.
927: **22** 192.

Trier, Stadtbibliothek.
Cod. Egberti: **3** 41.
685: **19** 30.
1041: **12** 161.
1669/350: **21** 139 ff.

Troia, Archivi del duomo.
Exultet Roll: **3** 40.

Troyes, Bibl. municipale.
276: **6** 139, 141-143; **8** 18; **11** 100.
443: **20** 65, 66.
496: **14** 110.
645: **16** 181.
802: **12** 164 ff.; **15** 47 ff.; **17** 240 ff.; **18** 241 ff.
895: **24** 205.
909: **6** 126-128.
923: **16** 173.
946: **16** 179.
964: **8** 63; **12** 160.
1175: **6** 146; **7** 292 ff.; **9** 81 ff.

Troyes (*continued*)
1180: **17** 2.
1206: **8** 55.
1621: **14** 110.
1721: **24** 182.
1841: **14** 110; **17** 154.
2405: **24** 205.

Truro (Cornwall), Mus. Royal.
Gover Papers: **23** 93-96.
Morton Nance Papers: **23** 93-96.

Uppsala, Universitetsbiblioteket.
C.1: **19** 31 ff.
C.86: **18** 34.
C.523: **16** 181.

Utrecht, Universiteitsbibliotheek.
282: **21** 132 ff.
725: **5** 246.

Valenciennes, Bibl. municipale.
54: **10** 204.
197: **13** 2; **23** 126 ff.
501: **3** 41.

Vatican City, Archivio Segreto Vaticano.
Reg. Vat.
45: **24** 299.
51: **24** 289.
52: **24** 275, 289.
54: **24** 276, 280, 287.
55: **24** 280, 286, 298.
56: **24** 292, 298.
57: **24** 275, 284.
58: **24** 281, 286, 292, 298.
59: **24** 280, 286, 287, 298.
60: **24** 275, 279, 298.
61: **24** 275.
63: **24** 280.
65: **24** 275, 292
70: **24** 293.
77: **24** 275.
80: **24** 275, 279, 280.
85: **24** 281.
119: **24** 294.
124: **24** 283.
127: **24** 279.
159: **24** 299.
162: **24** 281.
168: **24** 280.
284: **24** 294.
Reg. Av. 85: **24** 279.
Reg. Lat. 189: **24** 289.
Reg. Suppl. 37: **24** 292.
Reg. Suppl. 43: **24** 292, 300.

— Bibl. Apostolica Vaticana.
Lat. 561: **15** 244; **24** 186, 191, 194, 195.
Lat. 562: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 564: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 688: **12** 215.
Lat. 845: **16** 37, 118.
Lat. 859: **22** 4.
Lat. 919: **11** 88.
Lat. 947: **9** 304.
Lat. 948: **9** 304.
Lat. 949: **9** 304.
Lat. 950: **9** 301.
Lat. 951: **9** 301.
Lat. 952: **9** 301.
Lat. 953: **9** 302.
Lat. 993: **24** 95 ff.
Lat. 1098: **8** 66; **24** 393; **25** 372.
Lat. 1174: **8** 58.
Lat. 1187: **10** 138.
Lat. 1340: **24** 187.
Lat. 1342: **12** 13.
Lat. 1377: **2** 14.
Lat. 1378: **1** 126, 140, 141; **2** 14.
Lat. 1663: **19** 158, 163.
Lat. 2141: **16** 44.
Lat. 2186: **2** 28 ff.; **23** 52, 56.
Lat. 2225: **5** 246.
Lat. 2280: **19** 206.
Lat. 2674: **10** 138.
Lat. 3011: **12** 132.
Lat. 3066: **16** 40.
Lat. 3075: **11** 66.
Lat. 3097: **5** 246, 249.
Lat. 3826: **18** 27, 34.
Lat. 3830: **15** 233-242.
Lat. 3832: **20** 227.
Lat. 4082: **5** 246.
Lat. 4110-4112: **11** 62-76.
Lat. 4113: **11** 63 ff.
Lat. 4116: **11** 67.
Lat. 4235: **15** 99.
Lat. 4275: **5** 245.
Lat. 4296: **8** 62.
Lat. 4297: **8** 65.

Lat. 4304: **8** 62.
Lat. 4361: **17** 1, 2.
Lat. 4454: **16** 37.
Lat. 4472: **16** 38.
Lat. 4743: **2** 210.
Lat. 4772: **14** 65.
Lat. 4982: **25** 97.
Lat. 5086: **15** 31, 45 ff.
Lat. 5301: **15** 225.
Lat. 5408: **3** 20.
Lat. 6768: **16** 36-39, 41, 42, 45.
Lat. 6771: **15** 225; **19** 244.
Lat. 8085: **14** 10 ff.; **15** 31.
Lat. 9820: **3** 39.
Lat. 10504: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 10674: **17** 210-213.
Lat. 10754: **9** 296-300; **10** 130, 133, 135; **12** 160.
Barb. lat. 283: **16** 162.
Barb. lat. 2724: **3** 40.
Barb. lat. 4032: **14** 10 ff.
Borgh. 171: **16** 3 ff.
Chis. A. V. 156: **21** 147.
Chis. L. V. 176: **2** 153 ff.
Ottob. 15: **2** 217.
Ottob. 294: **10** 140.
Ottob. 318: **16** 35, 39, 41, 43, 44, 49, 55.
Ottob. 574: **2** 210, 217.
Ottob. 601: **8** 58.
Ottob. 1145: **15** 160 ff.; **16** 118.
Ottob. 2071: **9** 301.
Pal. lat. 328: **10** 131.
Pal. lat. 927: **19** 219 ff.
Regin. 49: **22** 357, 360, 361.
Regin. 72: **11** 88.
Regin. 150: **14** 111.
Regin. 244: **11** 88.
Regin. 278: **14** 108, 128.
Regin. 291: **25** 97.
Regin. 411: **10** 136.
Regin. 429: **2** 209.
Regin. 1560: **9** 143, 145.
Regin. 1855: **12** 132.
Regin. 1970: **19** 154.
Regin. 2048: **2** 210; **20** 114 ff.
Urb. 677: **17** 210-213.

VELLETRI, Museo.
Exultet Roll: **3** 40.
237: **24** 13.

VENICE, Bibl. Naz. Marciana.
VI.62: **5** 248.
VI.133: **5** 246.
VI.145: **24** 371.
VI.149: **5** 248.
Y.7: **12** 124.
Z.L.497: **12** 124.
181, a.203,1,144 (Z.L.ccxciii): **2** 28 ff.

VERONA, Bibl. communale.
1224: **15** 31, 46.

VIENNA, Nationalbibliothek.
2165: **15** 137 ff.
2318: **5** 253.
2330: **16** 118.
2459: **12** 154.
2486: **9** 56-70; **12** 144, 149, 150, 154.
2499: **9** 59; **12** 150, 155.
4224: **19** 49.
4613: **5** 245.
4948: **5** 245.
5129: **11** 70.

VITRY-LE-FRANÇOIS, Bibl. municipale.
Lat. 18: **8** 59.

WASHINGTON, D. C., Folger Shakespeare Library.
Macro Castle of Perseverance: **24** 141 ff.

WEIMAR, Thüring. Landesbibliothek.
Qu 51: **21** 139 ff.

WELLS, Lib. of Dean and Chapter.
Liber Albus, R.I.: **25** 121.

WOLFENBÜTTEL, Herzog-August-Bibliothek.
2.4.Aug.2°: **16** 162.
56.20.Aug.8°: **12** 149, 154.
56.22.Aug.: **9** 59.
Helms. 481: **24** 95 ff.

WORCESTER, Diocesan Registry.
Godfrey Giffard: **24** 270.

WURZBURG, Universitätsbibliothek.
Mp.th.: **15.** 95.

ZWETTL, Stiftsbibliothek.
109: **8** 58, 66.

V

PLACE NAMES

Some articles or parts of articles already appear as gazetteers so that it has seemed superfluous to repeat the details. Such are the following:

Annales Domitiani, Geographical and Ethnic Names, Magoun, **9** 273-281.
Chaucer's Ancient and Biblical World, Magoun, **15** 107-136; **16** 152-156.
Chaucer's Great Britain, Magoun, **16** 131-151.
Chaucer's Mediaeval World, Magoun, **17** 117-142.
Cornish *Ordinalia,* Place Names, Fowler, **23** 96-104.
Nibelungenlied, Geographical and Ethnic Names. Magoun, **7** 88-138.
English Pilgrim Diary of the year 990, Magoun, **2** 231-252.
Pilgrim Diary of Nikulas Munkathvera, Magoun, **6** 316-354.
Mediaeval Pilgrim routes from Scandinavia to Rome, Springer, **12** 92-122.
Nicole Oresme, *Du ciel et du monde,* Place Names, Menut and Denomy, 5 328-333.

Aachen, Council, 816, **20** 221.
Abbots Ripton, **20** 81.
Admont, abbey, **4** 13.
Adriatic Sea, East-West exchange, **6** 240.
Aegean Sea, East-West exchange, **6** 240.
Africa, East-West exchange, **6** 240.
Agde, Council, 506, Communion, **18** 267.
Aix-la-Chapelle, Council, 816, **19** 66.
Albi, transmission of Neo-Platonism, **6** 200, 220.
Aleppo, schools of Arabic philosophy, **6,** 245.
Aleth, Britanny, and St. Magloire, **21** 55, 110.
Alexandria, legend of St. Barbara, **1** 166; Neo-Platonism, **6** 243; school, **3** 33.
Alfriston, church, **21** 301 ff.
Alvastra, Cistercian house, **18** 22, 23, 30.
Amalfi, archbishops, **23** 21-46; sealed documents, **23** 21-46.
Anagni, O. P. Chapter, 1265, **4** 140.
Andulasia, freedom of women, **6** 231, 233.
Antibes, 12th c., **16** 179.
Apa Apollo, monastery, **3** 24.
Apa Jeremias, monastery, **3** 23.
Aquileia, statutes, usury, **2** 12.
Ardagh, **7** 27 ff.; **8** 241.
Arezzo, Lateran missal, **14** 65 ff., 74.
Argenteuil, and Heloise, **12** 189, 190, 205; **15** 88.
Arles, Council, 1275, usury, **2** 4.
Arles-sur-Tech, Arabic influences, **15** 147.
Armagh, **7** 27 ff.; **8** 224, 228 ff.; 239; **10** 159 ff.; **13** 235, 240 ff.
Armorica, and St. Magloire, **19** 251; **21** 54, 55.
Arras, Council, 1025, **25** 48; congress, 1435, **18** 32.
Arwennack, Cornwall, **23** 96, 99.
Ashridge, Herts., monastery, **23** 260-293.
Assisi, Portiuncula, **18** 44.
Ath, and feast of "le jour de ducasse" **1** 150, Old French Life of St. Basil **18** 111.
Athelney, monastery, **10** 104.
Athens, and Arabic philosophy **6** 243.
Auch, Council, 1308, usury, **2** 9.
Autun, *Vie de Sainte Barbe,* **1** 171.

Avignon, Council, 1209, usury **2** 4; Council, *c.* 1282, usury, **1** 112, 120; **2** 5, 15; English hostility, **20** 159 f.; meeting, 1373, **20** 155; Popes, **18** 19, 28, 30, 37.

Bagdad, Arabic philosophy, **6** 233, 234, 239, 243-245.
Baltic States, trade at St. Ives, **20** 80.
Bangor, monastery, **19** 133, 134.
Bapaume, relics of St. Thomas Becket, **15** 214.
Bapchild, Council, 694 (?), **9** 250.
Bari, Council, C.1053, **20** 238.
Barnwell, fair, **20** 79.
Basel, Council, **18** 47-49.
Basrah, Arabic philosophy, **6** 245.
Bawit, monastery, **3** 24, 25, 30, 32.
Bayeux, Britanny, relics of St. Guenaud, **21** 55.
Bayham, abbey, **3** 110.
Beauvais, Council, 1114, marriage, **3** 96.
Beccles, Suffolk, School, **23** 8, 14, 15.
Beddingham, monastery, **21** 305 ff.
Belgium, Christian mysticism, **6** 191.
Belgrad, **18** 51, 54.
Benediktbeuren, abbey, **23** 81.
Bergamo, Council, 1311, usury, **2** 7, 9, 10.
Bergue, Normandy, **21** 303.
Bermondsey, priory, **4** 95.
Beverly, Merchants at St. Ives, **20** 79.
Béziers, Council, 1246, usury, **1** 99; 1286, usury, **2** 7.
Bissarge (bis-Sargin) **19** 296.
Black Rock, Cornwall. *See* Garrak Ruen.
Bobbe-up-and-down, Chaucer, **17** 208.
Bohelland, Cornwall, **23** 96, 100, 103.
Bologna, 14th c. Averroism, **16** 35-56; law school, **11** 91; medical School, **24** 139; O. P. Chapter, 1315, **4** 154-157; University, **11** 62; **23** 339.
Bordeaux, O. P. Chapter, 1287, **4** 146; 1324, **4** 157, 158.
Boston, cloth fair, **20** 79.
Bosanneth, Cornwall, **23** 96, 101.
Bosvannah, Cornwall, **23** 96, 100.
Brent Knoll (South Brent, Somerset), **24** 92.
Britain, Great, in Chaucer, **16** 131-151.
Britain, and *Vie Saint Magloire* **19** 251.
Brittany, and Vaurouillon, **10** 229.
Broughton, and St. Ives, **20** 81.
Bruges, meeting, 1374, **20** 154, 158, 163; 1375, **20** 155.
Budock, Cornwall, **23** 93, 96, 98 ff.
Bulgaria, missions, **17** 91 ff.
Bury St. Edmunds, abbey, **2** 104, 105; cloth fair, **20** 79.
Byzantine Empire, and Western Europe, **22**, 43 ff.
Byzantium, Arabic influence, **6** 240, 243; and Hungary,**18** 51, 52; iconoclastic controversy, **2** 127 ff.; Rome, 1053-4, **20** 206-238; West, 11th c., **15** 233 ff.

Caerleon, synod, 520, **19** 264.
Califurnum (Chaufour), and *Vie saint Magloire*, **21** 127.
Cambridge, medical school, **24** 161-168; St. Radegund fair, **20** 79; University, Statutes, **24** 163 ff.; University, and Urban V, **24** 292.
Campsall, Camassale, Cameshal, Cameshale, Campsale, Campsalis, Camsal, Camsala, Camsale, Yorkshire village, **14** 2.
Candida Casa, Scotland, **13** 236; **19** 130.
Cansale, *see* Campsall.
Canterbury, St. Augustines', **24** 156; building, **4** 87, Constitutions, 1212, usury, **2** 5; Constitutions, *c.* 1236, usury, **1** 114; letter of Lucius III, **1** 130; Statutes, 1342, **25** 120, 123.
Capsalis, *see* Campsall.
Capestang, Arabic influences, **15** 147.
Carcassonne, O. P. Chapter, 1312, **4** 152.
Caregroyne, Cornwall, *see* Garrak Ruen.
Carmarthen, Wales, **23** 99.
Carrek Rün, Cornwall. *See* Garrak Ruen.
Carnsew, Cornwall, **23** 96, 101, 103.
Carminow, Cornwall, **23** 96, 102.
Cârta, monastery, **18** 52.
Carthage, mediaeval, **22** 137, 139, 140, 142.
Carwythenack, Cornwall, **23** 99.
Casale, O. F. M. Chapter, 1427, **10** 228.

Cashel, Patron Saint, **7** 21-39; right of king, **11** 233-238; synod, 1101, **8** 230, 233, 241; synod, 1172, **7** 22.
Catena, and St. Agatha, **1** 167.
Celestine III, **14** 112.
Chalcedon, Council, 451, in *Sent. mag. A.*, **17** 25; deaconesses, **17** 245; and Leo I, **20** 212.
Châlon, Council, 813, reconfirmation, **16** 94.
Charité-sur-Loire, Arabic influences, **15** 148; **16** 179.
Chartres, School, **10** 179 ff., 189 ff.; **11** 89; **17** 147 ff.; **18** 125 ff.; and Wm. of Auvergne **8** 246.
Château-Gontier, Council, 1231, usury, **2** 4, 15.
Chaumont, priory, and *Vie saint Magloire* **21** 127.
Chieveley, Berks., **24** 287.
Cill Cathail, **8** 231.
Civitella, 1053: **20** 211; and Normans, **15** 235, 237.
Clarendon, Constitutions, **3** 104; **6** 272, 274.
Clermont, Council, 1095, **3** 95, 96, 99; **22** 49.
Clonard, monastery, **19** 131, 133.
Clonfert, monastery, **19** 132, 231.
Clonmacnoise, **10** 159; **13** 239 ff.
Clorenaghy, **8** 241; **17** 213.
Clovesho, Council, 742, **9** 252, 253.
Cluny, Arabic influences, **15** 147-151; churches, **4** 86.
Cognac, library of Jean le Bon, **11** 248.
Cologne, Council, 1280, usury, **2** 4, 9, 12; Council, c. 1300, usury, **2** 7, 12; monastery of St. Martin of the Scotti, **13** 245; trade at St. Ives, **20** 80.
Compostella, pilgrimage and Arabic influences, **15** 151, 152.
Compsaley, *see* Campsall.
Connaught, **8** 242; **16** 167.
Conor, **7** 34.
Constance, Council, 1414-18, **18** 44, 46, 49, 59; **24** 298.
Constantinople, Council, 680, **24** 186, 187; Council, 867, **20** 222; Council, 869-870, **17** 97; **20** 222, 234; crusaders, **22** 43 ff.; and Latins in 12th c., **24** 9 ff.; Latin Empire, **22** 78; Nova Rome, **20** 211 ff., 232, 233; and Rome, **20** 206-238; synod, 1166, **24** 10; and West, **22** 43-91.
Corbeil, school of Abelard, **12** 177.
Cordova, Arabic influences, **6** 230-232, 240-241; Great Mosque, **13** 148-149.
Corfu, **22** 80, 87 ff.
Cork, **7** 28; **8** 242; **13** 240 ff.
Cornwall (map), **23** 96; place names, **23** 96-104; monasteries, **23** 260 ff.; in *Morte Darthur*, **19** 109; Tristan-Morholt duel, **18** 224.
Corvey. *See* Widukind, monk of Corvey.
Coventry, Constitutions, 1237, usury, **1** 120; merchants at St. Ives, **20** 79.
Creux, Sark, and *Vie saint Magloire*, **19** 289, 304.
Crowland, St. Guthlac's burial mound, **23** 294.
Croyland, abbey, chronicle, **21** 41, 42; and St. Lewinna, **21** 304 ff.
Cruk-heyth, Cornwall. *See* Grugwith.
Cuckmere Haven, **21** 305 ff., 309-312.
Cyprus, and St. Bridget, **18** 41.

Dalon, monastery, and Bernard de Ventadour **7** 180.
Dansotha, Cornwall, **23** 96-98.
Debrecen, Hungary, **13** 252.
Denmark, missions, **17** 80 ff.
Denton, **21** 306.
Deyr Anbâ Hadrâ, monastery, **3** 37.
Dol, Brittany, and St. Magloire **19** 251, 265; **21** 54, 55, 111, 115.
Donegal, **10** 159.
Dorchester, abbey, **3** 107.
Douay, merchants and English royal debts, **20** 80.
Down, **7** 34.
Dublin, **7** 33 ff.; **8** 230; **13** 235, 240; **17** 219.
Dunstaple, priory, **3** 110.
Dura-Europos, **9** 1-18; Synagogue, **3** 26, 27, 30, 31, 33.
Durham, Statutes, c. 1220, usury, **1** 114.

Easby, abbey, **3** 104.
Edessa, transmission of Greek thought to Arabs, **6** 243.

Edington, Wilts, monastery, **23** 260.
Egypt, country of "The Jew and The Pagan", **19** 39.
Egypt or Greece?, **8** 43-52.
Ely, fair, **20** 79, 80; letter of Lucius III, **1** 130.
Emly, diocese, **7** 23, 35, 37.
England, conversion, **17** 47 ff.; Dominican order (history of Thomism), **4** 145 ff.; early diocesan organization, **17** 56 ff.; early history of Thomism, **4** 141 ff.; ecclesiastical courts, **3** 101-116; Peter's Pence, **23** 344 ff.; pre-reformation, **25** 125-147; and Roman Law, **7** 229; rural history, **24** 349-368; and Saxony, 12th, 13th c., **4** 94; source of silver **23** 338; venality satires, **23** 349.
Enys, Cornwall, **23** 96, 100.
Ephesus, Vulgate version of "Acts of Ephesus", **12** 3.
Esztorgom, diocese, **18** 56.
Exeter, Council, 1287, usury, **1** 120; **2** 2; Statutes, 1287, **25** 120.

Famagusta, **18** 28, 29.
Farfa, customs, **4** 86.
Fécamp, monastery, **22** 357.
Feock, Cornwall, **23** 93, 101.
Ferrara, constitutions, 1332, usury, **1** 112, 116; **2** 2.
Fleury, monastery, **9** 143.
Florence, 14th. c., **18** 93-104; **21** 1-16; **24** 35-82; Council, 1346, usury, **2** 9; O.P. Chapter, 1272, **4** 140; and Gregory XI. **18** 19; Guilds, **18** 93-104; and Martin V, **18** 46; and Papacy, **21** 1 ff.; *Signoria*, **18** 93 ff.; **21** 1-16.
France, Southern, and Arabic influences, **15** 148; studies, 12th c., **11** 92; trade at St. Ives, **20** 80; and the troubadours, **6** 175, 191, 221, 222, 240, 241, 243, 245, 257; venality satire, **23** 338, 349.
Frankfurt, Council, 794, **12** 13.
Friston, **21** 308.
Fulda, monastery, 9th c., **3** 7 ff.; papal privilege, **17** 80.

Galloway, bishopric, **13** 232.
Garrak Ruen, Cornwall, **23** 96, 101.
Geddington, Council, 1188, **9** 177, 178.
Genoa, O. F. M. Chapter, 1254, **2** 208.
Ghent, relics of St. Barbara, **1** 154.
Glastonbury, abbey, **7** 267.
Glendalough, monastery, **7** 35; **10** 159; **19** 134.
Gloucester, parliament, 1378, **20** 162, 165 ff.
Gorze, monastery, **9** 142.
Greece or Egypt?, **8** 43-52.
Grugith, Cornwall. *See* Grugwith.
Grugwith, Cornwall, **23** 96, 102.
Gwarder, Cornwall, **23** 96, 100, 103.

Hailes, monastery, **23** 263.
Hailsham, Sussex, **3** 110.
Halberstadt, cathedral, **4** 94.
Hatfield Peverel, priory, **3** 110.
Hayle, Cornwall, **23** 96, 103.
Helfta, monastery, **19** 48 ff.
Helston, Cornwall, **23** 96, 102 ff.
Hemmingford, and Ramsey Abbey, **20** 81.
Hii, monastery, **19** 135.
Hoes, rue aux Ours, *Vie Saint Magloire*, **21** 120.
Holcot, England, **11** 219.
Holywell, and Ramsey Abbey, **20** 81.
Hungary, and Byzantium, **18** 51 ff.
Huntingdon, abbey, **3** 104; fair rights, **20** 79, 80.

Iberian Peninsula, and Arabic influences, **6** 242.
Iceland, 12th and 13th c., **9** 133; literary studies, **24** 323 ff.; and med. literature, **12** 92 ff.
Iniscathaig, monastery, **19** 135.
Inis-Coel, abbey, **22** 356.
Irak, and Arabic influences, **6** 235.
Ireland, diocesan organization, **8** 217-244; early middle ages, **19** 129 ff.; episcopacy, **7** 21-39; **13** 237; John Scotus Eriugena, **6** 199; relations with Britain, 4th & 5th c., **19** 129 ff.; and Rome, **10** 156; **13** 239 ff.; The Jew and the Pagan, **19** 45.

Islam, Eastern, and Greek philosophers, **25** 338 ff.; and origin of troubadour lyric, **6** 231, 235, 240-243; origin of troubadour thought, **6** 245.
Italy, classical, **22** 138-140; schools, **11** 91; trade at St. Ives, **20** 80.

Jarrow, monastery, **9** 142.
Jevington, **21** 307 ff., 311.
Jerusalem, 12th c., **9** 170; and East-West exchange, **6** 241.

Kaffungen, monastery, **13** 249.
Kameshal, Kameshale, Kampsal, Kamsal. *See* Campsall.
Karmouz, catacomb, **3** 25.
Kells, synod, 1152, **7** 27, 28, 35; **8** 240; **13** 235.
Kelso, abbey, **3** 104.
Kennall, Cornwall, **23** 96, 101.
Kergilliack, Cornwall, **23** 96, 99.
Kildare, **8** 221; **13** 240.
Kirkham, abbey, **3** 104.
Knaresborough, monastery, **23** 263.

Lambeth, Council, 1261, **3** 107, 111; **6** 296, 299, 311; 1281, **6** 288, 302, 303; **7** 245; trial of John Wyclif, **20** 161, 165 ff.
Lanner, Cornwall, **23** 96, 99.
L'Aumône, monastery, **16** 179.
Lechfeld, battle, 955, **22** 21.
Lehon, relics of St. Magloire, **19** 251, 252; **21** 53-55.
Leicester, merchants at St. Ives, **20** 79.
Leinster, **10** 156 ff.; **16** 167.
Le Mans, Council, 1188, **9** 177, 178.
Le Pallet, **12** 175.
Le Puy, and Arabic influence, **15** 149, 150, 152.
Le Thoronet, abbey, **7** 180.
Leulinghen, conference, 1380, **18** 32.
Lavaur, Council, 1368, usury, **1** 84; **2** 10.
Liege, Statutes, 1287, usury, **2** 7, 12.
Lillebonne, Council, 1080, **3** 94-95.
Lincoln, and *Castle of Perseverance*, **24** 149 ff.; merchants at St. Ives, **20** 79.
Lindisfarne, monastery, **19** 129.
Lismore, **7** 29 ff.; **8** 225 ff., 237 ff., 242; **13** 235, 241; clerical studies, **24** 293.
Llancarvan, Wales, **19** 130.
London, in Chaucer, **17** 208, 209; Constitutions of the diocese, ca. 1215, **8** 94; Council, 1102, **3** 98; Council, 1108, **3** 98; Council, 1126, usury, **2** 2; Council, 1236, **3** 105; Council, 1237, **6** 290; Council 1253, **6** 294, 295; Council, 1257, **6** 284, 288, 294, 295; **7** 241, 275; Council, 1556, **24** 300; O.P. Chapter, 1263, **4** 141; O. P. Chapter, 1314, **4** 153, 154; Jean le Bon hostage, **11** 248; language, **24** 151; in Lawman, **10** 197-200; mediaeval gates, **10** 198.
Lostwithiel, Cornwall, **23** 93, 96, 98, 103 ff.
Low Countries, trade at St. Ives, **20** 80.
Lübeck, Franciscans, **18** 30, 44, 46-49.
Lucca, Council c. 1308, usury, **2** 5, 9; and St. Frediano, **8** 243; **13** 234-242; **16** 167; merchants and English royal debts, **20** 80; Ordo of the Lateran, **14** 66.
Lutterworth, and John Wyclif, **20** 155.
Lyons, Council, 1274, crusade, **9** 162; Council 1274, ordinations, **24** 267, 268; Council, 1274, usury, **1** 110; **2** 3, 7, 9.

Mainz, Council, 1261, usury, **2** 4, 12; Council, 1310, *juspatronatus*, **1** 136; Council, 1310, usury, **2** 8, 12, 15; early baptistry, **9** 3.
Malmesbury, abbey, **7** 281.
Marbach, abbey, **24** 15, 16.
Marghes jow, Cornwall. *See* Market Jew.
Maria Laach, and Osto of Afflighem, **20** 66.
Marlborough, school, **24** 284.
Market Jew, Cornwall, **23** 96, 102, 103.
Melun, school of Abelard, **12** 176, 179.
Menevia, Wales, **19** 130.
Mercia, **21** 306.
Merthyn, Cornwall, **23** 96, 99.
Merton, Council, 1258, **3** 107, 109, 110; **6** 296; **7** 241.
Mesnil-Odon, castle site of Church of St. Barbara, **1** 155.

Mesopotamia, and Arabic influences, **6** 243.
Metz, O. F. M. Chapter, 1251, **2** 208; O. P. Chapter, 1313, **4** 150-153.
Melfi, treaty, 1059, **15** 234.
Michelham, priory, **3** 110.
Milan, Council, 355, **1** 57; O. P. Chapter, 1270, **4** 140, 141; **22** 303; O. P. Chapter, 1278, **4** 141, 144; O. F. M. Chapter, 1285, **4** 148; law School, **11** 91.
Moissac, and Arabic influences, **15** 148, 149, 152.
Monreale, sculpture, **10** 215, 216.
Montefalco, hermitage, **18** 26, 27.
Montefiascone, Urban V and St. Bridget, **18** 24-28, 37.
Montpellier, Council, 1195, usury, **2** 2, 4; Council, 1214, usury, **1** 114; Council, 1215, usury, **2** 3; O. P. Chapter, 1271, **22** 304; O. P. Chapter, 1316, **4** 155.
Moravia, missions, **17** 96 ff.
Morocco, and troubadours, **13** 198.
Moville, monastery, **19** 136.
Muine. *See* Menevia.
Munster, **8** 227 ff., 243; **13** 235.

Naples, O. P. Chapter, 1260, **4** 140; O. P. Chapter, 1311, **4** 152.
Narbonne, O. F. M. Chapter, 1260, **2** 216 ff.; O. F. M. Chapter, 1263, **2** 207; Council, 1227, usury, **1** 99.
Naumburg, cathedral, **4** 95.
Neocaesarea, Council, in *Sententiae Magistri A.*, **17** 21.
Newhaven Harbour, **21** 306.
Newton, church, **3** 104.
Nicaea, Council, 325, censorship, **4** 2; usury, **1** 85, 86; Council, 787, **2** 127-130, 132, 147.
Northampton, merchants at St. Ives, **20** 79.
Norway, literary studies, **24** 323 ff.
Notre Dame du Port, Clermont, and Arabic influence, **15** 149.
Noughton, and Ramsey Abbey, **20** 81.
Noyon, Council, c. 1280, usury, **1** 112; **2** 15.
Nuremberg, 15th c., **16** 162, 163.
Nurnburg, St. Catherines, **13** 251, 252.

Ostabat, Arabic influences, **15** 152.
Oxford, cloth fair, **20** 79; condemnation of St. Thomas, **4** 142, 143, 145 ff.; Council, 1222, **3** 105; **6** 303, 310; **24** 288; Council, 1407, **25** 145; and John Wyclif, **20**, 154, 161, 165; school, **22** 312; *studium generale*, **16** 179; University disputations, **24** 155 ff.; Univ. grammar masters, **23** 4, 14, 15.

Paderborn, foundation, **17** 83.
Pagus Briacensis (La Brie) and *Vie saint Magloire*, **21** 127.
Paraclet, school of Abelard, **12** 201, 205; **15** 62, 63.
Paris, O. P. Chapter, 1279, **4** 144; O. P. Chapter, 1286, **4** 145; O. F. M. Chapter, 1266, **2** 207, 217; condemnation of 1241, **19** 239 ff.; condemnation of St. Thomas, **4** 142, 143; Council, 557, and St. Magloire, **19** 251; Council, 1147, **4** 5; Council, 1210, and Aristotle, **4** 3, 6; **6**, 257; Council, 1212-13, usury, **1** 112, 120; **2** 3, 5, 8, 11, 14; **8** 89; Latin Averroism, **22** 312; 12 c. schools, **4** 21, 22; **17** 154, 155; School of Adam of Balsham, **22** 92; streets, *Vie Saint Magloire*, **21** 120; synod, 1196-1208, decree on the elevation of host, **8** 87-96; synod, 1210-12, **6** 122 ff.; University, **10** 232, 270, 294; University, and William of Vaurouillon, **10** 228; University, Eng. nation, **18** 143, 144.
Pavia, law School, **11** 91.
Pendennis, Cornwall, **23** 100.
Penryn, Cornwall, **23** 95 ff., 98, 100, 102-104.
Périgueux, and Arabic influences, **15** 149.
Perranporth, Cornwall, **23** 92.
Persia, and Arabic influences, **6** 243; country of "The Jew and The Pagan", **19** 39.
Peterborough, fair rights, **20** 79.
Piacenza, Council, 1095, **3** 99; **20** 46.
Pisa, O. F. M. Chapter, 1263, **2** 210, 217; and Constantinople, **24** 9 ff.; Council, 1409, **11** 62.
Poitiers, Council, 1100, **3** 96; University, **10** 226, 228, **11** 247, 307. *See* Gilbert of Poitiers.

Prague, Council, 1349, *juspatronatus*, **1** 136; usury, **1** 112, 114, 120; **2** 11.
Provence, and Arabic influences, **6** 175, 222.
Pyrenees, and Arabic influences, **6** 242.

Quarante, southern France, Arabic influences, **15** 147.
Quedlinburg, Abbess, **22** 23.

Rachau, diocese, **8** 217 ff.
Rahen, Ireland, **8** 217, 222 ff.; **13** 236.
Ramsey, abbey, market village of St. Ives, **20** 79-92.
Ramsgate, **21** 304.
Rathbrassail, synod, 1111, **7** 27; **8** 230, 239 ff.
Ratisbon, and St. Albert of Cashel, **7** 22; **8** 223 ff., 243; **13** 234.
Ravenna, Council, 1286, usury, **2** 7; Council, 1317, usury, **2** 7; law School, **11** 91.
Reading, Council, 1279, **6** 302; **7** 245; **24** 269, 277, 278.
Readyngham. *See* Beddingham.
Rewley, abbey, **23** 263.
Rheims, and Arabic influences, **6** 199; Council 1049, and Round Table, **14** 143-149; 1148, St. Bernard and Gilbert, **13** 1; **14** 107 ff.; **15** 272; **17** 153; **23** 129; **24** 182, 184 ff.; censorship, **4** 6.
Riade, battle, 913, **22** 20.
Riesbach, synod, 798, **10** 151, 155.
Rodez, Arabic influences, **15** 147.
Rome, classical, **22** 138; and Constantinople, **20** 206-238; Council, 649, and Greek Fathers, **12** 12; Council, 869, **20** 222; and England **6** 293; and Ireland, **8** 220, 238, 242; **10** 147 ff. 156; **13** 238 ff.; **19** 230; pagan and Christian, **20** 229 ff.; and relics of St. Barbara, **1** 154; satires on, **23** 334 ff., 341 ff., 346 ff., 350 ff.; Scandinavian pilgrims, **12** 92-122; synod, 767, **16** 94; synod, 897, **16** 96.
Rouen, Council, 1215, usury, **1** 120; O. P: Chapter, 1320, **4** 157.
Rouncival, church of St. Mary, **25** 162.
Roussillon, and East-West exchange, **6** 242.

St. Alban's, monastery, **6** 269.
St. Augustine, abbey, Bristol, **3** 107.
St. Augustine, Canterbury, **24** 156.
St. Ayoul, priory, sojourn of Abelard, **12** 198.
Ste-Barbe-en-Auge, monastery, **1** 155; **22** 92.
St. Bartholomew, Bristol, **3** 107.
St. Bartholomew, Paris, and St. Magloire, **19** 251; **21** 55, 56.
Saint Bavon, monastery, relics of St. Barbara, **1** 154.
St. Denis, abbey, Abelard's sojourn, **12** 190 ff.; transmission of Neo-Platonism, **6** 199.
St. Frideswide, Oxford, **3** 107.
St. Geneviève, school of Abelard, **12** 179, 181.
St. Georges-de-Bosherville, monastery, **3** 104.
St. Gildas de Rhuys, Abelard, **12** 203 ff.
St. Guilhem-le-Desert, and Arabic influences, **15** 149.
St. Foy of Conques, and Arabic influences, **15** 152.
St. Ives, Huntingdonshire, rent and capital, **20** 78-92.
St. Jacques, Paris, and St. Thomas, **22** 303.
St. James of Compostella, and Arabic influences, **15** 150-152.
St. Julien of Versailles, priory, and *Vie saint Magloire*, **21** 127.
St. Lawrence, fair, **20** 80, 89.
St. Lawrence of Montfort-l'Amaury, priory, and *Vie saint Magloire*, **21** 127.
St. Magloire, abbey, **19** 251, 252; **21** 54-56, 102-118.
St. Mandetus, priory, and *Vie saint Magloire*, **21** 127.
S. Maria de Agnago, **18** 26, 31.
St. Martial, Limoges, **15** 152; **23** 81, 83.
St. Martin of Tours, Arabic influences, **15** 152.
St. Médard, monastery, Abelard, **12** 196.
St. Neots, fair, **20** 79.

St. Nicholas, Wallingford, monastery, **23** 263.
St. Paul's, London, trial of John Wyclif, **20** 160 ff., 166.
St.-Pons-de-Thomière, and Arabic influences, **15** 147.
St.-Quentin, Council, 1231, usury, **2** 9, 15, 21.
St. Sernin of Toulouse, Arabic influences, **15** 149, 152.
Salerno, archives **23** 28; school of medicine, **24** 128 ff.
Salisbury, in *Morte Darthur,* **19** 110, 111; Use of Sarum, **24** 212.
Salzburg, Council, 1386, usury, **2** 12.
San Giovanni in Fonte, Naples, **9** 2.
Saqqara, monastery **3** 23.
Saragossa, O. P. Chapter, 1309, **4** 149, 150, 157.
Sark, Isle, and St. Magloire, **19** 251, 286; **21** 53, 54, 56, 59.
Savyne Crofts, **21** 309.
Scandinavia, and Dominicans, **4** 139, 145; and med. literature, **12** 92 ff.; missions, **17** 80 ff., 90; pilgrims to Rome, **12** 92-122.
Schonensteinbach, Alsace, **13** 252.
Scotia Minor, **19** 129-136.
Scotland, Church, **13** 226-233; relations with Ireland, 4th-6th c., **19** 129 ff.; trade at St. Ives, **20** 80.
Seaford, **21** 305 ff.
Seal Rock, Cornwall, *See* Garrak Ruen.
Sebaste, and St. Basil, **18** 107.
Selsey-Chichester, **21** 304.
Sens, Council, 1140, and Abelard, **12** 212; **13** 31; **14** 112; Council, 1164, censorship, **4** 6; Council, 1269, usury, **2** 4, 11.
Seville, Council, 619, monasteries, **18** 258-259; and St. Cyril, **12** 11.
Shrewsbury, abbey, **6** 269.
Sicily, and Dominicans, **4** 145.
Slepe, and Ramsey Abbey, **20** 81.
Soissons, Council, 1092, censorship, **4** 2; Council, 1121, Abelard, **4** 3; **12** 193.
Southwark, in Chaucer, **17** 208.
Spain, courtly love and Arabic influences, **6** 241, 242; **11** 10, 21, 22; and Dominicans, **4** 139; trade at St. Ives, **20** 80.
Stamford, cloth fair, **20** 79; schism, 1333, **11** 219.
Stanley, abbey, **7** 281.
Strasbourg, O. F. M. Chapter, 1282, **4** 147, 148.
Surluse, in *Morte Darthur,* **19** 118.
Sussex, writers, **21** 309.
Sutri, Council, 1046, **16** 177; **20** 209 ff.
Sweden, conversion, **17** 85 ff.
Syon, Eng. Franciscans, **18** 44, 49.
Syria, and Arabic influences, **6** 240, 243.

Tabard Inn, Chaucer, **17** 208, 209.
Tallaght, **10** 153 ff.; **14** 98 ff.; **16** 166; **17** 219; **18** 227-233.
Taranto, archbishop, **8** 217 ff.; **13** 238.
Tarragona, Council, **16** 103; Council, 1266, **24** 265.
Ter Doest, abbey, **7** 292 ff.
Thingeyrar, monastery, Iceland, **24** 328.
Tintagel, **18** 225.
Toledo, and Arabic influences, **6** 241, 243; **15** 151; Council, **6** 134; study of astronomy, **10** 179; translators, **16** 158 ff.
Toul, and the Round Table, **14** 148, 149.
Toulouse, Arabic influences, **13** 147, 148; Council, 1119, condemnation of Catharism, **6** 222.
Tours, Council, 1163, condemnation of Catharism, **6** 222; and Gilbert, **13** 37, 257; and Lombard, **4** 6; usury, **1** 114, 134; Council, 1282, usury, **2** 9; Franciscan province, **10** 226, 232; **11** 307.
Transylvania, Saxon settlement, **18** 50-60.
Tregenver, Cornwall, **23** 96, 99.
Trehembis, Cornwall, **23** 96, 101.
Trent, Council, clerical education, **24** 300.
Trier, Council, 1227, usury, **1** 119; Council, 1238, usury, **1** 114; Council, 1277, usury, **1** 120; Council, 1310, usury, **2** 9.
Troy, mediaeval, **22** 137.
Tuam, **7** 33 ff., 37.

Ulster, **8** 242; **10** 158, 160; **13** 236 ff., 240; **16** 167.
Utrecht, foundation, **17** 69 ff.

Vadstena, **18** 23, 30, 34, 35, 37, 42-44, 47-49.
Valenciennes, O. P. Chapter, 1259, **4** 140.
Vatican, early baptistry, **9** 3.
Vaurouant (Côtes-du-Nord), and Vaurouillon, **10** 229.
Venice, and Dominicans, **22** 312.
Vézelay and Arabic influences, **15** 149, 152.
Vich, and Arabic influences, **6** 240.
Vienne, Council, 1311-12, clerical education, **24** 291; usury, **1** 84, 94, 112; **2** 3, 10, 11.

Waltham, abbey, **3** 110.
Warboys, and Ramsey Abbey, **20** 81.
Wearmouth and Jarrow, foundation, **17** 64.
Wells, cathedral, **4** 95.
Westminster, Councils, 1125, 1127, **3** 98; Council, 1138, usury, **2** 2; in *Morte Darthur,* **19** 117; Second Statute, 1285, **6** 305.
Wexford, **7** 33.
Whitern (Casa Candida), **8** 227; **13** 236.
Whithorn and St. Ninnian, **13** 230, 231.
Wilton, *see* Serlo.
Winchester, cloth fair, **20** 79; Council, 1076, **3** 98; in *Morte Darthur,* **19** 114.
Winkfield, Berks, **24** 288-290.
Wistow, and Ramsey Abbey, **20** 81.
Worchester, Statutes, 1240, **25** 119.
Wurzburg, **7** 23; **10** 148; Council, 1287, usury, **1** 112, 116; **2** 9.
Wyton, and Ramsey Abbey, **20** 81.

York, **10** 151 ff., 155; merchants at St. Ives, **20** 79; Paternoster plays, **24** 150 ff.; Statutes, 1367, **25** 123.
Yorkshire, language, **24** 151.

VI

NAMES OF PERSONS

Names of persons appearing in catalogues attached to certain articles are omitted in the following general index. These are:

Annales Domitiani, Magoun, **9** 281-295.
De nobilitate animi, Colker, **23** 79.
Nicole Oresme, *Du ciel et du monde,* Menut and Denomy, **5** 328-333.
Greek Works Translated before 1350, Muckle, 4 33-42; 5 102-114.
New List of the Popes, Mercati, **9** 71-80.
Saints' Lives in Old Norse, Widding, Bekker-Nielsen and Shook, **25** 294-337.

Abbas Antiquus, usury, **1** 122, 127; **2** 2, 4.
Abbo of Fleury and Aristotle, **12** 126.
Abelard. *See* Peter Abelard.
Abou 'l Qualed, origins of courtly love, **6** 231.
Abou Yazid Bistami, sufism and origins of courtly love, **6** 235.
Abraham, unity with Moses and Jesus, **19** 42, 47.
Abubacher, immortality, **10** 288; intellect, **11** 287 ff.
Accursius, *glossa ordinaria,* **5** 125; dowry, **1** 133; usury, **1** 88; usury in civil law, **1** 90, 92; usurious contracts, **1** 105, 141, 142.
Achard of St. Victor, **22** 148 ff.; and John of Cornwall, **13** 254, 267.
Achillini, agent cause, **17** 195.
Acton. *See* John Acton.
Adalbert, archb. of Bremen, **12** 94.
Adalbert von Keller, **18** 146.
Adam, creation, **19** 58; Seth story, **24** 388 ff.; before fall, Alan of Lille, **12** 37, 38.
Adam, abbot of St. Denis, **12** 198.
Adam Alderspacensis, **11** 67.
Adam of Balsham, school, **22** 92.
Adam Britonis, *phantasia,* **11** 274.
Adam of Buckfield, *ens diminutum,* **12** 218; form and essence, **13** 168.
Adam Easton, card., **18** 22, 35, 36, 42, 43; and Wyclif, **20** 160.
Adam Marsh, **9** 171; and Innocent IV, **20** 193.
Adam du Petit-Pont (Parvipontanus), **9** 59; *Dialectica,* **12** 143.
Adam of St. Victor, **22** 149, 150.
Adam Scotus, on Absalom, **12** 223.
Adam Sudbury and John Wyclif, **20** 160 ff.
Adam Thetonicus, **11** 67.
Adam Wallensis and Peter Lombard, **13** 38.
Adam Wodham, and Campsall, **14** 6 ff.; and Ockham, **14** 6 ff.; will, **11** 300.
Adamnan, *Vita Columbae,* **19** 132, 135.
Ad-Damiris, love, **3** 136.
Adelard of Bath, **16** 161; *De opere astrolapsus,* **10** 187; *Quaestiones naturales,* **10** 190.
Adenulf of Anagni, **12** 141.
Adhemar of Puy, first crusade, **22** 53, 56.
Adhemar of St. Ruf, Trinity, **24** 186, 188, 193 ff.
Ado, martyrology, **1** 148.
Adrian I, pope, letter to Charlemagne, **12** 13; images, **2** 147, 148; missions, **17** 82, 83, 88.

Adrian II, pope, missions, **17** 96 ff.; ordinations of Photius, **16** 94; Roman council, 869, **20** 222.
Adrian IV, pope, and John of Salisbury, **23** 351; and the Paraclete, **15** 63.
Adso, *Libellus de Antichristo,* **20** 232.
Adso of Moutier-en-Der, Celtic influences, **14** 148, 149.
Aegidius. *See* Giles of Rome and Giles of Corbeil.
Aegidius of Colonna and St. Thomas, **4** 142.
Aegidius de Fuscarariis, usury, **1** 114, 116; **2** 21.
Aegidius of Salerno, *De pulsibus,* **10** 241, 285; **11** 268.
Aegidius of Thebaldis, **5** 241.
Aelfric, Anglo-Saxon homilies, **14** 99; homily on the Assumption, **9** 135; Latin-grammar in Old Eng., **2** 253, 254; on secular clerics, **9** 242, 262.
Aelred, archb. of York, **4** 88.
Aelred of Rievaulx, **10** 207; on *Canticle of Canticles,* **15** 99; Life of St. Ninian, **13** 230; sermons, **4** 13; and St. Bernard, **14** 149-151.
Aeneas, **22** 138-147.
Aeneas of Paris, and Greeks, **12** 15.
Aethelbald, confirmation of privileges, **9** 242, 253.
Aethelhard, on edict of Leo III, **9** 242, 254.
Aethelred, on secular clerics, **9** 242, 257.
Agapios, miracles of Blessed Virgin, **14** 47.
Agatha, St. and St. Barbara, **1** 167.
Agatho, pope, **20** 228; *Epistola dogmatica,* **12** 12; and England, **17** 63 ff.
Aggravain, Malory, **19** 111, 112, 122.
Agnes, St. and St. Barbara, **1** 167, 168.
Agobard of Lyons, *Liber adv. dogma Felicis,* **12** 15; and *Sichariana,* **12** 15.
Aidan, St., **19** 129; in Eng. hagiography, **16** 165, 168.
Aileran, *Interpretatio mystica,* **19** 131.
Aiyub b. Abi Tamina, source of *jovens,* **11** 18.
Ako, bp. of Västerås, **18** 47.
Al-'Abbas ibn al-Ahnaf, Arabian origins of courtly love, **6** 230-232.
Alan of Brittany, first crusade, **21** 231.
Alan of Lille, *Anticlaudianus,* **11** 86; *Contra haereticos,* **5** 14; *De arte praedicatoria,* **18** 141; *De Virtutibus et de vitiis et de donis S.S.,* **12** 20-56; *Distinctiones dict. theol.,* **24** 369; *Liber in distinctionibus,* **4** 16; *Moralium dogma philosophorum,* **12** 21, 22; *Quoniam homines,* **12** 20; *Summa de arte praedicatoria,* **12** 20; *Theologicae regulae,* **12** 20; and Aristotle, **12** 26-28, 36, 47; and Augustine, **12** 29, 38, 49, 53; and Bede, **12** 53; and Boethius, **12** 26-28, 33; and Cassian, **12** 41; and Cicero, **12** 26, 30, 31; and Gregory I, **12** 31, 40, 41, 55; and Isidore, **12** 29; and Peter Lombard, **12** 21, 22; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 12, 14, 33; and Prudentius, **12** 49; and Simon of Tournai, **12** 20; abstinence, **12** 33; *acedia,* **12** 42; Adam before fall, **12** 37, 38; anger, **12** 41, 42; avarice, **12** 43; baptism and virtues, **12** 35-37; beatitudes, **12** 56; capital vices, **12** 40-49; cardinal virtues, **12** 28-33; catholic virtues, **12** 26, 33; caution, **12** 29; charity, **12** 31; chastity, **12** 33; circumspection, **12** 29; concord, **12** 32; constancy, **12** 32; continence, **12** 33; docility, **12** 29; envy **12** 42; faith, **12** 30; *fiducia,* **12** 32; *firmitas,* **12** 32; fortitude, **12** 32; *gastrimargia,* **12** 44, 45; gift of counsel, **12** 52; gift of fear, **12** 52; gift of fortitude, **12** 52; gift of piety, **12** 52; gift of wisdom, **12** 52; *honestas,* **12** 33; hope, **12** 31; humility, **12** 32; innocence, **12** 31; *intellectus,* **12** 29; *intelligentia,* **12** 52; justice, **12** 30-32; longanimity, **12** 32; *luxuria,* **12** 45; lying, **12** 43, 44; magnanimity, **12** 32; magnificence, **12** 32; *mansuetudo,* **12** 32; memory, **12** 29; mercy, **12** 31; moderation, **12** 33; modesty, **12** 33; moral theology, **12** 25 ff.; nature of virtue, **12** 26-28; obedience, **12** 31; *parcitas,* **12** 33; patience, **12** 32; perjury, **12** 43; perseverance, **12** 32; piety, **12** 31; political virtues, **12** 26, 33; providence, **12** 29; prudence **12** 28-30; rational theology, **12** 25 ff.; reverence, **12** 31; sacraments, **16** 115;

scientia, **12** 52; security, **12** 32; severity, **12** 31; simony, **12** 43; sobriety, **12** 33; temperance, **12** 32, 33; vainglory, **12** 41; veneration, **12** 31; *vindicta,* **12** 31; virtue of religion, **12** 30; and *Ysagoge in theologiam,* **12** 21, 22.

Alanus Anglicus, *Apparatus jus naturale,* **19** 208, 209; nature of usury, **1** 106, 107; punishment of usurers, **2,** 2, 8; usurious contracts, **1** 118, 135; papal powers, **19** 203, 208 ff., 218; two powers, **20** 186 ff.; vow of celibacy, **6** 66.

Alart of Cambrai, **15** 191.

Albartus, St., **8** 217 ff.

Alberic, Monte Cassino, **15** 50.

Alberic of Rheims, **12** 145, 181, 192; **15** 68; and Abelard, **4** 4; and St. Bernard, **13** 25.

Alberic of Trois-Fontaines, card., Albigensians and origins of courtly love, **6** 200, 222; and Ralph Niger, **2** 124.

Albericus, glossator of Roman Law, usury, **1** 104.

Albericus, magister, **9** 58, 59, 63.

Albert, St., Patron of Cashel, **7** 21-39; **10** 234; **13** 234, 239 ff.

Albert, St. (Magnus), Comm. on *Ethics,* **22** 314; Comm. on *Job,* **22** 314; Comm. on *Luke,* **22** 314; Comm. on *Mark,* **22** 314; Comm. on *Matthew,* **22** 314; Comm. on *Metaphysics,* **22** 314 ff.; Comm. on *Physics,* **22** 314; *De anima,* **10** 249; **16** 57 ff.; *De animalibus,* **11** 288; **22** 308, 312, 314; *De nutrimento,* **10** 245; *De XV problematibus,* **22** 309 ff.; *De sacramento,* **22** 314; *De sacrificio missae,* **22** 314; *De somno et vigilia,* **10** 242; *De unitate intellectus contra Averroistas,* **22** 314; *In Threnos,* **22** 305; *Liber de causis,* **8** 70, 75; **22** 308, 314 ff.; paraphrase of *Liber de causis,* **22** 308; *Problemata determinata XLIII,* **22** 303-354; *Summa de creaturis,* **11** 249; **16** 59; *Summa theologiae,* **2** 223; **10** 239 ff.; **11** 277; *Super primum De anima,* **10** 240; and Aristotle, **12** 131; **22** 38, 39; and Augustine, **22** 41; and Averroes, **16** 57-71; and Avicenna, **2** 228, 230; and Bernard Gui, **22** 313; and Boethius, **22** 40, 41; and Giles of Lessines, **22** 308; and John Damascene, **22** 39, 40; and Peter Lombard, **22** 27-42; and Plotinus, **22** 41; and Ptolemy of Lucca, **22** 313; and Roger Bacon, **22** 315; and St.Thomas, **2** 223 ff.; agent intellect, **16** 57 ff.; angels, **22** 307, 323 ff.; Aristotle's definition of soul, **2** 223-230; beatific vision, **22** 32; being of God, **22** 27 ff.; celestial movers, **22** 312 ff.; chapter of Valenciennes, **4** 140; character, **10** 140, 142; **14** 79; chronology, **22** 313 ff.; common good, **5** 139 ff.; consecration of Mass, **6** 147; corporate responsibility, **8** 36 ff.; creation, **22** 34; defense of Thomism, **4** 147, 155; and dialecticians, **15** 202; divine infinity, **19** 244, 245; **22** 27-42; embryology, **22** 312; *ens diminutum,* **12** 219; essence and existence, **8** 75; eternity, **22** 32; extreme unction, **10** 142; finitude of God, **22** 36, 37; form and essence, **13** 168, 170; God and matter, **22** 37; intellect and substance, **16** 59 ff.; and jurists, **20** 185, 204; knowledge of Christ, **22** 33, 34; magic, **18** 13; medicine, **24** 133; organization of practical sciences, **6** 77; possible intellect, **16** 60; possibles, **22** 33; potency of God, **22** 37; *sacramentum,* **10** 140; *sacramentum et res,* **10** 142; simplicity of God, **22** 42; solemn vow of celibacy, **6** 66 ff.; soul and agent intellect, **16** 61; subject of logic, argumentation, **23** 322; subject of logic, syllogism, **23** 306, 322; transmission of original sin, **9** 40 ff.; Trinity, **22** 33; writings, **22** 308.

Albert the Great (Pseudo), *De sensu communi et de sensibus quinque interioribus,* **11** 248 ff.

Albert the Little of Saxony, *Quaestiones* on logic **24** 250 ff.; and Ockham, **24** 250 ff.

Albert of Orlamünde, *Summa naturalium,* **11** 249.

Albertino Mussato, **22** 242.

Alberwik. *See* William Alberwik.

Albetagni, on Saturn, **22** 326.

Albinus, *Didaskalikos,* **25** 348; *nous* as first principle, **24** 170.

Albinus, St., and St. Rufinus, power of money, **23** 336.
Al-Bitrûgî astronomy, **22** 308, 322, 329.
Albucasis, **24** 134.
Albumascer (Albumazar), *Maius introductorium,* **10** 181, 182, 185 ff.; **16** 158, 160; on Saturn, **22** 326.
Alcher of Clairvaux, *De spiritu et anima,* **22** 169. *See* Augustine (Pseudo).
Alcuin of York, **1** 6; **9** 142; **13** 230; *Praecepta vivendi,* **19** 161; *De Trinitate,* **1** 58; letter to Felix, **12** 14; poems, **4** 91; and Cato, **19** 161; and Cicero, **11** 92, 93; and St. Cyril, **12** 13; and Gregory I, **17** 47; images, **2** 147; rebaptism, **16** 89.
Alcuin (Pseudo), *Liber de divinis officiis,* **14** 159-163; and Amalar of Metz, **1** 25.
Aldhelm, **19** 20; Latin riddles, **8** 317.
Aldric, b. of Le Mans, **4** 85.
Alegret, troubadour use of *jovens,* **11** 3, 22.
Aleman, card., **18** 48.
Alexander II, pope, feast of Holy Trinity, **10** 150.
Alexander III, pope, *Sententiae,* **13** 75; and Cathari, **9** 167, 168; and Gerard Pucella, **2** 107; and Hospitallers, **24** 156; and John of Cornwall, **21** 149; and Peter Lombard, **4** 6, 7; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 16; and Walter of Chatillon, **23** 341; and William of Sens, **13** 257; credit buying and selling, **1** 117, 119; denunciation of Albigensians, **6** 222; ecclesiastical fief, **1** 127; education of clergy, **24** 267; extrinsic titles to usury, **1** 146; hypostatic union, **13** 37; **21** 148, 149; legislative activity, **20** 167; marriage law, **15** 209; nature of Christ, **19** 204; nature of usury, **1** 96, 99; oath to pay usury, **2** 15; payment of usury, **1** 108, 110; penalties against usurers, **2** 4; usurious contracts, **1** 114. *See* Rolandus.
Alexander V, antipope, **9** 71, 78; **11** 62; *See* Peter of Candia.
Alexander of Aphrodisias, **10** 180; commentary on Aristotle, **6** 244; *De intellectu et intellecto,* **11** 288 ff.; in *Secreta secretorum,* **19** 38, 44; and St. Thomas, **25** 2, 6-9; soul and immortality, **10** 289.
Alexander of Ashby, *Vita S. Bertellini,* **21** 46 ff.
Alexander of Hales, *Glossa in IV libros sententiarum,* **24** 392, 393; *Quaestiones disputatae,* **24** 392; *Summa theologica,* **6** 154, 160; and Franciscan school, **10** 225, 227; and William of Vaurouillon, **10** 232 ff.; angels and human body, **10** 255 ff.; being, **24** 393, 394; condemnation of 1241, **19** 239; conscience, **11** 305; dependence, **8** 177; heaven, **10** 243; hypostatic union, **24** 392-394; image, **10** 276; nature of soul, **10** 258, 261 ff., 274; obedience, **9** 41; origin of soul, **10** 263; person, **24** 394; proof of God's existence, **11** 30; rational soul, **10** 287; simplicity of soul, **10** 270; soul of Adam, **10** 252; synderesis, **11** 307.
Alexander of Hales (Pseudo), baptism, **10** 140.
Alexander Neckam, **12** 135, 161; **15** 208; **24** 165; *De natura rerum,* **25** 367; and classics, **11** 83, 84, 93.
Alexander de Nevo, usury, **2** 4.
Alexander Newport, of Warfield, **24** 285.
Alexander de Villa Dei, *Doctrinale,* **23** 5, 12, 13, 16, 197, 198.
Alexander de Villedieu. *See* preceding.
Alexius I, emperor, and Crusaders, **22** 48 ff.
Alexius III, emperor, and fourth crusade, **22** 81 ff.
Alexius IV, Comnenus, **22** 86, 88.
Alfano, b. of Salerno, transl. of *De natura hominis,* **16** 158; **25** 211 ff.
Al-Farabi, *Liber de causis,* **10** 237, 296; **12** 138; *De ortu scient.,* **10** 182-184; **16** 113; **17** 113; and Albertus Magnus, **16** 58, 61, 69; courtly love, **6** 243-245; **7** 206; love, **7** 209, 210; intellection, **10** 26; memory, **11** 279; poetry, **22** 243.
Al-Farabi(?), *De memoria et remin.,* **11** 281.
Alfonso VI and Mozarabs, **6** 241.
Alfonso VII of Castille, *jovens* and *jois,* **11** 4.
Alfonso Carillo, **11** 69.
Alfonso el Sabio, *General Estoria,* **24** 386.

Alford, M., **21** 306.
Alfraganus (Al-Faraghani), *Rudimenta astronomica,* **10** 182, 183; **23** 72.
Alfred the Great, education, **10** 93-107; **11** 113-122; studies, **10** 103; Gregory's *Cura pastoralis,* **10** 93 ff.; **11** 113.
Alfredus Anglicus (of Sareshel), *De motu cordis,* **2** 30; **10** 256 ff.; and Avicenna, **12** 134-137.
Algazel, *Logica,* **23** 56; *Metaphysics,* **6** 164; and Albertus Magnus, **16** 61; and Holcot, **20** 139, 152; and Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 208; analogy, **16** 5; angels, **22** 322; Arabic philosophy and courtly love, **6** 243; creation of the world, **22** 235 ff.; efficient causality, **17** 187 ff., 199; God's essence and attributes, **19** 238; imagination, **11** 273 ff.; memory, **11** 279 ff.; *sensus communis,* **11** 271; separate substances, **10** 38; soul after death, **10** 288 ff.; Sufism and Muslim orthodoxy, **6** 235; **7** 206; univocity, **16** 5.
Alger of Liege, *Liber de misericordia et justitia,* **8** 18; **20** 41, 65; *De sacramentis,* **20** 41, 51 ff.; and Anastasius II, **20** 42, 48; and Augustine, **10** 119; **20** 42, 52, 55, 56; and Berengar, **20** 51,60; and Bernold, **20** 44; and St. Cyril, **12** 17; and Gratian, **20** 67; and Hugh of St. Victor, **20** 65; and Innocent I, **20** 47; and Lanfranc, **20** 45, 52, 55; and Paschasius, **20** 51; and Peter Damian, **16** 99, 105; **20** 42, 67; and Lombard, **20** 65, 67; and Pseudo-Paschasius, **20** 44; and Ratramus, **20** 51; and Rufinus, **20** 43; and *Summa sententiarum,* **20** 66; baptism, **20** 64; baptism by pagan, **20** 50; *baptisma ratum,* **20** 47; Christ and sacraments, **20** 61; Church and sacraments, **20** 62; consecration, **20** 61; definition of sacrament, **20** 72; Eucharist, **20** 58, 59; form of sacrament, 20 61; heretics and simoniacs, **20** 43, 62, 68, 70, 73; institution of sacraments, **20** 64; liturgical customs, **20** 64; liturgical texts, **20** 77, 78; Mass, **20** 61; mystical body and Eucharist, **20** 58; *purum sacramentum,* **20** 59; real presence, **20** 77; rebaptism, **16** 89; repetition of sacraments, **20** 63; sacramental elements, **20** 61; sacramental rites, **20** 64; sacramentology, **20** 41-78; sacraments, **16** 105; sacraments and faith, **20** 63; sacraments of necessity and dignity, **20** 48; sacraments and Trinity, **20** 49; *sacramentum,* definition, **10** 112, 113; **20** 56; *sacramentum irritum,* **20** 46; *sacramentum* and *mysterium,* **20** 56; *sacramentum non ratum,* **20** 46; *sacramentum non verum,* **20** 46; *sacramentum ratum,* **20** 46; *sacramentum* and *res,* **20** 57; *sacramentum signans,* **20** 56; *sacramentum verum,* **20** 46.
Al-Ghazālī. *See* Algazel.
Al-Hallaj, Sufism and courtly love, **6** 234-239; **7** 192.
Ali Abbas. *See* Haly Abbas.
Ali Ibn al-Abbas, **24** 131 ff.
Alice, in med. literature, **24** 89, 90.
Al-Kindī, and Aristotle, **25** 349 ff.; and Plato, **25** 347 ff.; and Plotinus, **25** 348 ff.; and Proclus, **25** 350; divine existence and oneness, **25** 338-354; emanation, **25** 352; eternity of world, **25** 351; intellect, **25** 345 ff.; magic arts, **18** 4; nature of oneness, **25** 342-346; neo-platonism, **25** 348 ff.; numbers, **25** 343 ff.; oneness of God, **25** 339-342; origins of troubadour thought, **6** 245; **7** 206; proof of God's existence, **25** 339-342; soul, **25** 345 ff.; treatise on love, **7** 208.
Al-Mamoun, school of Bagdad, **6** 244.
Almannus of Hautvilliers, neoplatonism and origins of courtly love, **6** 199.
Al-Mansour, Greek philosophy at Bagdad, **6** 243, 244.
Alpetragius (al-Bitruschi), movement of fire, **10** 248.
Alphandéry, Paul, Catharists, **25** 39.
Alphonse XI of Castille, **18** 25.
Alphonse of Toulouse, Albigensians, **6** 222.
Alphonse of Pecha, *Epistola solitarii ad reges,* **18** 19-50.
Al-Razi, *Kitab-al-Mansuri,* **11** 259.
Al-Suyuti, medicine, **24** 135.
Alvarus Pelagius (Alvaro Pelayo), canonist, **11** 66; conciliar theory, **19** 210.

Alvredus. *See* Alfredus Anglicus.
Amalar of Metz, *Summa,* **1** 25; and Florus of Lyons, **1** 25; and Frutolf of Michelsberg, **1** 25; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 29; and Honorius of Autun, **1** 26; and John of Avranches, **1** 25; and Praepositinus, **1** 26; and Pseudo-Alcuin, **1** 25; and Rhaban Maur, **1** 25; and Walafrid Strabo, **1** 25; consecration by contact, **14** 67.
Amalric of Bena, and council of Paris, 1210, **4** 3, 6; **6** 257.
Amanieu, A., Hincmar and Alger, **20** 41.
Amatus, reordinations, **16** 101.
Amaury of Bène. *See* Amalric.
Ambrose, St., *De bono mortis,* **13** 226; *De fuga saeculi,* **18** 273; *De mysteriis,* **9** 12; *De officiis,* **1** 63-80; *De paradiso,* **17** 268; *De poenitentia,* **15** 80; **18** 273; *De sacramentis,* **8** 302; **9** 12; on *Heb. vi, 6,* **16** 91; on *praecursor angelicus,* **8** 301, 302; in *Sententiae magistri,* **17** 13 ff.; and St. Augustine, **6** 1, 3, 13; and Bernold, **13** 70; use of Cicero, **1** 64 ff.; **6** 187; asceticism, **13** 66; early education, **1** 63; Holy Spirit, **22** 337; use of *laqueus,* **13** 225, 226; attitude toward philosophy, **1** 65 ff.; rebaptism, **16** 91; *sacramentum,* **10** 109, 117; usury, **1** 137-139; virginity, **13** 68.
Amici. *See* Nicholas Amici.
Ammonius of Alexandria, corner stone, **4** 59.
Ammonius Sacca, neoplatonism and origins of courtly love, **6** 198.
Amphilochius, St., and Life of St. Basil, **18** 106.
Amphio, riddle of the tortoise, **20** 95, 97.
Anacletus (Cletus), pope, **9** 71, 73.
Anacletus (Pseudo), bishops, **20** 217.
Anastasius II, pope, and Alger, **20** 42; baptism and orders, **16** 92.
Anastasius Sinaita, *Viae Dux,* 24 2 ff.
Anaxagoras, **10** 288; intellect, **11** 289; natural motion, **22** 325.
Anaximenes, soul, **10** 246.
Andrea de Cunto, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 23, 24, 27, 28, 33, 35, 39, 41.
Andrea Lancia, and Aeneid, **25** 148.
Andrea Palearea, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 24, 33, 39, 44.
Andreas I, b. of Arras, **15** 214.
Andreas Capellanus, *De amore* and courtly love, **6** 177-187; **7** 148, 149, 160, 176, 184, 185; **8** 107-149, 300, 301; **15** 156-158; **25** 101.
Andrew, St., Ap., churches dedicated to, **21** 303, 305, 307 ff.; cult at Amalfi, **23** 30 ff.
Andrew of Crete, *Megas Kanon,* **25** 280-293.
Andrew, b. of Jaen, **18** 25.
Andrew of Samosata, and St. Cyril, **12** 2.
Andrieu, Michel, *Ordinarium* of Roman Curia, **14** 68.
Angelme, b. of Auxerre, **4** 85.
Angelomus of Luxeuil, rebaptism, **16** 95.
Angelus de Aretio, Bologna, **16** 35, 36, 38, 39, 54.
Anichkov, E., Catharists, **25** 39.
Anonymous Norman Chronicler of first crusade, **22** 55, 91.
Anselm of Canterbury, St., **9** 40; *Cur Deus Homo,* **10** 269; *De casu diaboli,* **10** 269; *De concordia gratiae et liberi arbitrii,* **11** 251; *De libero arbitrio,* **11** 264, 266; *De processione s. Spiritus,* **6** 153, 160; *Ep. ad Urbanum papam,* **13** 266; *Liber de voluntate,* **4** 61-81; and Aristotle, **4** 74; and Augustine, **4** 61; and Cicero, **4** 65, 66; and Holcot, **20** 139, 147; affections, **4** 64-70; *arbitrium,* **4** 64; approving will, **4** 73; conceding will, **4** 73; *commodum,* **4** 64 ff.; definitions, **4** 61 ff.; efficient will, **4** 73; existence of God, **11** 29; fortitude, **4** 79; justice, **4** 64 ff.; knowledge of Greek, **12** 12; meanings of *facere,* **4** 71 ff.; method, **4** 61 ff., 77 ff.; *potestas,* **4** 73-77; proofs of God's existence, **11** 38, 45, 55-57; rectitude, **4** 66 ff.; speculative dogmatism, **1** 6; *voluntas, affectio and potestas,* **4** 61-81; will as instrument, **4** 63, 64; will as *opus,* **4** 70-73.
Anselm of Havelberg, **12** 127; **25** 209.
Anselm of Laon, and Abelard, **12** 180; corner-stone, **4** 60; and *Glossa ord. in Matt.,* **8** 17.

Anselm of Lucca, *Coll. canonum,* sacraments, **16** 99.
Anselmus de Cumis, Bologna, **16** 35, 43.
Anskar, b. of Hamburg, **17** 85, 86.
Anthony Bek, b. of Durham, **24** 281.
Anthony of Egypt, St., **18** 42.
Antoine Vérard, *L'Art de bien vivre et de bien mourir,* **15** 184, 187.
Antoninus of Florence, *Chronicon,* **8** 308.
Antonius of Budrio (Butrio), **11** 68, 71; usury, **1** 134; **2** 20.
Antonius of Parma, **16** 54.
Antonius de Rozellis, **11** 63, 70.
Apostolicus Benedict, **18** 149.
Appel, Carl, on Jaufré Rudel, **7** 158; on Bernard von Ventadorn, **7** 139-141; on Arabic influences and courtly love, **15** 157.
Apuleius, **8** 50; **22** 323; and Bernard Silvester, **24** 242, 243.
Archidiaconus (Guido de Baysio), usury, **1** 107, 109, 117, 121, 127, 139; **2** 9, 19.
Aretaeus of Cappadocia, **24** 134.
Argyropulos, Joannes, **12** 126.
Argyros, and South Italy, **15** 236, 237.
Aristotle, *Categories,* **15** 249; *De anima,* **2** 223 ff.; **10** 236, 240, 246, 257, 271, 285 ff.; **11** 251, 261, 267, 271, 273, 288, 293 ff.; *De caelo et mundo,* **10** 252; *De gen. animal.,* **10** 236, 244, 246, 274, 284; *De interpretatione,* **11** 267; *De memor. et remin.,* **11** 279 ff.; *Historia animalium,* **25** 367; *Metaphysics,* **10** 238 ff.; 247, 251, 271; **11** 250 ff., 297; *Meteor.,* **10** 248; *Nic. Ethic.,* **10** 289; **11** 259, 301 ff.; **25** 1 ff.; *Peri hermeneias,* **24** 250, 253 ff.; *Physics,* **10** 232, 238, 242, 247, 253, 257, 263, 270, 275, 297; **11** 267; *Poetics,* translation, **24** 374; *Politics,* in St. Thomas, **18** 234 ff.; *Posterior analytics,* **10** 232, 236, 239, 263; **11** 259, 271; *Prior analytics,* **15** 218; subject of, **23** 305 ff., 309, 317; *Regulae naturae,* **11** 288; *Rhetoric.,* **11** 284; *De sensu et sensibili,* **11** 269; *De soph. elench.,* **10** 271; **11** 261; *Topic.,* **11** 276 ff., 291; Arabic translations, **6** 243, 244; French translations, **3** 185; **5** 239 ff.; and Alan of Lille, **12** 28 ff., 36, 47; and St. Albert, **2** 223-230; **22** 38, 39; and al-Kindī, **25** 349 ff.; and St. Anselm, **4** 74; and Boethius, **12** 124 ff.; and St. Bonaventure, **15** 7-9; and Calcidius, **7** 12, 13, 19; and Clement VI, **4** 124; and Gerard of Cremona, **3** 185; **5** 253; and Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 62, 69; and Grosseteste, **3** 172, 173; and Gundissalinus, **2** 40; and Holcot, **20** 128-130, 133, 139, 140, 145, 146, 148, 149; and John of Salisbury, **13** 77; and Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 183 ff.; **4** 97-125; and Pico, **25** 232 ff.; and St. Thomas, **8** 159-167; **25** 1-25; and William of Sherwood, **3** 48-50, 64, 67, 71, 88; in 11th cent., **13** 245, 246; in 12th cent., **12** 123-162; astronomical deities, **24** 254; being, **11** 239-242, 245; **20** 4-6, 14; **22** 295; being and essence, **11** 230; being and thing, **8** 69; celestial motion, **22** 320 ff.; contingency, **11** 47; contingency and necessity, **14** 55 ff.; council of Paris, 1210, **4** 3, 6; definition of soul, **10** 230; definition of truth, **1** 12; demons, **18** 12 ff.; development, **25** 18, 19; divine causality, **17** 193, 199 ff.; efficient causality, **17** 186, 189, 198; equivocals, **20** 3; **24** 305; eternity of the world, **10** 36, 37; finite and infinite, **19** 237; first cause, **22** 333; form and essence, **13** 166 ff.; generation of man, **22** 345 ff.; generic unity, **10**, 90; idea, **23** 171 ff.; ideas, **21** 211, 212, 222; and Judaism, **19** 38; knowledge of future contingents, **24** 253 ff.; light of the stars, **22** 339; limitations for St. Thomas, **8** 167, 168; marriage, **13** 68; meaning of name, **10** 249; metaphor, **24** 310; metaphysics, **10** 77; motion, **22** 320 ff.; *necessarium,* **15** 200; notion of demonstration, **23** 310, 317; *passibilitas* of soul, **10** 291; platonic ideas, **23** 167 ff.; poetry, **22** 243; primary movement, **10** 69; **11** 47, 48; principle of economy of thought, **10** 12, 13; quiddity, **18** 180; realism, **10** 91, and Roman lawyers, **25** 143; theoretical science, **25** 60, 61; sciences, **25** 56-58; science and definition, **23**

Aristotle (*continued*)
315; science as habit, **23** 310, 317; subject of science, **23** 308, 315, 321; separate substances, **10** 38; series of generations, **11** 33; soul, **10** 249 ff.; **25** 76-78; second definition of soul, **2** 223-230; specific *differentia,* **22** 273; sperm, **22** 347 ff.; substance, **10** 272; syllogism, **23** 317; time, **2** 49; unity, **23** 248, 250; **24** 394; univocal terms, **16** 5; usury, **1** 93, 112.

Aristotle (Pseudo), *De causis proprietatum elementorum,* **22** 308; *De pomo,* **10** 244; *Secreta secretorum,* **19** 38, 44 ff.; proverbs, **16** 162-165.

Arius, **14** 86.

Arnaud of Bonneval, *Hexameron,* **15** 96.

Arnaut Daniel, **23** 74.

Arnaud de Mareuil, **23** 74; and *fin' amors,* **7** 177; and troubadour *jois,* **13** 179, 202, 203.

Arngrímr, abbot, **23** 326; **24** 328.

Arnobius, use of *essentia,* **8** 153, 154.

Arnobius the Younger, *Conflictus,* **12** 3; corner-stone, **4** 50.

Arnold of Brescia, **25** 29, 45 ff.

Arnold of Villanova, love, **3** 123, 125, 134, 148.

Arnoldus Saxo, **12** 137.

Arnou, R., on Origen, **24** 177; on Plotinus, **24** 169 ff.

Arnulf of Lisieux and second crusade, **22** 61, 66, 70.

Arthur, king, Malory, **19** 108 ff.; Round Table, **14** 143, 149.

Asclepiades, soul, **10** 240.

Asclepius, *Corpus hermeticum,* **10** 232.

Asmodeus, **21** 30.

Asser, and Alfred the Great, **10** 103.

Astralabius, son of Abelard, **12** 185.

Athanasius, St., *Exhortatio ad monachos,* **18** 274, 288; *In Heb. vi,* 4-6, **16** 91; *In Ps. cxvii,* **4** 48; *Vita s. Antonii,* **12** 196; and Epictetus, **12** 5; and Vigilius, **13** 286; baptism, **9** 10; works in Alexandria, **12** 3.

Atto of Vercelli, **22** 16; corner-stone, **4** 51; rebaptism, **16** 95.

Auchinleck, version of *Sir Orfeo,* **23** 136 ff.

Auer, P., catalogue of Dominican writers, **22** 310.

Augerius de Duro-forti, abbot of Moissac, *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 122.

Augustine of Hippo, St., *Ad Auxilium,* **8** 20; *Ad Simplicianum,* **18** 275; *Confessions,* **11** 299; **13** 233, 234; **18** 265; *Conf. vii, 9, 15,* meaning **8** 43-52; *Contra epistolam Parmeniani,* **8** 16; **14** 84; *Contra hereses,* **17** 271; *Contra litteras Petiliani,* **14** 87; *De baptismo,* **14** 86; **15** 85; **18** 266; *De baptismo parvulorum,* **11** 303 ff.; *De bono conjugali,* **17** 250; **18** 277; *De bono viduitatis,* **17** 245; *De civitate Dei,* **10** 265, 292, 293, 295; **11** 298 ff.; **12** 187; **17** 271, 276-278; *De correp. et gratia,* **11** 264; *De diversis quaestionibus,* **17** 277; *De Gen. ad litt.,* **10** 259, 264, 279, 292, 295, 296; *De libero arbitrio,* **11** 303 ff.; *De opere monachorum,* **12** 207, *De Trinitate,* **10** 231 ff.; **11** 250 ff.; **12** 193; *De utilitate poenitentiae,* **18** 280; *De videndo Deum,* **11** 298; *De vita et moribus clericorum,* **12** 207; *Enchiridion,* **7** 294; **10** 269; *Ennarationes in Psalmos,* **18** 208; *Ep.* 45, **17** 280; *Ep.* 46, **17** 279; *Ep.* 78, **18** 264; *Ep.* 108, **17** 279; *Ep.* 130, **17** 280; *Ep.* 211, **18** 274; *Ep. ad Catholicos,* **14** 88; *Glossa in Matt. xiii, 29,* **8** 11, 16 ff.; *Liber 83 Quaest.,* **10** 276-278, 280; **11** 298 ff.; *Liber Quaestionum,* **18** 275; *Ordo monasterii,* **18** 273; *Retractationes,* **17** 279; *Sermo 62, 8,* **20** 199; *Sermo 351,* **7** 294; *Sermo ad Caesar. Eccl.,* **14** 89; *Soliloquia,* **10** 257; **11** 294; *Tractatus in Joannis Evangelium,* **7** 294; and Alan of Lille, **12** 29, 38, 49, 53; and St. Albert, **22** 41; and Alger, **10** 119; and St. Ambrose, **6** 1, 3, 13; and St. Anselm, **4** 61; and *Apocalypse of Paul,* **24** 337-344; and Berengar, **10** 109; and St. Bernard, **9** 128-130; and St. Bonaventure, **15** 6-9, 13; and St. Bridget, **18** 42, 45, 46; and Cicero, **6** 1; **11** 92; and St. Cyprian, **10** 118; and Descartes, **6** 37, 38, 58; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 243; and Faustus the Manichaean, **6** 2; and Fulgentius de Ruspe, **25** 261,

271; and Gandulphus, **10** 119; and Gratian, **10** 119; and Grosseteste, **3** 162 ff; **6** 151 ff.; and Gundissalinus, **2** 26, 88, 98; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 31; and Hermes Themesgistus, **8** 50; **22** 322; and Holcot, **20** 129, 138, 143; and Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 37 ff.; and Iamblichus, **8** 50; and Marius Victorinus, **6** 2; and St. Monica, **6** 4, 13, 18; and Peter Lombard, **7** 293 ff.; and Peter the Venerable, **6** 7; and Petrarch, **22** 241; and Plato, **6** 19, 20, 33, 37, 38, 47, 54-56, 60; and Plotinus, **6** 2, 3, 12-14, 19, 23, 24, 29, 30, 37, 41, 44, 47-50, 53-57, 60; **8** 46; and Porphyry, **8** 50, 51; and Pseudo-Bede, **10** 118; and Robert Courson, **7** 293 ff.; and Roland of Cremona, **10** 139; in *Sententiae Magistri A.,* **17** 13 ff.; and St. Thomas, **6** 40, 41; and William of Auvergne, **8** 246, 248, 254, 261, 262, 267, 268, 271, 272; **16** 237, 238, 241, 243, 245, 247, 256, 265; and Acts of the Apostles, **8** 46, 47; aim of the philosophers, **6** 10; allegory, **24** 236; analogy, **24** 309; angels, **9** 121 ff.; anti-Donatist works, **14** 97; and Augustinianism, **6** 53-61; and Augustinianism as a philosophy, **6** 58; authority of Scripture, **6** 14; baptism, **9** 8, 9; baptism of heretics, **9** 9; baptism administered by pagan, **14** 154; beatitude, **22** 115, 116; his career, **6** 2, 6; certitude of logical inference, **25** 269; *character,* **14** 79-97; Christ's body and divinity, **22** 319 ff.; conflict of interiorism, **6** 59, 60; his conversion, **6** 2, 3, 24, 49-51; corner-stone, **4** 48-50; createdness and mutability, **6** 32, 33; creation, **9** 122 ff.; creation and formed matter, **6** 33; desire for happiness, **6** 11; dissemblance, **9** 121-128; divine being as source of all being and good, **25** 265, 270, 271, 275, 277; divine ideas, **23** 166 ff.; divine illumination, **11** 294; *esse,* **8** 174; *esse et essentia,* **18** 174; *essentia,* **8** 154, 155; **20** 23; existence of God, **6** 25, 26; faith and understanding, **6** 8-10, 14, 15; and Franciscans, **25** 235; freedom and grace, **6** 50, 51; freedom and original sin, **6** 51, 52; free-will, **11** 265, 266; generations of Jesus, **1** 42; good, **10** 166; **23** 248; goodness and evil, **6** 49, 50; grace, **13** 209-217; grace and merit, **6** 52, 53; habitus, **13** 261 ff.; happiness and truth, **6** 11, 12; historiography, **10** 221; ideas, **21** 214; idolatry, **8** 43 ff.; illumination, **6** 31, 32; **25** 234, 235; image, **10** 276-282; **11** 260; imagination, **11** 273; immaterialism, **6** 23, 24; immutability of truth, **6** 27, 28, 31; inner teacher, **6** 29, 30; intellect, **11** 292, 298 ff.; interior man, **6** 45; interiorism, **6**, 37, 38; liberty and grace, **6** 52, 53; liberty of the will, **6** 52, 53; liturgical year, **1** 33, magic arts, **18** 4 ff.; and Manichaeans, **6** 1, 2, 12, 13, 50; **25** 271, 277; and Marcionists, **25** 271, 277; matter, **9** 121 ff.; **10** 10, 11; mediation of Christ, **6** 51; memory, **11** 279; memory and God, **6** 46, 47; memory and truth, **6** 44-46, 55; moral evil, **6** 49; use of *multum ad,* **7** 338, 339; nature of creation, **6** 32-35; nature of man, **6** 37-48; nature of memory, **6** 42, 44-46, 55; nature of soul, **10** 231, 242, 250, 259; necessity of revelation, **10** 28; negation and affirmation, **25** 277; neoplatonism, **6** 2, 4, 59; **10** 58; neoplatonism and courtly love, **6** 193, 194, 198, 199; and the New Academy, **6** 2, 13; and Nicolaites, **24** 88 ff.; number and form, **6** 29, 33; number and order, **6** 29, 35, 36; office of, **13** 233, 234; Pagans and Jews, **19** 41; Pelagianism, **6** 50, 51; philosophy of man, **25** 80; physical evil, **6** 49; and Platonists, **6** 2, 13, 19-21, 23, 25, 26, 29, 31, 33, 54, 56, 57, 60; **8** 43 ff.; powers of the soul, **11** 251 ff.; presence of soul in body, **6** 40-42; proofs of God's existence, **11** 45; public world of truth, **6** 26-30; pursuit of truth, **6** 8, 9, 15, 17, 20, 21, 25-29; rational soul, **10** 257; refutation of scepticism, **6** 21-23, 38; *regio dissimilitudinis,* **9** 108 ff.; resemblance, **9** 121-128; religious rule, **23** 264, 281; sacraments, **20** 45; *sacramentum,* **10** 116, 118; search for beatitude, **6** 8-12, 14, 19, 20, 27, 28, 46; *senectus,* **22** 313

Augustine of Hippo (*continued*)
ff.; sensation, and memory, **6** 42, 44, 45; soul and body, **6** 39-41; soul of Christ, **22** 319 ff.; spiritual interiorism, **6** 54, 55, 59, 60; spiritual realism, **6** 54-56; state of fallen nature, **10** 61; and Stoics and Epicureans, **6** 10-12; theology, **10** 44; usury, **1**, 84; *usus* and sacraments, **20** 45; vision at Ostia, **6** 18, 19; wisdom and truth, **6** 4, 15, 17; writings, **6** 657.

Augustine (Pseudo), **9** 13; *De diligendo Deo,* **10** 268; *De spiritu et anima,* **10** 253, 255, 258, 260-262, 268, 274, 280, 286, 293, 296; **11** 251, 254 ff., 275 ff., 292, 298-300; *Liber de poenitentia,* **7** 294; *Liber quinque responsionum (Hypognosticorum),* **11** 265 ff.; *Sermo de imagine,* **10** 277, 282; in med. drama, **23** 81.

Augustine of Ancona (Trionfo), **11** 63, 67; **22** 202.

Augustine of England, and missions, **17** 53 ff.

Auxilius, *De ordinationibus a Formosa papa factis,* **13** 219 ff.; *Infensor et defensor,* **20** 223; and card. Humbert, **13** 218-223; baptism and holy orders, **16** 90.

Avempace, immortality, **10** 288; threefold intellect, **11** 287 ff.

Averroes, *De memoria et remin.,* **11** 270; *De sensu et sensato,* **11** 270; *De somno et vigilia,* **11** 277; *In De anima,* **10** 265 ff.; **11** 252, 288 ff.; **16** 61 ff.; *In II Meta.,* **10** 289; translation of Michael Scot, **3** 185; and St. Albert, **16** 57-71; and Alex. of Aphrodisias, **11** 288; and Giles of Rome, **12** 75, 76; and Holcot, **20** 139, 145; and Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 181 ff.; and Peter of Auvergne, **16** 124, 125; and St. Thomas, **25** 2, 3, 6-10, 16, 17, 25; and William of Auvergne, **16** 221; being, **8** 78 ff.; **20** 20; being and essence, **11** 230; causality, **15** 162; celestial motion, **22** 335; composition of heavenly bodies, **17** 190 ff.; condemnation of 1277, **8** 149; contingency, **14** 55; divine causality, **17** 193, 201 ff.; efficient causality, **17** 186 ff.; 201 ff.; *ens diminutum,* **12** 217; essence and existence, **8** 70 ff.; **13** 223; form and essence, **13** 165 ff.; immortality, **10** 288; **22** 236 ff.; individuation, **22** 236; infinity, **19** 237; inner senses, **11** 248; *intellectus passivus,* **16** 65; medical works, **24** 165; necessary being, **17** 190; philosophy, **10** 26, 28; predication, **24** 316; primary movement, **10** 69; quiddity, **18** 180; separate substances, **10** 67, 68; subject of metaphysics, **10** 42, 66, 67, 163, 165, 173; **11** 31, 50; substance, **13** 165 ff.; unity, **23** 248, 250, 251, 253, 258; universality, **10** 89; univocal terms, **16** 5.

Avicebron (Ibn-Gabirol, Avencebrol), *De motu cordis,* **10** 253; *Fons vitae* and Gundissalinus, **2** 24, 25, 32 ff.; elements, **16** 158, 159; *existentia,* **6** 157; Arabian philosophy, **6** 243; **7** 206.

Avicenna (Ibn-Sina), *Al-Icharat wal tambihat,* **15** 153; *De anima,* **11** 271 ff., 275, 277 ff., 285; *Liber VI naturalium,* **2** 24, 25; *Najāt,* **22** 235; *Risāla, Treatise on love,* **7** 208-228; **15** 153, 154; and St. Albert, **2** 228, 230; **16** 69; and Averroes, **8** 78 ff.; and Giles of Rome, **12** 58 ff.; and Grosseteste, **6** 154, 164; and Gundissalinus, **2** 31 ff.; and Holcot, **20** 139, 146, 152; and Maimonides, **13** 223 ff.; and Peter of Auvergne, **16** 122, 124, 126; and William of Auvergne, **8** 246, 247, 250; **15** 227; angels, **22** 322; animal soul, **7** 216-218; Arabian philosophy, **6** 243; being, **10** 92; **16** 2; **20** 2, 17; **23** 251; **24** 320; being as accident, **25** 65; being and essence, 20 **24**; being as object of intellect, **10** 24-26, 35, 43; being and thing, **11** 229 ff.; causes, **11** 34; common being, **10** 78; common nature, **10** 89, 91; courtly love, **6** 243; creation, **14** 49; creation of soul, **10** 14; divine souls, **7** 222-225; division of efficient cause, **22** 338; efficient cause, **15** 159 ff.; 165; **17** 186 ff.; end of man, **10** 40; equivocals, **20** 8; *esse* and essence, **19** 1-4, 10, 11, 13; essence and existence, **8** 71 ff.; faith, **12** 234; form, **8** 179; form and quiddity, **13** 169 ff.; God, **18** 178; human

soul, **10** 2; immortality, **22** 236 ff.; individuation, **22** 234; influence on med. theologians, **24** 393; inner senses, **11** 248; intentions, **23** 311, 318; light of the stars, **22** 339; magic arts, **18** 3; material form, **22** 233; medical works, **24** 166; metaphysics, **10** 293; **11** 253, 296; method, **10** 77; nature of God, **5** 43, 44; **13** 223; necessary and possible being, **17** 190; *necesse esse,* **19** 83; number of souls, **22** 232-239; object of metaphysics, **10** 42; ontology, **10** 72-75; origins of courtly love, **6** 246; origins of troubadour thought, **6** 245; parts of soul, **7** 210, 211; plurality of souls, **22** 233 ff.; sciences, **11** 47; separate substances, **10** 38, 67, 68; *senectus,* **22** 313; soul and body, **22** 232 ff.; soul after death, **10** 288 ff.; sources of *fin' amors,* **7** 188-207; subject of metaphysics, **10** 64-66, 163, 165, 173; **11** 31, 50; thing and being, **8** 69, 71, 73; transmigration, **22** 233 ff.; unity, **23** 243; vegetative soul, **7** 215, 216.

Avicenna (Pseudo), *De intelligentiis,* **10** 253; **11** 261.

Axhausen, Käte, Provencal and Arabic love lyric, **6** 258.

Aylmer of Piacenza, O. P., **4** 149, 152, 153.

Aymer de Valence and Edward II, **21** 260.

Azevedo, Emmanuel, Lateran missal, **14** 61, 63, 66.

Azo, *delictum universitatis,* **8** 25; usury, **1** 88, 90, 92, 105, 141.

Bacon. *See* Roger Bacon.

Baeumker, C., Gundissalinus, **2** 24, 25.

Bagdemagus, Malory, **19** 118.

Bailly, Harry, in Chaucer, **17** 208, 209.

Baiolardus (Abelard), **12** 149.

Bakr b.' Abdallah al Muzani, source of *jovens,* **11** 18.

Baldus, canonical prohibition of usury, **1** 89-90; civil law on usury, **1** 90, 91, 93, 94; competent court for usurers, **2** 20; nature of usury, **1** 106; reason for prohibition of usury, **1** 111; usurious contracts, **1** 121, 130.

Baldwin, abbot of Ford, **4** 9.

Baldwin of Bouillon, first crusade, **21** 231.

Baldwin of Bourg, first crusade, **21** 231.

Balgerus, monk, **21** 303 ff.

Bañez, Domenico, **15** 202, 205.

Barbara, St., **1** 176, 177; cult, **1** 148, 154-156; legend, **1** 148, 150, 166; Old French prayer, **1** 175; Old French poem, **1** 171-175; Third Old French poem, **1** 177, 178; *vita et passio,* **1** 148, 149.

Barbara Gewichtmacheren, illuminator, **13** 252.

Barbi, Michele, on Dante, **13** 42-44.

Barraclough, Geoffrey, unity of Christians, **22** 46, 47.

Bartholomew of Brescia, gloss, **8** 26; usury, **1** 101, 102, 119, 126, 127, 134.

Bartholomew the Englishman (Bartholomew de Glanville), *De proprietatibus rerum,* **25** 367 ; medicine, **24** 133.

Bartholomew of Spina, **18** 232.

Bartholomew of Tours, **4** 140, 141.

Bartolus of Sassoferrato, canonical prohibition of usury, **1** 89; civil law on usury, **1** 91, 93; competent court of usurers, **2** 20; reason for prohibition of usury, **1** 111; usurious contracts, **1** 133.

Basil, St., *Heb. vi,* 4-6, **16** 91; *Hexameron,* **7** 56; **11** 304, 306; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 243, 259; and Grosseteste, **6** 156, 160, 164, 169; baptism, **9** 7, 8; divine attributes, **5** 43; images, **2** 143, 147; Julian episode, **18** 105-124; neoplatonism, **6** 198; Rule, **18** 258; spiritual life, **10** 205; Trinity, **24** 5, 6.

Basil (Pseudo), **6** 156, 165, 169.

Basil Bojoannes, **15** 234.

Basil the Macedonian, emperor, **22** 16.

Batiouchkoff, Th., **21** 274 ff.

Baxianus of Todi, lector of Venice, **22** 305, 311.

Bazianus, papal powers, **19** 202.

Beatus, letter to Elipandus, **12** 13.

Beaufort, Peter Roger de. *See* Gregory XI.

Beaumanoir. *See, Coutumes de Beauvaisis.*
Becker, Marvin, med. heresy, 25 32.
Becket, St. Thomas, and Conrad of Wittelsbach, 2 105; and John of Salisbury, 4 13.
Bede the Venerable, St., 4 91; *De metrica arte,* 9 141, 142; *De schematibus et tropis,* 9 141-150; *Hexameron,* 10 276 ff.; 13 242-244; *Historia eccl.,* 18 290; *In Luc.,* 11 303; *Martyrologium poeticum,* 10 155 ff.; 14 98; 16 165, 167; and Alan of Lille, 12 53; and Grosseteste, 6 155, 159, 166, 168, 171; and Peter of Roissy, 5 9; and Remigius of Auxerre, 9 141-150; baptism, 16 94; corner-stone, 4 48, 51; historian, 10 221; knowledge of Greek, 12 12; library, 12 12; martyrology of Rhabanus Maurus, 1 148; rebaptism, 16 89, 103.
Bede (Pseudo), *Collectanea sive flores,* 15 185; 19 56; 22 193; rebaptism, 16 89; *sacramentum,* 10 118.
Bédier, Joseph, troubadour *jois,* 13 179.
Beichner, Paul, on Chaucer, 24 86 ff.; on Prioress' Tale, 24 388, 389.
Bellarmine, Robert, St., and St. Thomas' *De regno,* 20 177, 197.
Benedict V, pope (?), 9 76.
Benedict IX, pope, 9 77.
Benedict XII, pope, and Nicholas of Autrecourt, 4 98.
Benedict XIII, pope, 11 62, 68.
Benedict XIII, anti-pope, 18 34.
Benedict XIV, pope. *See* Lambertini.
Benedict of Aniane, rebaptism, 16 91.
Benedict Biscop, and Church in England, 17 64.
Benedict the Deacon, *False Capitularies,* 25 109; pagan baptism, 14 156.
Benedict of Norcia, St., Rule, in Abelard, 17, 242-244, 247, 252, 253; 18 245, 250, 253, 257, 261, 263, 271, 273, 277-279, 284, 286, 288; and Everard of Ypres, 15 247.
Benedictus Hectoris (Faelli), Bolognese master-printer, 24 251.
Berengar of Landorra, O. P., 4 152-154.
Berengar of Tours, *De sacra coena,* 20 51; and St. Ambrose, 10 109; and St. Augustine, 10 109; and Lanfranc, 4 89; 10 112; baptism and Eucharist, 10 110; censorship, 4 2; dialectics, 10 110; Eucharist, 10 110; *forma* and *formatum,* 10 110; oath, 20 60; sacramentology, 10 109 ff.; *sacramentum,* 10 109; *sacramentum* and *res,* 10 109; substance and accidents, 10 110.
Berengaria, queen of England, 25 117.
Bérenger Frédol, usury, 2 3, 10.
Bergr, Sokkason, 24 329.
Bergson, divine necessity, 4 30; time 22 297.
Berhtolt, O.F.M., sermons, 22 201.
Bernald. *See* Bernold.
Bernard of Arezzo, and Nicholas of Autrecourt, 4 97, 119.
Bernard of Auvergne, unity of science, 20 111 ff.
Bernard Bottoni. *See* Bernard of Parma.
Bernard, card. of Porto, 24 12.
Bernard of Clairvaux, St., *De baptismo,* 22 227; *De consideratione,* 10 287; 15 274 ff.; *De gratia et libero arbitrio,* 11 266, 267, 304; *De laudibus Virginis,* 21 293; *De libero arbitrio,* 11 264-266; *Sententiae,* 10 281; *Sermones in Cantica,* 15 98, 100; Life of St. Malachy, 7 29 ff.; 8 227, 230; 13 241; Advent sermon, 22 214-231; and Abelard, 4 3, 5; 12 212, 213; 15 63; and Aelred of Rievaulx, 14 149-151; and St. Augustine, 9 128-130; and St. Bridget, 18 47; and Everard of Ypres, 15 246, 276; and Gilbert of Poitiers, 13 12, 13; 14 107-128; 17 143-172; 24 182 ff.; and Grosseteste, 6 151, 156, 167; and Gundissalinus, 2 100; and John of Cornwall, 13 266; and Origen, 15 105; and William of Auvergne, 16 267; Albigensians, 6 222; allegory, 24 234 ff.; charity and knowledge, 14 150, 151; Cistercian writers, 10 205, 206; dissemblance, 9 128-130; grammarians, 14 149-151; last judgment, 22 342; letter writing, 15 50, 51; manual labour, 14 150; moment of consecration, 6 123; mystical doctrine, 7 55; nature and mystical life, 14 150; original sin, 22 227; origins of

courtly love, **6** 191, 193, 260; periods of history, **22** 119; *regio dissimilitudinis,* **9** 108 ff.; *sacramentum,* **10** 115; Saints of Old Testament, **22** 227; second crusade, **9** 164; **22** 58, 70; *sub umbris arborum,* **14** 149-151; use of Scripture, **22** 229.

Bernard (Pseudo), *De amore Dei,* **11** 299; *Meditationes piissimae,* **10** 231.

Bernard Compostellanus Antiquus, usury, **1** 143.

Bernard Gilduin, Arabic influences at Cluny, **15** 148.

Bernard Gui, and St. Albert, **22** 313; and Albigensians, **6** 223.

Bernard of Morval, *De contemptu mundi,* **22** 108-135; **23** 350.

Bernard of Parma, civil law and usury, **1** 85, 87; competent court for usurers, **2** 19; nature of usury, **1** 106; non-usurious contracts, **1** 134, 142; oath to pay usury, **2** 17; payment of usury, **1** 108; penalties for usurers, **2** 2, 4, 5; procedure against usurers, **2** 12, 14; prohibition of usury, **1** 99; sea-loans, **1** 103; usurious contracts, **1** 113, 114, 117-119.

Bernard of Pavia, *Breviarium Extravagantium,* and Peter of Roissy, **5** 16; *Compilatio I,* **24** 157; on dowry, **25** 110; *Summa decretalium,* eccl. courts, **25** 110; testament, **25** 112; civil law and usury, **1** 84; competent court for usurers, **2** 18; nature of usury, **1** 96-98; oath to pay usury, **2** 16; penalties for usurers, **2** 2; non-usurious contracts, **1** 125, 134, 137, 140, 143; usurious contracts, **1** 115.

Bernard, prior of the Lateran, *Ordo officiorum,* **14** 64; **20** 119.

Bernard de Rubeis, **18** 232.

Bernard of St. Blase, sacraments, **16** 103.

Bernard of Sanciza, **12** 143.

Bernard Sauvage (Savage). *See* Bernard Silvester.

Bernard Silvester, **16** 160, 161; *Commentum super ...Eneidos,* **22** 137; *De mundi universitate,* **10** 189; and Calcidius, **24** 237; and Fulgentius, **24** 237; and Martianus Capella, **24** 237; and Aeneid, **24** 233-249; astronomy, **24** 242; hell, **24** 244; liberal arts, **24** 244 ff.; *mechanica,* **24** 246.

Bernard of Utrecht, **24** 386.

Bernard de Ventadour, Arabic influences, **15** 148; courtly love, **7** 139-142, 148, 157, 166-169, 171-176, 178, 180; *jois,* **13** 193-195; *jovens,* **11** 3; Provencal poetry, **6** 177, 180, 184, 190, 243.

Bernardi, Rodriguez, of Castille, **18** 35.

Bernardino of Siena, St., **18** 22.

Bernart Marti, courtly love, **7** 139, 148, 154, 156, 157, 166, 175; *jovens,* **11** 3, 7, 22.

Bernartz. *See* Bernard of Ventadour.

Bernold of Constance, *Apologeticus,* **13** 70; and Alger, **20** 44; and Lanfranc, **20** 44; and Paschasius, **20** 44; baptism, **20** 44; decree of Gregory VII, **14** 64; reordination, **16** 98; Roman rite, **1** 26; sacraments, **16** 101.

Béroukhim, Moussa, Moslem mysticism, **6** 236.

Bersuire. *See* Pierre Bersuire.

Bertaux, Emile, Arabic influences, **15** 158.

Berthold, and Carmelites, **19** 64.

Beumann, Helmut, **22** 20 ff.

Bickel, E., on St. Jerome, **13** 68.

Binham, William. *See* William Binham.

Birger, son of St. Bridget of Sweden, **18** 30.

Birinus, St., **23** 291.

Birinus, b. of Dorchester, **17** 59.

Bittremieux, J., on St. Bonaventure, **8** 169.

Bjarnarson, Þ, **23** 326.

Bjarni, b. of Nidaros, **12** 94.

Blaauw, W. H., **21** 306.

Blanche de Bretagne, and *Vie saint Magloire,* **21** 123.

Bleoberis, Malory, **19** 118.

Bliemetzrieder, F., on *Sententiae Anselmi,* **17** 7 ff.

Bloch, Marc, comparative method, **24** 349-368; historical method, **24** 349-368; rural history of England, **24** 349-368.

Boccaccio, Giovanni, *De casibus virorum illustrium,* **22** 145; *Decameron,* **18** 93; *Genealogia deorum gentilium,* **22** 242; *Il filostrato,* **22** 367, 369; *Teseide,* **22**

Boccaccio (*continued*)
204, 207; and Chaucer, **22** 204 ff.; and *novi cives,* **24** 43, 44.
Boehner, P., on Richard of Campsall, **14** 6; **24** 250 ff.
Boethius, *Arithmetica,* **10** 232; **15** 249; *De consolatione,* **10** 238, 291; **11** 88, 260, 263, 294; **23** 49, 233; Jean de Meun, **14** 165-275; in 14th cent., **17** 209-214; *De differentia topicis,* **9** 62; **12** 144; *De hebdomadibus,* **8** 175; **15** 247; *De syllogismo hypothetico,* **12** 145; and Alan of Lille, **12** 26-28, 33; and St. Albert, **22** 40, 41; and Aristotle, **12** 124 ff.; and Chaucer, **17** 183, 210, 213; and Everardus, **15** 247 ff.; and Giles of Rome, **12** 57-91; and Grosseteste, **6** 160; and Gundissalinus, **2** 41, 57, 59, 98, 99; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 33; and Holcot, **20** 139, 148; and Jean de Meun, **16** 19-34; **17** 210, 213; and Porphyry, **8** 151, 155; and Remigius, **19** 137; and Robert of Melun, **14** 129 ff.; and Salutati, **22** 248; and William of Auvergne, **8** 246 ff., 258, 260, 264, 266, 269; and William of Sherwood, **3** 79; abstraction, **20** 8; being, **8** 73; **20** 14; double truth, **17** 233 ff.; equivocals, **20** 3; **24** 305; *esse,* **8** 175, 178-180; *esse in diversum,* **12** 57-91; *esse* and *quod est,* **11** 230; *esse* and *οὐσια,* **13** 173; form and *esse,* **8** 178-180; forms, **23** 176 ff.; good, **23** 248; influence on med. theologians, **12** 59; **24** 393; intentions, **12** 60; names of first and second intention, **23** 311, 318; neoplatonism, **6** 194, 198; person, **13** 19, 28; *quod est* and *esse,* **8** 69, 73; *substantia,* **20** 23.
Boetius of Dacia, **12** 141; *Quaestiones in Post. Anal.,* **24** 372-375; condemnation, **7** 185; Latin averroism, **8** 149.
Bohemond, and first crusade, **22** 51 ff.
Bohic, Henri, civil law on usury, **1** 87; nature of usury, **1** 98-100; non-usurious contracts, **1** 124-126, 130, 132, 139; penalties for usurers, **2** 2, 5; procedure against usurers, **2** 13, 17; reason for prohibition of usury, **1** 111; usurious contracts, **1** 113, 118.
Boldon. *See* Uthred of Boldon.
Bole. *See* Richard Bole.
Bonagratia of Bergamo, **11** 65.
Bonaventure, St., doctor devotus, doctor seraphicus, **10** 228; Seraph of Mt. Alverno, **15** 3-5; *In Hexameron,* **6** 154, 160; *In Sententiis,* **10** 243, 244, 250, 252, 263 ff., 270, 280, 283; **11** 292 ff., 302; *Quaestiones disputatae de perfectione evangelica,* **20** 188; *Soliloquium,* **12** 228; and Arabians, **15** 7, 8; and Aristotle, **15** 7-9; and St. Augustine, **15** 6-9, 13; and Cicero, **15** 8-10; and St. Francis, **15** 2-6, 12, 13; and Gerson, **18** 16; and Macrobius, **15** 8; and Peter Lombard, **15** 1; and Plato, **15** 7; and Plotinus, **15** 8-10; and St. Thomas, **15** 12, 13; and Thomas of York, **15** 231, 232; and William of Vaurouillon, **10** 232; angels, **8** 185-186; Averroistic Aristotelianism, **15** 10, 11; baptism, **10** 142; being and form, **8** 178-180; being and non-being, **25** 263, 272; cardinal virtues, **15** 8; common good, **5** 139 ff.; composition in being and dependence, **8** 175-177; corporate responsibility, **8** 39 ff.; created being, **8** 173-175; creatures as vestiges and images, **15** 12; devout theologian, **15** 12, 13; divine infinity, **19** 233, 235, 241 ff.; errors of Aristotle, **15** 7; errors of Manichaeans, **25** 260 ff.; errors of philosophers, **17** 235 ff.; **25** 260 ff.; *esse,* **8** 169-188; exemplarism, **15** 13; *existentia,* **8** 182; *existere,* **8** 169-188; Franciscan school, **10** 225, 227; God's proper name, **8** 171, 172; grammatical analysis, **8** 181, 182; illumination, **15** 5; and jurists, **8** 23; **20** 183; learning, **15** 3, 6; liturgy, **2** 204; matter and existence, **8** 184, 185; matter and form, **8** 184, 185; man's natural power of judging, **15** 10; necessity of revelation, **10** 22, 23; object of metaphysics, **8** 170, 171; and the philosophers, **15** 8, 9; and philosophy, **15** 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 13; philosophy as devout, **15** 12; philosophy as a way, **15** 10, 11; Platonic ideas, **15** 7, 8, 13; proofs of God's existence, **11** 30, 45; *quo est,* **8** 179; solemn vow of celibacy,

6 66 ff.; spiritual matter, **8** 185; substance, **18** 184; synderesis, **10** 230; transmission of original sin, **9** 43; *universalis ecclesia,* **20** 192; *vertibilitas,* **19** 84.
Bonet-Maury, Gaston, med. heresy, **25** 34.
Bonetus. *See* Nicholas Bonetus.
Boniface IV, pope, and England, **17** 59, 60; feast of All Saints, **10** 147, 160.
Boniface V, pope, and England, **17** 60, 61.
Boniface VIII, pope, **20** 196; education of clergy, **24** 263-302; *Liber Sextus* and usury, **1** 83; **2** 9; Thomism, **4** 151.
Boniface IX, pope, **18** 21, 43.
Boniface St., German missions, **17** 71-80; and Gregory I, **17** 47.
Bonizo, *sacramentum salis,* **10** 115.
Bonushomo, and St. Thomas, **4** 140.
Borlase, William, **23** 121.
Bors, Malory, **19** 110, 115, 116, 122.
Bossuet, Bénigne, Catharists, **25** 35.
Bouillet, M. N., on *Enneads,* **24** 173.
Bozon, Nicholas, **23** 217, 221-224.
Bracton, *Note Book* and *De Legibus,* **3** 102; **6** 261-313; **7** 229-290.
Bradefer, **23** 75.
Bradwardine. *See* Thomas Bradwardine.
Brandr Jónsson, *Gyðinga saga,* **9** 139.
Branlyngham, b. of Exeter, **24** 297.
Brascias, Malory, **19** 115.
Braulio of Saragossa, reordination, **16** 97.
Bréhier, Emile, *Enneads* of Plotinus, **6** 197; **24** 171, 177.
Brendan, St., **19** 130, 132, 133; *Navigatio,* **18** 145-157; in Eng. hagiography, **8** 231; **10** 160; **13** 238; **16** 165, 167, 170.
Brentano, Franz, interpretation of med. philosophy, **1** 1-10.
Breyer, Robert, inquisition, **25** 44.
Brial, Michel, edit. of Abelard, **12** 171.
Bridget, St., in Eng. hagiography, **7** 21; **10** 152; **13** 240; **14** 100; **16** 165; **19** 228.
Bridget, St., of Sweden, **18** 19-50.
Brinton. *See* Thomas Brunton.
Briocus (Brieuc), St., and *Vie saint Magloire,* **21** 115.
Brisso. *See* Bryson.
Broeckx, Edmond, Catharists, **25** 40.
Bromyard. *See* John Bromyard.
Brown, Carleton, structure of *Canterbury Tales,* **21** 202-210.
Bruce, J. D., and name *Morhold,* **18** 229.
Brun von Schönebeck, *Hohes Lied,* **22** 201.
Brunetto Latini, **24** 82; and Dante, **23** 201.
Bruno, St., the Carthusian, **4** 57-60; *eructavit,* **18** 138.
Bruno Dagsbourg. *See* Leo IX.
Bruno, Giordano, **1** 4.
Bruno da Longoburgo, medicine, **24** 133.
Bruno of Segni, **11** 208; baptism, **20** 70; corner-stone, **4** 48, 52; reordinations, **16** 102.
Bruno of Wurzburg, St., corner-stone, **4** 48.
Brunschwicg, Léon, idealism, **5** 39.
Brunton. *See* Thomas Brunton.
Brusendorff, and Chaucer, **23** 363 ff.
Bryson, mathematics, **20** 265.
Buddha, in St. Jerome, **13** 69.
Budé, G., and St. Thomas More, **25** 135.
Budocus, St., b. of Dol and *Vie S. Magloire,* **21** 116.
Bulgarus, and Roman Law, **11** 91.
Burchard of Worms, *Decretum,* **15** 233; and Peter Damian, **16** 177, 178; baptism, **10** 116; pagan baptism, **14** 157; rebaptism, **16** 89.
Burgundio, trans. of *De natura hominis,* **25** 211 ff.
Burgundius of Pisa, and Aristotle, **12** 127, 129, 137.
Busleiden, and St. Thomas More, **25** 135.
Buthania, love poems of Djamil, **7** 186-188.
Byrria, servant of Ratius, **15** 251.

Cadafalch, J. Puig y, Arabic influences, **15** 147.
Caenulph, king of Mercia, **21** 306.
Caesarius of Heisterbach, *Dialogus miraculorum,* **6** 147; **15** 33; crusades, **9** 169.
Caffarini, Thomas, and St. Catherine, **18** 34.

Cainnech of Aghaboe, St., **19** 135.
Cajetan, Thomas de Vio, **1** 9; **9** 25; analogy, **23** 206 ff.; 24 303, 304, 322; being, **23** 207 ff.; character, **10** 141, formal and final causes, **15** 203; formal unity, **23** 257-259; *necessarium*, **15** 200; proportionality, **23** 206 ff.; *revelabile*, **15** 199-206; solemn vow of celibacy, **6** 74.
Calcidius, *In Timaeum*, **7** 1-20; **10** 250; and Aristotle, **7** 12, 13, 19; and Bernard Silvester, **24** 237; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 262; and Numenius, **7** 1, 14; and Posidonius, **7** 1; chaos, **7** 6, 7; cosmology, **10** 179; divine ideas, **23** 168; errant cause, **7** 10; evil soul, **7** 8; *existentia*, **8** 156; location of soul, **7** 9; *materia prima*, **7** 15 ff.; meaning of *silva*, **7** 1-20; necessity, **7** 9, 10; sources of Commentary, **7** 1; space, **7** 10, 11; void of Genesis, **7** 11, 12.
Calderinus, usury, **1** 134.
Calixtus II, pope, council of Toulouse, **6** 222.
Callus, Daniel, and St. Albert, **22** 304, 312, 316.
Cambiolus Bononiensis, **16** 35, 44.
Camden, William, edition of King Alfred, **11** 114.
Candidus the Arian, *existentia*, **8** 156.
Cantilupe, Walter de, b. of Worchester, statutes, **25** 119.
Cantù, Cesare, rise of heresy, **25** 27, 43.
Canute, king of England, cost of papal services, **23** 346.
Cappuyns, Maïeul, neoplatonism, **6** 200.
Carlo Malatesta and Salutati, **22** 243.
Casella, Mario, on *amour lointain*, **7** 158-160; troubadour poetry, **6** 259, 260.
Caspar of Perugia, **11** 70.
Cassian, and Alan of Lille, **12** 41.
Cassiodorus, *Comm. in Ep. ad Romanos*, **17** 265; *De anima*, **10** 235, 260, 290; and Gundissalinus, **2** 102; baptism, **9** 11; classics, **9** 142; corner-stone, **4** 50; *eructavit*, **18** 137; historiography, **10** 221; soul, **10** 230, 260 ff.; translations, **12** 7.
Cataldus Rachau, St., **8** 217-244; **13** 234 ff.
Catherine, of Alexandria, St., cult, **1** 167; and legend of St. Barbara, **1** 167.
Catherine of Siena, St., **18** 19, 20, 34, 36, 41, 49.
Catherine of Sweden, St., **18** 22, 26-28, 30, 35, 41, 43.
Catholdinus de Buoncompagnis de Visso, canonist, **11** 69.
Cato, *Disticha*, **9** 143; **10** 209-215, 233; **11** 276; **16** 164; christianization, **19** 157-173; in late middle ages, **19** 157-173.
Catulphus, and liturgy, **10** 154, 155.
Cavalcanti, Guido, **2** 150 ff.; **3** 117 ff.
Cavellus, Hugo, subject of metaphysics, **10** 163.
Caxton, William, *Eneydos*, **22** 136-147; *Golden Legend*, **8** 97-106; *Royal Book*, **17** 228; **22** 206; and Gavin Douglas, **22** 136; and Vergil, **22** 136-147; edit. *Morte Darthur*, **19** 108.
Ceadda of Lastingham, reordination, **16** 94.
Celestine III, pope, and Everard of Ypres, **17** 161; and Innocent III, **6** 133; and Ralph Niger, **2** 109, 11; **4** 20.
Celsus, *True Discourse*, **19** 41 ff.
Cencius, Roman prefect, **21** 240.
Ceolfrid, of Wearmouth, **3** 11.
Cerbanus, trans. of *De fide orthodoxa*, **12** 214-216.
Cercamon, Arabic influences, **15** 148; courtly love, **7** 139, 148, 151, 153, 157, 166, 175; Provencal poetry, **6** 177, 243; *jois*, **13** 183, 189, 203; *jovens*, **11** 3, 4, 7, 11, 21.
Cervantes, John, card., **18** 47, 48.
Cesarini, Julian, card., **18** 47.
Chalcidius. *See* Calcidius.
Chambers, E. K., **23** 95.
Chambers, R. W., on Lady Meed, **23** 335.
Chappuis, Jean, **25** 130.
Charlemagne, **22** 17, 19, 26; historiography, **10** 222; images, **2** 147.
Charles the Bald, and John Scotus Erigena, **6** 199.
Charles of Blois, duke of Britanny, **18** 21.
Charles de Cray, Old French Life of St. Basil, **18** 111; *Vie s. Barbe*, **1** 151.

Charles le Debonnaire, in *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 109.
Charles of Durezzo, king of Naples, **18** 36.
Charles V of France, **18** 32, 35; astrology, **5** 241; learning, **5** 239.
Charles, son of St. Bridget of Sweden, **18** 28, 36.
Charles the Simple, *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 109, 112.
Charrier, C., Letters of Abelard and Heloise, **15** 48.
Chaucer, Geoffrey, *Book of the Duchess,* **25** 355-362; *Canon Yeoman's Tale,* **21** 197; *Canterbury Tales,* **17** 173 ff.; **19** 246-249; **21** 193-201; *The Former Age,* **23** 363-367; *Franklin's Tale,* **15** 206; **21** 194; **23** 161 ff.; *Hous of Fame* **22,** 137, 139, 142, 143, 146; **25** 148-159; *Knight's Tale,* **21** 194, 197, 199, 201, 203-205, 208; *Legend of Good Women,* **12** 232; **21** 176, 203, 204; *Manciple's Tale,* **19** 246; *Melibeus,* **21** 203, 204, 208; *Merchant's Tale,* **23** 159 ff.; *Miller's Tale,* **12** 222 ff.; **14** 151-153; **17** 173 ff.; **19** 248, 249; **24** 83-94, 383; *Nun's Priest's Tale,* **19** 246; *Parson's Prologue,* **21** 205 ff.; *Parson's Tale,* **17** 214, 218; **21** 198-201; *Partonope of Blois,* **7** 40-54; *Prioress's Tale,* **17** 214-219; **19** 249; **24** 388-391; *Second Nun's Tale,* **17** 214, 218; **19** 248; *Shipman's Tale,* **19** 246; **21** 209, 210; *Squire's Tale,* **9** 189-234; *Summoner's Tale,* **18** 135 ff.; *Tale of Melibeus,* **17** 180, 182-184; **21** 197, 201; *Troilus and Criseyde,* **8** 307; **14** 153; **17** 173 ff.; **18** 204; **19** 248; **21** 203, 204; **22** 366-370, 204-213; *Wife of Bath,* **19** 248; **21** 197, 208-210; **24** 210-216; and Boccaccio, **22** 204 ff.; **22** 367; and Boethius, **17** 183, 184, 210, 213; and Froissart, **25** 355 ff.; and Gower, **21** 202 ff.; and Gregory I, **24** 369, 370; and Jean de Meun, **17** 213; and Machaut, **25** 355 ff.; Absalon's hair, **12** 222-233; ancient world, **15** 107-136; **16** 152-156; animals, **25** 367-372; astrology, **14** 151; biblical world, **15** 107-136; **16** 152-156; birds, **24** 381-384; citizen and pilgrim, **17** 180; cook-host relationship, **17** 208, 209; courtly romancer, **17** 180; 'cursed monk', **24** 127-140; demonst. adj. 'this', **19** 246-249; Dido-Aeneas story, **25** 148-159; double consonants, **18** 204-207; final 'e', **18** 204-207; Frère Lorens, **22** 211, 212; gardens, **23** 154-162; Great Britain, **16** 131-151; headlinks, **21** 202 ff.; hende Nicholas, **14** 151-153; host, **25** 163 ff.; imagery, **17** 214-219; Jews, **17** 215-217; legal training, **24** 210; legend of Dido, **22** 137, 139, 141; **25** 148 ff.; man of law, **21** 202 ff.; marriage, **17** 178 ff.; **23** 162; mediaeval world, **17** 117-142; moralist, **17** 180 ff.; ornithologist, **24** 381-384; Pardoner, **25** 160-172; Parson's proverb, **24** 369, 370; plan of Canterbury Tales, **21** 202-210; proverbs, **16** 180; retraction, **17** 173-184; and *Roman de la rose,* **23** 154; rusted gold, **24** 369, 370; Satan the fowler, **21** 176-184; seemliness, **17** 173-184; the Seth story, **24** 388 ff.; sources, **24** 83 ff.; throsted old, **24** 381-384; use of Aeneid, **25** 148 ff.; colloquial narrative, **19** 246-249; use of *ingot,* **8** 311, 313; use of liturgy, **17** 214-219; use of mystery plays, **24** 85; use of symbols, **17** 214-219.
Chenu, M. D., on Kilwardby, **22** 309, 312.
Childebert I, and St. Magloire, **19** 251, 304.
Chrétien de Troyes, **19** 124, 127; romances, **22** 371 ff.; *Yvain,* **23** 148, 150.
Christ, Old English poetry, **23** 294, 298.
Christ, image of the Father, **10** 277, 279, 280; image of God, **10** 237; image for us, **10** 279, 280; Incarnation, **10** 269; nature, **2** 135; **11** 307; relation of body to divinity, **22** 319, 320; resurrection, **22** 345; sinlessness, **10** 269; soul, **22** 345.
Christianus of Stavelot, corner-stone, **4** 51.
Christine de Pisan, *L'Epistre au Dieu d'amours,* **25** 156.
Chrysippus, **5** 76, 82, 85.
Chrysostom, John, St., *Homilia VII in Ep. ad Hebraeos,* **17** 244; **18** 278; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 31.

Ciaran of Clonmacnoise, **19** 133.
Cicciaporci, A., and Cavalcanti, **2** 152.
Cicero, *De divinatione,* **20** 95, 97; *Tuscul. quaest.,* **10** 242; and Abelard, **13** 71, 73, 74; and Alan of Lille, **12** 26, 30, 31; and St. Ambrose, **1** 64 ff.; and St. Anselm, **4** 65, 66; and St. Bonaventure, **15** 8-10; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 243, 247; and Holcot, **20** 144; and St. Jerome, **13** 70; and John of Salisbury, **13** 78; common good, **5** 125 ff.; influence on med. writers, **23** 194 ff.; moral teaching, **1** 64 ff.; *οὐσία* **13** 173; as philosopher, **13** 245, 246; as teacher, **22** 240; and 12th c. moralists, **11** 79, 83, 85, 92, 93.
Ciferian, St., and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 115.
Cilents, V., on *Enneads,* **24** 173.
Cinus, civil law and usury, **1** 88, 90-92; extrinsic titles for usury, **1** 146; reason for prohibition of usury, **1** 111; usurious contracts, **1** 121.
Clarembaldus of Arras, *Comm. in De Hebdomadibus,* **15** 212-221; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 267; and Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 25; **15** 218.
Claudianus, and Vacarius, **21** 149, 155, 156.
Claudius, b. of Turin, **17** 265; **25** 29.
Claudius Ptolomaeus, **10** 242.
Clausdotter, Margaret, abbess, **18** 36.
Cleanthes, **5** 76, 81, 83, 86, 100.
Clemence, queen of Louis X, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 122.
Clement, St., of Rome, **17** 275.
Clement II, pope (?), **9** 77.
Clement III, pope, and Ralph Niger, **2** 109, 111; **4** 19; and third crusade, **9** 163, 173.
Clement IV, pope, and Roger Bacon, **22** 315.
Clement V, pope, usury, **1** 83; **2** 10, 15; council of Vienne, **24** 291; study of medicine, **24** 133; and thomism, **4** 152.
Clement VI, pope, **18** 19, 22, 24, 32, 37; and Aristotle, **4** 124; and Florence, **21** 5.
Clement VII, anti-pope, **18** 21, 36, 37, 42.
Clement of Alexandria, *Exhortation to the Heathens,* **9** 4, 5; *Stromata,* **3** 31, 33.
Clement Petri, of Vadstena, **18** 35.
Clerval, and Peter of Roissy, **5** 4.
Clinton, Elizabeth de, will, **25** 122.
Closs, August, *Tristan und Isolt,* **18** 225, 226.
Cnut, king of England, **23** 369.
Cobham. *See* Thomas de Cobham.
Coghill, Nervill, on Chaucer, **21** 18, 19, 30.
Cohn, Norman, med. heresy, **25** 34.
Colas, Germaine, **25** 363 ff.
Colman mac Lúacháin, St., **8** 234, 238.
Coloman, king of Hungary, and first crusade, **22** 51, 54.
Coluccio Salutati, **12** 163; *De laboribus Herculis,* **22** 242 ff., 250; *De saeculo et religione,* **22** 255; *De tyranno,* **22** 255; and Carlo Malatesta, **22** 243; and Macrobius, **22** 248; and Petrarch, **22** 242; and Fathers, **22** 242 ff.; *doctus orator,* **22** 252 ff.; and Florence, **24** 59 ff., 81, 82; life and works, **22** 240; origin of poetry, **22** 247 ff.; and pagan writers, **22** 242 ff.; poetry and allegory, **22** 248, 249; poetry and sacred scripture, **22** 248, 249; poet-teacher, **22** 240-256.
Columba, St., **19** 134-136; in Eng. hagiography, **10** 159; **16** 165, 167, 170.
Columbanus, St., **19** 134; in Eng. hagiography, **8** 219; **13** 240; **16** 165; missions, **17** 65; and papacy, **17** 67; and Toul, **14** 148.
Comgall, St., **19** 133, 134.
Commodian, *Instructiones,* **19** 68.
Comte, Auguste, and Franz Brentano, **1** 5, 8.
Conall Mac Coelmaine, abbot, **22** 356.
Conchobar, king of Ulster, **14** 148.
Condet, Agnes de, will, **25** 121.
Conleth, St., of Kildare, **8** 221.
Conrad I, emp., **22** 19.
Conrad III, emp., and second crusade, **22** 59, 60.
Conrad, b. of Constance, **13** 249, 250.
Conrad of Hirschau, *Didascalion,* **11** 82, 83, 87.
Conrad of Mazovia, **18** 56.

Conrad of Montferrat, and fourth crusade, **22** 83.
Conrad of Wittelsbach, card., **2** 105.
Conradus a Monte Puellania, **7** 22, 32.
Constabulus, **11** 273.
Constantine V, emp., **2** 127, 128, 132, 135, 137-142.
Constantine IX, Monomachus, **15** 236, 238; **20** 211, 224, 235.
Constantinus Afer, **16** 157 ff.; *De coitu,* **24** 127, 134 ff.; in Chaucer, **24** 127-140; on love, **3** 131; translations, **24** 131 ff.
Constantinus of Nacolia, **2** 129, 130, 132, 134.
Constantius, and Pelagianism in Britain, **19** 263.
Convenevole, and Petrarch, **22** 241.
Corentinus, St., and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 116.
Corrector Burchardi, and *Sententiae magistri, A.,* **17** 29.
Costa-ben-Luca, **24** 134; *De differentia animae et spiritus,* **2** 36 ff.; **10** 239; **11** 273, 281; as Constabulus, **11** 273.
Costus, king, and St. Catherine of Alexandria, **1** 167.
Coulton, G. G., med. heresy, **25** 42; art and the Reformation, **3** 4, 6, 10, 11, 14; historical method, **3** 3 ff.; life in the Middle Ages, **3** 3, 7, 11.
Courtenay. *See* William Courtenay.
Cousin, Victor, edit. of Abelard, **12** 163, 170; **18** 241.
Cowling, G. H., on Chaucer, **21** 32.
Cresconius, Donatist grammarian, **14** 88.
Crestiiens, *Guillaume d'Angleterre,* **22** 370-375.
Critias, soul, **10** 246.
Critolaus, soul, **10** 245.
Croce, Benedetto, med. heresy, **25** 32.
Cyprian, St., *In Ephes. iv, 5,* **16** 90; baptism, **14** 84, 86, 87; heretical baptism, **14** 154; rebaptism, **16** 87 ff.; sacramentology, **10** 117, 118.
Cyrenaeus, Theodorus, **10** 242.
Cyril of Alexandria, St., **8** 302; *Apologeticus,* **12** 2; *Epistola generalis,* **12** 1; Second letter to Nestorius, **12** 3; *Explicatio XII capitum,* **12** 2; Letter "to the monks", **12** 3; *Scholia de Incarnatione,* **12** 2; Synodal letter, **12** 2; and Celestine I, **12** 1; and Theodoret, **12** 2; Anathematisms, **12** 2; corner-stone, 4, 48, 50; Good Shepherd, **9** 10; and Latin theology, **12** 1-19; and Monophysites, **12** 2.
Cyril of Jerusalem, *In Ephes. iv, 5,* **16** 91; baptism, **9** 7, 11, 12.
Cyril, St., and Slavs, **17** 97, 98.
Cyril (Pseudo), **20** 194.

Dahmus, J., and John Wyclif, **20** 165.
Daibert, **16** 101.
Damascene. *See* John Damascene.
D'Ambroise, edit. of Abelard, **12** 163, 168; **18** 241-242.
Damiani. *See* Peter Damian.
Da Milano, Ilarino, origin of heresy, **25** 33, 51.
Daniel of Morley, *Liber de naturis inferiorum et superiorum,* **10** 179 ff.; **16** 161; and Aristotle, **12** 134; and Gerard of Cremona, **10** 179, 180; cosmogonist, **10** 179-196.
Dante, *Commedia,* **13** 41; **22** 146; *Convivio,* **13** 41-64; *De vulgari eloquentia,* **13** 41, 45, 51, 60, 63; *Epistola ad Canem Grandem,* **13** 43, 44; *Monarchia,* **13** 44, 45, 51, 59; *Vita nuova,* **13** 41, 42, 50, 57, 58; and Brunetto Latini, **23** 201; and Homer, **13** 57; and Ovid, **13** 59, 60; and Remigio de Girolami, **5** 123; and *Aeneid,* **13** 41-64; faith and vision, **13** 46 ff.; human reason, **13** 42-44; Latin classics, **13** 57 ff.; memory, **13** 55; mysticism, **13** 42; origins of courtly love, **6** 175; *novi cives,* **24** 43, 44, 82; philosopher, **13** 43, 44, 55; poet, **13** 43 ff.; satire on venality, **23** 335.
Daude de Pradas, courtly love, **6** 191; *fin' amors,* **7** 174, 178, 182; troubadour *jois,* **13** 203.
David, St., **19** 130.
David, king of Israel and Tristan, **18** 226; and Goliath, **18** 224-232.
David of Dinant, **10** 239.
David Martin, b. of St. David's, **21** 255.

Davus, servant of Ratius, **15** 251.
Dawson, Christopher, on Lady Meed, **23** 335.
De Cauzon, Théodore, origin of med. heresy, **25** 41.
Dedeck-Héry, Venceslas Louis, **14** 165, 166.
Deguilleville, *Pilgrimage of the Life of Man,* **21** 180, 181.
De la Borderie, Arthur, abbey of St. Magloire, **21** 55.
Delatte, Paul, on Rule of St. Benedict, **19** 286, 287, 300.
Democritus, soul, **10** 244.
Dempster, Germaine, on Chaucer, **21** 17, 25.
Denis. *See* Dionysius.
De Rooy, P. E., corporate responsibility, **8** 5 ff.
De Rougemont, Denis, heresy of courtly love, **6** 258, 259.
Descartes, R., and St. Augustine, **6** 37, 38, 58; and Plato, **3** 175; **4** 31; divine aseity, **4** 30, 31; **5** 39 ff.; efficient causality, **17** 185 ff.; introspection, **25** 79; method, **10** 77; nature of God, **5** 39; philosophy of man, **25** 81; and Scholastics, **4** 30, 31.
Deschamps, *Miroir de mariage,* **21** 209.
Deschamps, Eustache, **8** 189; **12** 230 ff.
Deschamps, Paul, Arabic influences, **15** 147.
De Smedt, C., and abbey of St. Magloire, **21** 54, 55.
De Smet, Bonaventure, edit. of King Alfred, **11** 114.
De Stefano, Antonino, origin of heresy, **25** 32.
Deusdedit, *Collectio canonum,* **20** 206 ff.; sacraments, **16** 100.
Deutsch, Samuel, letters of Abelard and Heloise, **15** 48.
De Vaux, P. R., Gundissalinus, **2** 25.
De Vries, Jan, human sacrifices, **8** 318.
Dewi. *See* David, St.
De Wulf, Maurice, on John Buridan, **16** 73.
Dickson, Marcel, on Robert Courson, **7** 291, 292.
Didymus of Alexandria (the Blind), **24** 206; corner-stone, **4** 49.
Dieckhoff, A. Wilhelm, Waldensians, **25** 30.
Diego Gelmirez, archb. of Compostella, **15** 151.
Dietrich, Franz, riddle 28 as wine cask, **20** 93.
Dietrich of Freiberg, and St. Albert, **18** 173; accidents, **18** 183 ff.; essence and existence, **18** 173 ff.; first and second intentions, **18** 181 ff.; God, **18** 179; quiddity, being and essence, **18** 175 ff.
Dinadan, Malory, **19** 111.
Dino del Garbo, **2** 151 ff.; **3** 117 ff.
Dinus of Florence, **16** 56.
Dinus of Mugello, usury, **1** 89, 90, 117.
Dionysius, Pseudo-Aeropagite, **9** 44; **13** 250; **20** 193; **21** 214; *De angelica hier.,* **10** 242, 245; **11** 295; *De divinis nominibus,* **10** 248, 271, 294; **11** 250; **25** 272; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 262, 265, 277; and Holcot, **20** 141; angels, **22** 325 ff.; *bonum est diffusivum sui,* **6** 108; character, **14** 79; creation, **25** 272; divine attributes, **5** 40, 41; divine ideas, **23** 167 ff.; images, **2** 143, 146, 147; neoplatonism, **6** 186, 198-201, 214 ff., 257; zeal of God, **3** 174.
Dionysius Exiguus and St. Cyril, **12** 4, 6, 7.
Dionysius Mediolanus, and Council of Milan, **1** 57.
Dioscorides, medicine, **24** 133, 136.
Dioscorus, anti-pope (?), **9** 74.
Diotima, nature of love, **6** 202.
Djamil ben Abd Allah ben Mamar, Arabian love poetry, **7** 186-188.
Dobbie, E. V. K., edit. of Exeter Book, **8** 316; **20** 94; **23** 298.
Dodds, E. R., on Numenius, **24** 173-176.
Domenico de Aretio, **11** 62.
Dominici, Bartholomew, and St. Catherine, **18** 34.
Dominicus de S. Geminiano, **11** 71; **24** 288.
Dominicus Gundissalinus. *See* Gundissalinus.
Donato Velluti, chronicler, **18** 96, 99, 102, 103; **24** 47, 53, 71, 73, 74.
Donatus, **14** 89; *Ars maior,* **9** 143, 145, 148; *Ars minor,* **23** 4, 11-13; and Abelard, **13** 5.

Dondaine, Antoine, and Hugh of Honau, **25** 210; Catharists, **25** 36, 37, 44 ff.; chronology of St. Albert, **22** 314.
Döring, Matthias, and St. Bridget, **18** 47.
Douglas, Gavin, and Caxton, **22** 136.
Drogo, monk, **21** 303, 305, 308, 311.
Drogon of Hautvillers, usury, **2** 5.
Drokensford. *See* John of Drokensford.
Dubois, Gerard, relics of St. Magloire, **21** 54.
Dubricius, synod of Caerleon, **19** 264.
Du Cange, and Andreas Capellanus, **8** 301.
Duccio di Gano, Mary legends, **14** 11, **30**, 35, 37; **15** 14, 15, 27.
Duchesne, edit. of Abelard, **12** 163, 168.
Dudden, Holmes, on St. Ambrose, **1** 66, 69.
Dufourcq, Albert, Catharists, **25** 39.
Dugdale, William, **21** 306.
Dumoutet, E., elevation of Host, **6** 122 ff., 150.
Duns Scotus. *See* John Duns Scotus.
Dunstan, St., **21** 29.
Durandus of Mende (Elder), **8** 33; **20** 185; *Liber ordinis pontificalis,* **4** 52; *Rationale div. officiorum,* **1** 26; **3** 43; **4** 53, 54, 83; **11** 207 ff.; education of clergy, **24** 268, 269, 271, 273; usury, **1** 116, 133.
Durandus of St. Pourçain, and Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 1; and Thomism, **4** 150 ff.; cause and effect, **4** 121.
Durandus of Troarn, *sacramentum,* **10** 112.
Durante, Gonzales, b. of Montefeltro, **18** 20, **30**, 33, 48.
Durckheim, Emile, and history of philosophy, **1** 8.

Eadgar, b. of Hereford, **10** 104.
Ealhheard, b. of Dorchester, **10** 104.
Easton. *See* Adam Easton.
Ebbo II of Ventadour, troubadours, **7** 139-142.
Eberhard, archb. of Salzburg, **4** 13, 15.
Eberhard II, of Bamberg, and St. Cyril, **12** 17.
Ebner, A., Lateran missal, **14** 61 ff.
Ebo, archb. of Rheims, **17** 84-86; ordination, **16** 94.
Ebrardus, *Graecismus,* **11** 254.
Eckbert of Schönau, sermons, **4** 15.
Ecker, Lawrence, provencal poetry, **6** 228, 229.
Eckhardt, Meister, **1** 4, 6.
Edington, b. of Winchester, **23** 264.
Edmer the Singer, **4** 87.
Edmund, earl of Cornwall, **23** 262.
Edmund Fitzalan, and Edward II, **21** 265.
Edward II, reign, **21** 247-271.
Egbert, *Confessional,* **14** 157.
Egidio Colonna. *See* Giles of Rome.
Egidius de Pontoise, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 122.
Eilhart von Aberge, and Tristan, **18** 224, 226-229.
Einhard, *Life of Charlemagne,* **24** 97 ff.; as historian, **10** 222.
Einstein, Albert, mathematics, **21** 185.
Elaine, Malory, **19** 109.
Eleanor of Aquitaine, and Jaufré Rudel, **7** 158; and *De amore,* **8** 112, 113.
Elias, prophet, jealous love, **6** 186.
Elias of Cologne, **13** 244-247.
Elipandus, letter to Megetius, **12** 13.
Elizabeth, St., of Hungary, **23** 327.
Elizabeth, St., of Schönau, **23** 326 ff.
Elizarius of Sabrano, and St. Bridget, **18** 24.
Emeritus, Donatist bishop, **14** 89, 93.
Emo, Chronicle, **12** 161.
Empedocles, soul, **10** 246.
Engelbert of Admont, **11** 67; **22** 46.
Eon de l'Etoile, **25** 39.
Ephraem, St., and Good Shepherd, **9** 7; School of Edessa, **6** 243.
Epictetus, **5** 76, 81; and John of Salisbury, **13** 77.
Epicurus, and Clarembaldus, **15** 218; soul, **10** 248 ff.
Epiphanius, and Cassiodorus, **12** 7.
Erasmus, and Cato, **19** 159, 160, 171; edit of Alger, **20** 67.
Erhard, St., **7** 22 ff.; **8** 218, 221.
Erhardus, b. of Regensburg, **13** 248, 250.
Eriugena. *See* John the Scot.

Ermenric of Ellwagen, and Cicero, **11** 93.
Ernaldus, Master, baptism, **10** 135.
Esmein, A., on marriage of clerics, **3** 97.
Etherian. *See* Hugh Etherian.
Etienne de Bourbon, *Tractatus de diversis materiis,* **1** 24; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 24.
Etienne de Fougères, venality satire, **23** 342.
Eudoxus, celestial motion, **22** 321.
Eugene I, pope, **9** 74; in *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 26.
Eugene III, pope, and Everard, **15** 274, and Gilbert of Poitiers, **17** 153; and council of Paris, **4** 6; and council of Rheims, **13** 1; **24** 188, 191; and crusades, **22** 69; ecclesiastical courts, **7** 241; usury, **1** 114; **2** 16.
Eugene IV, pope, **11** 62, 63.
Eugenius Vulgarius, **22** 17.
Eunomius, **14** 86.
Euripides, in 12th cent. writings, **13** 84-86; reputed author of *Antiope,* **20** 95.
Eusebius, *Ecclesiastica historia,* **12** 207; **17** 259; baptism, **9** 10; corner-stone, **4** 49; council of Milan, **1** 57; historiography, **10** 221; on Pagans and Jews, **19** 41.
Eustochium, and St. Jerome, **13** 67.
Eustratios, and works of Aristotle, **6** 76 ff.; common good, **6** 68.
Eutyches, **9** 143, 145.
Evans, Austin P., med. heresy, **25** 32.
Evaristus, pope, in *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 24.
Eve, creation, **19** 58.
Everard of Ypres, **15** 243-289; life, **17** 161, 162; *Dialogus Everardi,* **15** 243-289; *Dialogus Ratii,* **17** 143 ff.; *Summula decretalium quaest.,* **17** 143-145, 161; and St. Bernard, **17** 143-172; and Gilbert of Poitiers, **17** 143 ff.; and Urban III, **17** 154 ff.; **21** 150; and disticks of Cato, **10** 209-215, as dramatist, **17** 156-161; letter to Everard, **15** 242; sources, **15** 243; Trinity, **14** 112; **17** 154 ff.
Evervinus of Steinfeld, **25** 37.
Evrard of Bethune, *Graecismus,* **23** 198.
Evrart de Conti, trans. of Aristotle, **5** 240.
Ewald, Paul, on St. Ambrose, **1** 68, 73.
Ezio Levi d'Ancona, Mary legends, **14** 9, 29, 35; **15** 14, 15, 30 ff.

Facundus of Hermiane, **12** 3; and St. Cyril, **12** 5; and Justinian, **12** 8.
Fahmy, Mansour, on Mohammed's sayings about women, **7** 190, 191.
Faral, Edmond, on John Buridan, **16** 72, 73.
Farlati, Daniele, Catharists, **25** 35.
Fauchet, Claude, origins of chevaliers, etc., **21** 228.
Fauriel, Claude Charles, and Andreas Capellanus, **8** 301; on *jois,* **13** 179.
Faust, legend, **21** 26 ff.
Faustus the Manichaean, and St. Augustine, **6** 2.
Faustus of Riez, **21** 154.
Fawtier, Robert, edit. of Life of s. Samson, **19** 259.
Febvre, Lucien, on Marc Bloch, **24** 349, 366-368.
Federico Petrucci of Siena, **24** 281; usury, **2** 7, 13.
Felicianus, and Donatism, **14** 92.
Felix. *See Vita s. Guthlaci.*
Felix, anti-pope, **9** 71, 73.
Felix of Croyland, **21** 36-52.
Felix of Urgel, Adoptionism, **12** 11.
Ferdinand I of Aragon, **18** 35.
Fergusson, David, proverbs, **11** 123.
Ferrandus of Carthage, *Pro defensione trium capitulorum,* **12** 8.
Fichte, J. G., nature of God, **5** 39.
Fidelis a Fanna, O. F. M., **10** 226.
Fikry, Ahmad, Arabic influences, **15** 150.
Filippo Augustaruccio, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 24, 28, 33, 36, 39, 40, 44.
Finnian, St., **19** 130, 131.
Finnian of Moville, St., **19** 136.
Firmicus Maternus, **10** 181, 185, 188.
FitzNeal, royal authority, **6** 285.
Florentius, and St. Thomas, **4** 140.

Florus of Lyons, and Amalar of Metz, **1** 25; corner-stone, **4** 51.
Folquet de Marseille, **23** 73; and *fin' amors,* **7** 178, 180.
Formosus, pope, **13** 219 ff.; **20** 223; ordinations, **16** 96.
Fortescue, Adrian, **11** 124, 125.
Fortescue, John, *Dominium regale,* etc., **11** 124; and canon law, **25** 129 ff.
Fothuth, Irish poet, **17** 224.
Francesco Zabarella, **11** 62, 68; conciliar theory, **19** 210.
Francis of Assisi, St., **10** 238; and St. Bonaventure, **15** 2-6, 12, 13; cult in England, **23** 281; and Franciscan liturgy, **2** 204.
François de Mayronnes, proof of existence of God, **11** 44.
Frank, Grace, on Jaufré Rudel, **7** 158, 160, 161.
Frater B., Cistercian, **17** 155.
Freculph of Fulda, **9** 149.
Frederick Barbarossa, and crusades, **22** 71 ff.
Frediano of Lucca, St., **8** 227, 245; **13** 234-242; **16** 167, 169.
Frère Lorens, *Somme le roi,* **22** 204 ff.: and Chaucer, **22** 211, 212.
Frigidianus. *See* Frediano.
Froissart, *Le débat dou cheval,* **8** 198; *Dit dou bleu chevalier,* **8** 201; *Dit du florin,* **8** 206 ff.; *Dittié de la flour de may,* **25** 105; *Espinette amoureuse,* **8** 193 ff.; **25** 101 ff.; *Joli buisson de jonèce,* **8** 190; **25** 103; *Joli mois de may,* **8** 205; **25** 105; *Méliador,* **8,** 189, 214 ff.; *Orloge amoureus,* **8** 192; *Paradys d'amour,* **8** 190 ff.; **25** 103 ff.; *Pastourelles,* **8** 210 ff.; *Prison amoureuse,* **8** 199 ff.; **25** 105; *Temple d'onnour,* **8** 205; and Chaucer, **25** 355 ff.; and Machaut, **8** 189 ff.; anagrams, **25** 100-108; ballads, **8** 210; lays, **8** 209, 210; as poet, **8** 189-216.
Frutolf of Michelsberg, and Amalar of Metz, **1** 25.
Fulbert, canon of Paris, **12** 183 ff.
Fulbert of Chartres, **9** 158; *Tractatus contra Judaeos,* **25** 93 ff.; and Abelard, **13** 72, 73; duties of kings, **25** 94 ff.; fidelity, **25** 96 ff.; Julian episode, **18** 105, 115; kingship and feudalism, **25** 93-99; letters, **25** 93 ff.
Fulcaudus de Rochechouart, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 122.
Fulcher of Chartres, **21** 237, 241.
Fulgentius of Ruspa, *Liber de fide ad Petrum,* **25** 261, 271; and Bernard Silvester, **24** 237; baptism, **16** 94.
Fulk of Neuilly, and Innocent III, **5** 1; and Peter Cantor, **5** 1; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 1 ff., 10; and Rigord, **5** 1 ff.
Fulrad of St. Denis, **17** 79.
Fursey, St., in Eng. hagiography, **8** 219; **13** 238, 241; **16** 165; 167, 170.

Gabriel Biel, and John Buridan, **16** 86; science, **20** 101.
Gabriel Rollenhagen, **18** 146.
Gabrielle Cinnamo, **23** 24, 25.
Gaetani, Costantino, O. S. B., **9** 151, 157 ff.
Gaheris, Malory, **19** 112.
Gaillard, Georges and Arabic influences, **15** 158.
Gaius, usury, **1** 100, 143.
Galahad, Malory, **19** 110.
Galen (Galienus), **24** 127, 131, 133, 134, 136; *De elementis,* **10** 286; *De humana natura,* **23** 56; *De pulsum usu,* **10** 286; *Tegni* (*Ars parva*), **15** 218, 245.
Gambacorti, Clara, and St. Bridget, **18** 34, 41.
Gandulphus, *Sententiae,* **9** 298; and St. Augustine, **10** 119; rebaptism, **16** 90; sacraments, **16** 110.
Gareth, Malory, **19** 109, 112.
Garsias Hispanus, usury, **2** 7.
Gascoigne, George, *Epistle to the Young Gentleman,* **8** 305.
Gaunt. *See* John of Gaunt.
Gauslenus. *See* Joscelin.
Gautier, R. A., and Aristotle, **25** 18, 19.
Gautier de Conflans, **8** 190.
Gautier Map. *See* Walter Map.
Gawain, Malory, **19** 112, 116.
Geber, on Saturn, **22** 326.
Gebirol. *See* Avicebron.

Gelasius I, pope, **20** 184, 186, 190, 200; *Tractate,* **12** 6; censorship, **4** 2.
Gennadius, *De eccl. dogmatibus,* **10** 244, 258, 263, 274; **16** 89; and St. Cyril, **12** 16.
Geoffrey of Auxerre, *On Canticle of Canticles,* **15** 100; and St. Bernard, **13** 1 ff.; and Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 20, 21; **14** 107; **23** 129; **24** 182 ff.
Geoffrey de Breteuil. *See* Godfrey of Breteuil.
Geoffrey, b. of Chartres, **12** 194.
Geoffrey of Monmouth, *Hist. Regum Brit.,* **10** 197, 198; *Vita Merlini,* **23** 147, 150.
Geoffrey des Nés, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **19** 251, 252, 268; **21** 53, 56.
Geoffrey of Poitiers, baptism, **10** 137.
Geoffrey of Vendôme, *Libellus IV,* **8** 18; sacraments, **16** 104; *sacramentum,* **10** 114.
Geoffrey of Vinsauf, *Documentum de arte versificandi,* **22** 109, 110; *Poetria nova,* **12** 226, 227; **23** 198, 200.
George, b. of Arabs, consecration of oils, **9** 8.
George of Breteuil, *Exodus,* **4** 14.
George le Maalot, and William of Vaurouillon, **10** 226, 228; **11** 247 ff., 307.
Georgios Scholarios, **12** 152.
Gerald of Wales, **19** 125; *Gemma ecclesiastica,* **6** 124; crusades, **9** 163.
Gerard of Abbéville, Geraldine controversy, **6** 83 ff.
Gerard of Bologna, divine causality, **17** 194.
Gerard of Brussels, **8** 67.
Gerard of Cremona, **17** 113, 114; *De celo et mundo,* **10** 180 ff.; *Liber autolici,* **10** 180; trans. of *Posterior Analytics,* **24** 373; trans. of Themistius' *Paraphrasis,* **20** 239-315; and Aristotle, **3** 185; **5** 253; **12** 127, 131; and Daniel of Morley, **10** 179, 180.
Gerard, b. of Toul, St., and Celtic influence, **14** 149.
Gerard Groote, **21** 129 ff.
Gerard Pucelle, **2** 106, 107, 115; **8** 62.
Gerard of Toledo, and Arabs, **24** 133.
Gerardus Odo, **1** 197.
Gerardus de Solo, and love, **3** 134.
Gerbert of Aurillac. *See* Sylvester II.
Gerhoch of Reichersberg, *Liber contra duas haereses,* **4** 13, 15; *Liber de simoniacis,* **4** 13; *Opusculum de edificio Dei,* **8** 18; and trans. of *De fide orthodoxa,* **12** 214; and St. Cyril, **12** 17; and Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 2 27; and Hugh Etherian, **24** 11; christology, **13** 27 ff.; corner-stone, **4** 48; crusades, **9** 165; excommunicates, **20** 68; sacraments, **16** 106; *sacramentum,* **10** 128; **20** 75; *sacramentum irritum,* **20** 46; *sacramentum ratum,* **20** 46.
Germanus, St., and Pelagians, **19** 262, 263.
Germanus, pat. of Constantinople, **2** 128-130, 132, 141.
Gerould, G. H., saints' lives as epic legend, **23** 295.
Gerson, John, and council of Constance, **18** 44-46, 49.
Gertrud Gewichtmacherin, prioress, **13** 252.
Gertrude of Hackeborn, **19** 48.
Gertrude of Helfta, St., *Legatus divinae pietatis,* **19** 49; *Similitudines,* **19** 48-54; Spiritual exercises **19** 49.
Gervase of Tilbury, *Otia imperialia,* **24** 95-126; and Ralph Niger, **2** 108, 112, 123.
Geyer, Bernard, catalogue of Laurence Pignon, **22** 310; edit of Abelard, **12** 173.
Giacomo Cappoci of Viterbo, *De regimine christiano,* **20** 177, 196.
Gianfrancesco Pico, *Examen vanitatis,* **25** 232; and Aristotle, **25** 232 ff.; and St. Augustine, **25** 248; Christian philosophy, **25** 256; fideism, **25** 247 ff.; illumination, **25** 231-258; mutability, **25** 245 ff.; natural philosophy, **25** 232 ff.; scepticism, **25** 232 ff.; theory of knowledge, **25** 247 ff.
Gierke, Otto, corporation realism, **8** 2 ff.
Gifardus, **19** 145.
Gilbert de Clare, and Edward II, **21** 261, 262.
Gilbert Foliot, b. of London, **4** 13; **13** 82, 83; and Peter Cantor, **11** 105.

Gilbert, John. *See* John Gilbert.
Gilbert of Poitiers (de la Porrée), **4** 3, 5; **8** 61; *De discretione animae,* etc., **22** 148-191; *Liber sex principiorum,* **10** 240, 291; Christmas sermon, **23** 126-135; and Aristotle, **12** 131, 132; and St. Augustine, **13** 16; and St. Bernard, **13** 3, 25; **14** 107-128; **17** 143-172; and Boethius, **17** 147; **23** 127 ff.; **17** 153; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 255, 285; **17** 143 ff.; and Geoffrey of Auxerre, **13** 20, 21; and Hilary of Poitiers, **13** 3; and Hugh Etherian, **24** 2 ff.; and Hugh of Honau, **25** 212; and John Beleth, **1** 26; and John of Cornwall, **13** 263; and Robert of Melun, **14** 129, 130; and St. Thomas, **13** 25; and Walter of St. Victor, **13** 28; angels, **22** 166; christology, **13** 26-39; council of Rheims, **23** 129; definition of person, **13** 20; doctrine of God, **13** 11-18; *esse,* **12** 58; *facultas,* **8** 57, 58; God, will and power, **22** 152 ff.; Greek Fathers, **24** 181-209; image, **22** 164 ff.; Incarnation, **23** 127 ff.; mind and soul, **22** 148 ff.; nature of God, **19** 238; nature of soul, **22** 162 ff.; and Porretans, **13** 3; and Sabellianism, **13** 25; and Semi-Nestorianism, **13** 28; senses, **22** 163; soul and spirit, **22** 148 ff,; 163 ff.; spirit, **22** 148 ff., 165 ff.; substance in God, **22** 157 ff.; Trinity, **13** 18-26; **17** 150; **18** 126, 128; tritheism, **13** 4.
Gilbert of Stanford, on Canticle of Canticles, **10** 206.
Gilbert of Tournai, **9** 171.
Gilbertus Anglicus, *Compendium medicinae,* **24** 162, 166.
Gilduin of St. Victor, **17** 108.
Giles of Corbeil, medical works, **24** 166.
Giles of Lessines, and St. Albert, **22** 308, human soul, **10** 12.
Giles of Rome (Aegidius Romanus), *In I Sent.,* **12** 59, 63-84; *In II Sent.,* **18** 77-80, 89-91; *Quaestio de subjecto theologiae,* **18** 80-85; *Quaest. disp. de essentia,* **12** 59-63; *Quodl. III,* **11** 252; and Averroes, **12** 75, 76; and Avicenna, **12** 58 ff.; and Boethius, **12** 57-91; and Cavalcanti, **2** 151; and Henry of Ghent, **12** 58 ff.; **22** 14; and Proclus, **12** 67 ff., 82, 89; and St. Thomas, **12** 57 ff.; **18** 65, 66; accidental *esse,* **12** 78-80; act and potency, **12** 63; beatitude, **18** 66, 67, 69; *bonum salutare,* **18** 65; causes of theology, **18** 62 ff.; composition of creatures, **12** 66; divine liberty, **10** 37; divine names, **18** 74, 85; *esse,* **20** 40; *esse actuale,* **12** 62; *esse commune,* **12** 74, 75; *esse* and *existere,* **8** 157, 158; *esse* and individuation, **12** 80, 81; existence and accidents, **12** 85, 86; genus, **12** 66; heaven, nature, **18** 73; human science, **18** 73; human soul, **10** 12; logic, **12** 82-84; mathematical philosophy, **18** 64; matter, **10** 9; natural philosophy, **18** 64; participated *esse,* **12** 69; predication, **12** 66, 67, 75 ff.; propositions, **12** 76, 77 ; separate substances, **10** 38; simplicity and unity, **12** 65 ff.; subject of metaphysics, **18** 63; subject of theology, **18** 61-92; substances, **12** 61; unity **12** 70 ff.; writings, **18** 61.
Giles of Viterbo, and Scripture, **22** 250.
Gilson, Etienne, on Abelard, **13** 74; St. Albert, **16** 58; analogy, **24** 303; St. Bernard, **6** 191; Christian personalism, **6** 65; City of God, **20** 205; courtly love, **7** 147; Dante, **13** 44; double truth, **17** 234; *Theos,* **24** 171 ff.; *Ubi sunt* poems, **12** 230; William of Vaurouillon, **10** 226.
Giovanni Acuto. *See* John Hawkwood.
Giovanni Dominici, *Lucula noctis,* **22** 247.
Giovanni Niccolini, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 21, 24, 26, 33, 39, 41.
Giovanni Pico, **25** 231, 232.
Giovanni Villani, chronicler, **18** 93 ff.; **21** 4 ff.; **24** 43, 44, 60, 82.
Giraut de Bornelh, troubadour *jois,* **13** 202, 205-208.
Giulio Rossini, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 23, 33, 35.
Gizurr Isleifsson, b. of Iceland, **21** 272.
Glanvill, *De legibus et consuetudinibus,* **3** 103; **6** 264; dower, **25** 114; *morte gage,* **1** 113, 114; royal authority, **6** 285; usury, **2** 6, 22; wills, **23** 370; **25** 118 ff.; writs, **6** 271.

Glorieux, P., on Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 23.
Gobertus, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 121.
Godel, William, and Heloise, **15** 65.
Godescalc. *See* Gottschalk.
Godfrey, abbot of Admont, **4** 13.
Godfrey of Blenello, **25** 372.
Godfrey of Bouillon, first crusade, **21** 231, 239, 244; **22** 51 ff.
Godfrey of Breteuil, 4 14; **22** 92, 93.
Godfrey of Fontaines, **11** 251 ff.; **24** 371, 372; and St. Thomas, **4** 142; *ens diminutum,* **12** 220; nature of theology, **18** 69-71, 87-89; subject of theology, **18** 61-92; theology, **20** 111.
Godfrey Giffard, b. of Worchester, **23** 262; **24** 270.
Godfrey, b. of Langres, second crusade, **22** 62, 63, 65, 68, 69.
Godfrey of St. Victor, *Canticum Beatae M. V.,* **22** 93; *Fons philosophiae,* 22 92; *Microcosmus,* **22** 92; *Preconium Augustini,* **22** 92-107; teaching of ethics, **11** 92.
Godfrey of Viterbo, *Pantheon,* **4** 17.
Goffredus, civil law and usury, **1** 89; competent court for usurers, **2** 19; nature of usury, **1** 107; non-usurious contracts, **1** 128, 131; partnerships, **1** 104; penalties for usurers, **2** 2; sea-loans, **1** 103; usurious contracts, **1** 113, 121.
Goliath of Geth, and the Morholt, **18** 227.
Golther, W., and the Morholt, **18** 229.
Gómez-Moreno, Manuel, Arabic influences, **15** 152.
Gordonius, Bernard, love, **3** 125, 129, 137, 141, 152.
Gorvenal, and Tristan, **18** 224, 228.
Gottschalk, censorship, **4** 2; definition of person, **13** 19.
Gover, J. E. B., **23** 97-104.
Gower. *See John* Gower.
Grabar, A., Byzantine art, **2** 127, 136, 138.
Grabmann, Martin, and Andreas Capellanus, **7** 185, 186; **8** 107, 300, 301; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 23; and Siger of Brabant, **8** 68; and works of St. Thomas, **9** 24.
Graf, Arturo, **23** 156 ff.
Graiff, C., **11** 224, 228.
Graindor de Douai, **21** 227.
Gratian, *Decretum,* **20** 213 ff.; and Alger, **20** 65, 67; and St. Augustine, **7** 293 ff.; **10** 119; and Everard, **15** 251; and St. Jerome, **13** 71; and Peter Cantor, **11** 100; and Peter Damian, **16** 176; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 10, 15 ff.; and Robert Courson, **5** 10; baptism, pagan, **14** 158; in England, **25** 129 ff.; marriage, **15** 208, 209; natural law, **19** 200; nature of usury, **1** 95; non-usurious contracts, **1** 137; papal powers, **19** 198; penalties for usurers, **2** 1; penance, **7** 291; rebaptism, **16** 89, 90; *turpe lucrum,* **1** 124; usurious contracts, **1** 112; usury, **1** 82.
Gray. *See* William Gray.
Gredt, Joseph, mathematics, **21** 186.
Greenfield, archb. of York, **24** 281.
Gregorius Junior, in *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 25.
Gregory I, pope, (the Great), *Cura pastoralis,* **10** 93 ff.; **11** 113; *Dialogues,* **10** 293 ff.; **11** 276; *Epistolae,* **17** 264; *Ep. to Eulogius,* **12** 11; *Ep. to John of Ravenna,* **16** 99 ff.; *Ep. to Secundinus,* **12** 11; *Homilia in Evang.,* **15** 75; **17** 262; *In Evang. hom. 29,* **10** 251, 256, 275; **11** 304; *Homil. in Lucam,* **15** 85; *Moralia,* **11** 298 ff., 303, 306; **15** 52, 53; **17** 47; **20** 221; Absalon, **12** 224; and Alan of Lille, **12** 31, 40, 41, 55; and Alcuin, **1** 58; and St. Bridget, **18** 42, 45; and Chaucer, **24** 369, 370; and Everard, **15** 263, 277; and Remigius, **9** 147, 148; and William of Auvergne, **16** 237, 242, 244, 250 252, 255, 258, 266, 267; in *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 24, 28; angels, **22** 326; baptism, **10** 116; consolation, **22** 351; contemplative life, **19** 28, 29; and England, **17** 46 ff.; and Franks, **17** 48 ff.; Greater Litanies, **1** 56; hell fire, **22** 344; images, **2** 147; and Jews, **17** 50; last judgment, **22** 342; and Lombards, **17** 49; and missions, **17** 46 ff.; and pagan practices, **17** 48 ff.; papal finances, **23** 345; portrait, **3** 19; reordination, **16** 93; and Slavs, **17** 49 ff.; *universalis,* **20** 231.

Gregory II, pope, iconoclasts, **2** 132; missions, **17** 72 ff.; reconfirmation, **16** 94.
Gregory III, pope, and St. Boniface, **14** 154; feast of All Saints, **10** 147-149; misisons, **17** 77, 78.
Gregory IV, pope, missions, **17** 86.
Gregory VI, pope(?), **9** 77.
Gregory VII, pope, **23** 334, 342 ff.; *Ad Widmundum,* **18** 266, and Michael VII, **22** 49, 50; and *Canon Gelasianus,* **20** 186, 193; excommunication of kings, **8** 17; ordo of the Lateran, **14** 64.
Gregory VIII, pope, third crusade, **9** 163, 173; usury, **2** 15.
Gregory IX, pope, civil law and usury, **1** 89; credit buying and selling, **1** 118, 119; extrinsic titles for usury, **1** 146, 147; sea-loans, **1** 103; and Transylvania, **18** 56, 57, usury, **1** 83; **2** 1.
Gregory X, pope, *Licet canon,* **24** 267 ff.; residence of clerics, **24** 267 ff.; third crusade, **9** 162.
Gregory XI, pope, **18** 19, 21, 26, 28, 30, 34, 37, 38, 44; and England, **20** 154; and Wyclif, **20** 160, 164.
Gregory XII, pope, **11** 62, 68.
Gregory Nazianzen, *De luminibus,* **18** 279; *De pentecoste,* **18** 279; and Gundissalinus, **2** 101; and Hugh Etherian, **24** 7, 8; and St. Jerome, **13** 67; neoplatonism, **6** 198.
Gregory of Nyssa, *Contra Eunomium,* **7** 63, 79, 80, 82;*De anima et resurrectione,* **7** 61-63, 65, 66, 71, 72, 74; *De baptismo,* **7** 71, 78; *De beatitudinibus,* **7** 55, 60, 61, 63, 67, 68, 70, 71, 74, 75, 78, 79; *De hominis opificio,* **6** 152, 156, 157, 159, 168, 170, 171, 173; **7** 56-58, 60-62, 65, 67-69, 72, 74; *De infantibus,* **7** 60, 61; *De mortuis,* **7** 63; *De oratione dominica,* **7** 66; *De perfecta christiani forma,* **7** 58, 68; *De professione christiana,* **7** 79; *De virginitate,* **7** 55, 59, 60, 67, 70, 71, 75, 77, 83; *De vita Moysis,* **7** 69, 75, 81, 82; *In cantica canticorum,* **7** 55, 57, 58, 60, 64, 67-69, 71-74, 78-81; *In ecclesiasticen,* **7** 67, 80; *In Hexameron,* **7** 63; ***Oratio catechetica,* 7** 57, 60, 63-66, 72, 79; and Aristotle, **7** 62; and Grosseteste, **6** 151; and Hugh Etherian, **24** 4, 5; and Origen, **7** 56; and Plotinus, **7** 77; catharsis of soul, **7** 70 ff.; contemplation, **7** 57, 67; creation, **7** 55; ecstasy, **7** 82; Eucharist, **7** 78, 79; evil, **7** 68; faith and reason, **7** 80; gifts of man, **7** 59, 60; hell, **7** 72; man image of God, **7** 55-84; *imitatio,* **7** 56; immortality of soul, **7** 64 ff.; inanimate nature, **7** 57; intelligible nature, **7** 57; likeness, **7** 56, 59; mind of man, **7** 65 ff.; mirror of soul, **7** 73 ff.; mystical life, **7** 63, 77 ff.; mystical theology, **7** 77 ff.; neoplatonism, **6** 198; passions, **7** 71, 72; Platonism, **7** 57, 62, 77; rational nature of man, **7** 65; sensible life, **7** 57; sin, **7** 70 ff.; soul, **7** 58 ff.; soul's non-rational activities, **7** 63; vegetable life, **7** 57; vice **7** 72, 73; virtues, **7** 69 ff.
Gregory, master at Oxford, **24** 155.
Gregory of Rimini, and Aristotle, **4** 100, 115; divine causality, **17** 192 ff.
Gregory of Tours, **15** 65; as historian, **10** 221; and St. Magloire, **19** 285.
Grimaldi, Jacopo, **3** 18.
Grimbald, and Alfred the Great, **10** 103.
Grímr Holmsteinsson, **24** 328.
Groote. *See* Gerard Groote.
Grube, G. M. A., *Theos,* **24** 169.
Grundmann, Herbert, origin of heresy, **25** 33, 51.
Grüneisen, W., **3** 15 ff.
Gualo, b. of Paris, **3** 97; constitutions, **8** 89 ff.
Guaspar of Perugio, **11** 70.
Guðmundr, b. of Hólar, **9** 133; **23** 326; **24** 328.
Gueganton, St., and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 115.
Guenaud, St., and relics of St. Malgoire, **21** 54, 55.
Guenevere, *Morte Darthur,* **19** 108 ff.
Guernes de Pont-S.-Maxence, *Vie de s. Thomas Becket,* **8** 315.
Guerric of St. Quentin, **25** 372.
Guibert of Nogent, and Tafurs, **21** 225, 227.
Guido of Arezzo, *Micrologus,* **10** 237.

Guido Lingonensis, **12** 150.
Guido da Pisa, *Fiore d'Italia,* **25** 149 ff.
Guido of the Grand Chartreuse, **13** 225, 266.
Guilelmus de Alnwick. *See* William of Alnwick.
Guilhelm Molinier, *Las leys d'amors,* **23** 201.
Guillaume IX, count of Poitiers and duke of Aquitaine, Arabic influences, **15** 148, 157; *jois,* **13** 177, 180-184, 186, 207; *jovens,* **11** 3, 4, 21; troubadour poetry, **6** 175, 177, 243, 259, 260; **7** 139, 142, 149, 150, 156, 159, 180, 181, 206, 207.
Guillaume X, count of Poitiers and duke of Aquitaine, *jois,* **13** 185; *jovens,* **11** 4; troubadours, **7** 140.
Guillaume d'Alençon, **21** 228, 229.
Guillaume d'Angleterre, rhymes, **22** 370-375.
Guillaume de Berneville, *Vie de Saint-Gile,* **19** 127.
Guillaume de Conches, *De philosophia mundi,* **16** 156 ff.; cosmology, **10** 179, 185, 193, 194.
Guillaume de Lorris, **8** 189.
Guillaume de Machaut, **25** 100, 102; *La prise d'Alexandrie,* **8** 190; and Chaucer, **8** 189.
Guillaume de Montlauzun, **2** 7, 10.
Guillaume de Palerne, **10** 215, 216; and Tristan de Nanteuil, **25** 362-366.
Guillem de Montaignagol, **23** 75; troubadour poetry, **6** 179.
Guindon, R., on St. Thomas, **18** 232.
Guinezelli, Guido, *Canzone,* **2** 180.
Guiraut Riquier, troubadour poetry, **6** 175.
Guiscard. *See* Roger Guiscard.
Guitmund of Aversa, and Berengar, **10** 112; baptism, **10** 118; use of liturgical texts, **20** 78.
Gulielmus Naso, usury, **2** 2.
Gundissalinus (Dominicus Gundisalvi), *De anima,* **2** 23-103; sources, **2** 23-27; *De processione mundi,* **2** 25; **16** 159, 160; *De unitate,* **2** 25; and Aristotle, **2** 40; and St. Augustine, **2** 26, 88, 98; and St. Bernard, **2** 100; and Boethuis, **2** 41, 57, 59, 98, 99; and Cassiodorus, **2** 102; and Gregory Nazianzen, **2** 101; and Plato on soul, **2** 40; *aestimatio,* **2** 71, 80; Arabian philosophy, **5** 253; **6** 243; **17** 113, 114; body as cause of soul, **2** 61; celestial bodies, **2** 40; certitude, **2** 85; cognition, **2** 98; *consideratio,* **2** 88; contemplation, **2** 101, 102; dreams, **2** 77; doubt, **2** 85; elements, **16** 158, 159; form, **2** 89, 93; *formido,* **2** 80; happiness, **2** 100; imagination, **2** 71, 72, 83, 90; immortality of soul, **2** 61-63; intellection, **2** 95; *intellectus activus,* **2** 85, 87, 88; *intelligentia,* **2** 88, 99; *intelligentia agens,* **2** 47; intention, **2** 89, 90; interior powers of animals, **2** 71-83; memory, **2** 71, 77, 80; mortality of body, **2** 62; opinion, **2** 85; *phantasia,* **2** 72, 73; potency, **2** 87; recollection, **2** 79; risen body, **2** 103; *scientia,* **2** 98; sensation, **2** 68; *similitudo,* **2** 89; simplicity of God, **2** 59; soul, actions, **2** 64, 65; soul, active power, **2** 86; soul, animal, **2** 44-47, 66, 67; soul, appetitive, **2** 68; soul, apprehension, **2** 71; soul and body, **2** 32-36; soul, concupiscible, **2** 68; soul, contemplative power, **2** 85; soul, existence, **2** 32; soul, irascible, **2** 68; soul, matter and form, **2** 53 ff.; soul, nature, **2** 37 ff.; soul, one or many, **2** 44-47; soul, powers, **2** 64-67, 84-103; soul, rational, **2 44-47, 84; soul, vegetable,** **2** 44-47, 66, 67; souls, angels and creation, **2** 49, 51; souls, creation from nothing, **2** 52 ff.; souls, first factor in creation, **2** 50; souls, simultaneous creation, **2** 58; souls, creation from matter, **2** 50; souls, multiplicity, **2** 47; souls, transmission, **2** 52; souls, when created, **2** 48-51; substances, **16** 159; taste, **2** 68, 69; time, **2** 90, 91; touch, **2** 68-70; trans. of Avicenna, **2** 24; **7** 205; **15** 154; trans. of Avicebron, **2** 24; truth, **2** 98; universal judgments, **2** 84; wisdom, **2** 98-100.
Gunnlaugr Leifsson, **24** 328.
Gunthardus, St., b. of Nantes, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 110.

Guthlac, St., *Vita,* **21** 36-52; Old English poem, **23** 294, 296.
Guy, abbot of Trois-Fontaines, **6** 123.
Guy, archb. of Rheims, and council of 1049, **14** 145.
Guy de Beauchamp, and Edward II, 21 265-267.
Guy de Folqueys, troubadour poetry, **7** 180.
Guy de Noyers, archb. of Sens, **2** 109; and Ralph Niger, **4** 18.
Guy d'Orchelles, *Quaest. disputatae,* **1** 25, *Summa de officiis,* **1** 23-62; *Summa de sacramentis,* **1** 25; and Amalar, **1** 29; and St. Augustine, **1** 31; and Boethius, **1** 33; and Chrysostom, **1** 31; and Etienne de Bourbon, **1** 24; and St. Jerome, **1** 31 ff.; and John of Avranches, **1** 29; and John Beleth, **1** 29; and Origen, **1** 31; and Peter Lombard, **1** 27 ff.; and Peter Manducator, **1** 29; and Praepositinus, **1** 25, 27 ff.; and Rupert of Deutz, **1** 29; and William of Auxerre, **1** 29; compline, **1** 34; feast of the Holy Innocents, **1** 27 ff.; feast of the Holy Trinity, **1** 31; feast of John the Baptist, **1** 30; life, **1** 24 ff.; obituary of Meaux, **1** 24; prime, **1** 32, 34.

Hadrian. *See* Adrian.
Hahn, Christopher, origin of heresy, **25** 30.
Haimo. *See* Haymo.
Halitgarius, b. of Cambrai, **17** 85.
Halliday, F. E., **23** 96.
Haly Abbas, **23** 67; **24** 131 ff.; love, **2** 169; **3** 129, 130.
Haly ben Ridhwan, **2** 163, 190.
Hamo of Hethe, b. of Rochester, **24** 282, 287, 297.
Hamzah Ibn Abi Daygham, Arabic origins of courtly love, **6** 234.
Haring, N. M., Gilbert de la Porrée, **19** 238.
Harnack, Adolf, med. heresy, **25** 42, 43; sacramental character, **14** 79.
Hartlevi, b. of Västerås, **18** 24.
Harum ar-Rasid, **6** 230.
Hasan al-Basri, and source of *jovens,* **11** 18.
Hatton, b. of Vich, Arabian culture, **6** 240.
Hauck, Albert, med. heresy, **25** 43.
Hauk Erlendsson, **12** 93.
Hauréau, B., **23** 51, 52; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 23; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 4.
Hausrath, Adolf, crusaders and med. heresy, **25** 49; origins of med. heresy, **25** 44.
Haymo (of Auxerre?), *De varietate librorum,* **11** 262 ff.; *Expositio in Apocalypsim,* **11** 299; corner-stone, **4** 51, 60.
Haymo of Faversham, *Indutus planeta sacerdos,* **2** 205-222; *Ordinarium* of the Roman Curia, **14** 71; **20** 113 ff.; and Innocent IV, **2** 206; and John of Parma, **14** 71, 74; Amalarian theory, **14** 71; consecration by contact, **20** 114; Franciscan missal, **2** 217; **14** 63, 68, 71 ff.; Good Friday rubrics, **20** 114; Lateran missal, **14** 73 ff.; liturgical works, **2** 205-207; Ordo of the Roman Curia, **20** 113 ff.; sources, **20** 116 ff.
Haymo of Halberstadt, **8** 53, 54; **22** 205; rebaptism, **16** 89, 95.
Hayto of Basel, **10** 157.
Hazm, Ibn, Arabic origins of courtly love, **6** 230-233.
He., Magister, **16** 56.
Héahstán, b. of London, **10** 104.
Hearn, Thomas, edit. of Life of Alfred, **11** 114.
Heath, Carl, med. heresy, **25** 34.
Hegel, G. W. F., and Plato, **3** 175; nature of God, **5** 39.
Hegesippus, **11** 85.
Heiric of Auxerre, **9** 142 ff.; and Remigius, **19** 138, 152.
Helgald, *Epitoma vitae Rotberti regis,* **21** 54.
Helinandus Frigidus, *Chronica,* **10** 231.
Hell, Joseph, love as ennobling, **6** 231.
Heloise, letters, **13** 73-75; personal letters to Abelard, **15** 47-94; and Abelard, **3** 94, 99; early life, **12** 182 ff.; on marriage, **13** 72-75; on religious life, **17** 240-253.

Helvidius, and St. Jerome, **13** 67.
Hemming, b. of Abo, **18** 22, 32.
Henricus Aristippus of Catania, **12** 128; and Aristotle, **12** 133, 134.
Henricus de Segusia. *See* Hostiensis.
Henry I, king of France, and council of Rheims, **14** 144.
Henry II, king of England, chancery, **23** 339.
Henry III, emp. and Church, **15** 235, 237; **20** 209, 211.
Henry V, king of England, **18** 44.
Henry VI, king of England, **18** 32.
Henry of Avranches, and St. Guthlac, **21** 47 ff.
Henry Beaufort, card., **23** 269.
Henry of Blois, and Cluny, **4** 86.
Henry of Brussels, **12** 141.
Henry of Ghent, *Quodlib.*, **10** 294; **11** 253 ff.; *Summa quaest. ordin.*, **18** 67, 68, 71, 72; and St. Augustine, **10** 1 ff.; and Duns Scotus, **10** 1, 8, 18; **25** 239-244; and Giles of Rome, **12** 58 ff.; **22** 14; and Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 1, 14; and Holcot, **20** 138; and Jean Quidort, **15** 140; and Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 123; and William of Ockham, **10** 1; act of knowing, **25** 236 ff.; being, **16** 14; being and non-being, **25** 263, 272; divine exemplars, **25** 236 ff.; divine infinity, **19** 233; divisibility of matter, **25** 264, 274; *ens diminutum*, **12** 220; *esse*, **20** 40; exemplarism, **15** 13; illumination, **25** 231 ff.; infinite perfection, **25** 264, 274; infinity, **25** 263, 272; *intentio*, **15** 140 ff.; knowledge of God, **11** 23; nature of theology, **18** 67, 68, 71, 72, 75-77; necessary being, **19** 85; participation of creatures in being, **25** 264, 275; subject of theology, **18** 61-92; unity of man, **10** 1 ff.; univocity of being, **16** 8 ff.
Henry Gower, chanc. of Oxford, **14** 3; **24** 282.
Henry of Harclay, chanc. of Oxford, **14** 4; and Duns Scotus, **16** 2 ff.; and Henry of Ghent, **16** 7 ff.; and St. Thomas, **16** 5 ff.; **19** 79 ff.; analogy, **16** 4; Averroism, **19** 86 ff.; being, **16** 14; contingency of creatures, **19** 79 ff.; divine freedom, **19** 88; divine ideas, **23** 163 ff.; *ens rationis*, **23** 169; essence and existence, **19** 83; immortality, **19** 79 ff.; plurality of forms, **19** 87; real unity, **16** 12 ff., 16; 85 ff.; subjective and objective potentiality, **19** 82; universals, **16** 9 ff.; univocity of being, **16** 1 ff.
Henry of Hereford, catalogue, **22** 310 ff.
Henry, Infante of Castille, **18** 25.
Henry Jasomirgott, **24** 11.
Henry de Lacy, and Edward II, **21** 256, 258.
Henry of Langenstein, **18** 21, 39, 42, 49.
Henry, b. of Lincoln, **23** 269.
Henry Longchamp, abbot of Croyland, **21** 44, 47.
Henry Lovelich, **8** 215.
Henry de Mondeville, medicine, **24** 139.
Henry Newman, and wife Matilda, and St. Ives, **20** 88.
Henry de Oyta, and Richard of Campsall, **14** 7.
Henry, P., on *Enneads*, **24** 174.
Henry Percy, and Wyclif, **20** 160, 166.
Henry Suso, **1** 4.
Henry de Taperel, and *Vie s. Magloire*, **21** 123.
Henry Woodlock, b. of Winchester, **24** 297.
Heraclitus, meaning of name, **10** 243; cosmology, **21** 214; soul, **10** 241 ff.
Heraclius of Jerusalem, **9** 169, 170.
Herbert, George, *Aaron*, **23** 149.
Herbert of Auxerre, **25** 376; character, **10** 137.
Herbert of Bosham, **4** 17.
Heriger of Lobbes, and St. Cyril, **12** 17.
Hérimar, abbot, and Council of Rheims, **14** 144, 147.
Hermann of Carinthia, *De essentiis*, **16** 160; Arabic translations, **10** 186, 189.
Hermanus, *Sententiae*, **13** 75, 76.
Hermes Trismegistus, *De XV stellis*, **23** 72; and St. Augustine, **8** 50; and Holcot, **20** 139, 146; God's governance of world, **22** 322 ff.
Hermes (or Mercury), lyre from tortoise shell, **20** 94.
Hervaeus of Bourg-Dieu, **8** 54; **22** 205;

corner-stone 4 52; sacraments, 10 119; 16 106.
Hervaeus Natalis Brito (Hervé of Nédélec), 11 70, 76; 22 1-14; life, 22 1 ff.; *De esse et essentia,* 22 3 ff.; *Quaest. in IV lib. Sent.,* 3; *Quodl.,* 11 251 ff.; and Durand de St. Pourçain, 22 1; and Henry of Ghent, 22 1, 14; and James of Metz, 22 1; and Peter Auriol, 22 1; and St. Thomas, 22 1 ff.; divine power, 17 194; 22 10-14; *esse* in Christ, 22 4-10; essence and *esse,* 22 13, 14; hypostatic union, 22 4 ff.; infinity, 22 10 ff.; metaphysics of being, 22 3 ff.; and Thomism, 4 151, 153, 154.
Herzog, Johann Jacob, Waldensians, 25 30.
Hesychius of Jerusalem, on Psalms, 9 10, 11.
Heterius, letter to Elipandus, 12 13.
Heyd, W., and Arabic influences, 15 158.
Heywood, John, *Proverbs,* 8 305.
Hilary of Poitiers, St., *De synodis,* 10 276; *De Trinitate,* 10 276 ff.; and Everard of Ypres, 15 243, 263; and Gilbert of Poitiers, 24 184 ff.; being, 20 10; corner-stone, 4 59; and Council of Milan, 1 57; *esse,* 8 174; *essentia,* 8 154; and neoplatonism, 6 198.
Hildebert of Lavardin, *Libellus de IV virtutibus,* 11 85, 86; and Collection in ten parts, 17 10; and pagan writings, 22 246.
Hildebrand. *See* Gregory VII.
Hildefonsus of Toledo, 14 23.
Hilduin, abbot of St. Denis, 12 197; and works of Dionysius, 6 199.
Hincmar of Rheims, and Alger, 20 41; and St. Augustine, 10 123; and St. Cyril, 12 15; in *Sententiae Magistri A.,* 17 24; person, 13 19; and *Quesnelliana,* 12 15; rebaptism, 16 89; sacramentology, 16 95; sacraments, 10 118.
Hippocrates, 24 127, 131, 133, 134, 136, 139; medical works, 24 165; soul, 10 241.
Hippolytus, antipope, 9 73.
Hirotheus, and Dionysius, 6 217.
Hobbes, pessimism, 3 180.
Hocedez, Edgar, and Peter of Auvergne, 16 118.
Hogan, Edmund, *Onomasticon Goedelicum,* 11 234.
Holcot. *See* Robert Holcot.
Homer, and Dante, 13 57; and Vergil, 24 234, 238; poet-teacher, 22 240.
Honain ben Ishak, *See* Isaac the Jew.
Honorius I, pope, 20 222, 228; and England, 17 59-61.
Honorius III, pope, 18 56; condemnation of work of John the Scot, 6 200, 257; education of clergy, 24 264-266, 279; usury, 1 136.
Honorius Augustodunensis, In Canticle of Canticles, 15 100; *Gemmae animae,* 11 206, 207; and Amalar of Metz, 1 26; and liturgy, 1 26; use in Old Norse, 11 206 ff.
Honorius, archb. of Canterbury, 17 59, 60.
Horace, 11 84, 85; and Everard of Ypres, 15 243, 245-247, 249, 252, 256, 266; poet as teacher, 22 240.
Hormisdas, pope, and Constantinople, 12 5; and Scythian monks, 12 6.
Hostiensis, canonization, 18 20; civil law and usury, 1 86; credit buying and selling, 1 118-120; dowry, 1 131; education of clergy, 24 265; extrinsic titles for usury, 1 146; interpretation of Aristotle, 20 194; nature of usury, 1 98-105, 107; 108; non-usurious contracts, 1 125, 127-131, 135, 138, 142, 143; oath to pay usury, 2 16-18; payment of usury, 1 108-110; penalties for usurers, 2 2, 5, 8, 9; procedure against usurers, 2 12, 14; reason for prohibition of usury, 1 110, 111; rent charges, 1 120-122; *sacramentum,* 10 133; secular sovereignty of pope, 20 204; simulated sales, 1 116; usurious contracts, 1 113 ff.
Hubald, card. of Ostia, 24 12, 14.
Hubert Guidi, and Thomism, 4 155.
Hubert Walter, 21 248.
Hubertus, *Summa,* 12 158.
Hucbald of St. Amand, 19 138.
Hugh of Amiens, *Dialogues,* 4 12.
Hugh Capet, and abbey St. Magloire, 21 54, 55, 112.
Hugh de Courtenay, and Edward II, 21 269, 270.

Hugh Etherian, *Adversus Patharenos,* 24 13; *Liber de differentia,* 24 1-34; life, 24 9-14; and Hugh of Honau, 24 195 ff.
Hugh of Fleury, relics of St. Magloire, 21 55.
Hugh de Folieto (Fouilloy), *Liber de medicina animae,* 11 247; 13 83, 84, 86.
Hugh the Great, and abbey of St. Magloire, 21 54, 55, 112.
Hugh of Honau, 24 186, 188, 195 ff.; *Liber de diversitate,* etc., 24 202; *Liber de homousion et homoeusion,* 24 201; *Liber de Ignorantia,* 25 209-230; and Hugh Etherian, 24 1-34.
Hugh of Rouen, ordination, 10 132, 133; *sacramentum,* 10 114, 125; theological terminology, 13 5.
Hugh Speroni, and Vacarius, 21 147-149.
Hugh of St. Cher, *Gloss on the Sentences,* 25 372-376; *Scriptum super Sent.,* 24 393; 25 372 ff.; baptism, 10 134, 139; being, 24 393, 394; hypostatic union, 24 392-394; person, 24 394; and Thomism, 4 142.
Hugh of St. Victor, 8 56, 57; 13 83; *De sacramentis,* 6 162; 10 280; 11 300; 17 113; *Geometria Gerberti,* 17 110-112; *Geometria incerti auctoris,* 17 110, 115; *Liber de astrolabio,* 17 110, 115; *Practica geometriae,* 17 107-116; *Speculum de mysteriis,* 4 54; and Alger, 20 65; and Bernard Silvester, 24 246; and St. Bridget, 18 42, 45; and Clarembaldus, 15 213; and John of Cornwall, 13 266; and Vacarius, 21 149; and *Sententiae Anselmi,* 17 31; and *Sent. Magistri A.,* 17 1, 3; on Absalom, 12 223; *altimetria,* 17 112, 115, baptism, 10 127, 140; *cosimetria,* 17 110-112, 115; *Didascalicon,* 17 107, 109, 110, 113; *ethica,* 17 111; last judgment, 22 342; marriage, 17 37 ff.; *mechanica,* 17 111; mysticism of 12th cent., 6 191; *planimetria,* 17 112, 115; *practica,* 17 110, 111, 115; sacraments, 16 108; *sacramentum,* 10 126; school of Laon, 17 9; science, 17 113; study of ethics, 11 77; *theologia,* 17 111; *theologus,* 17 111; two powers, 20 186; use of symbolism, 11 207, 209.
Hugh de Veer, and Edward II, 21 267, 268.
Hugh I of Vermandois, first crusade, 21 232.
Hugo, monk, 15 247, 248, 251.
Hugo Brunec, *fin' amors,* 7 178.
Hugo Mettelus, and Heloise, 15 64.
Hugo of Trimberg, 19 164.
Hugolinus, *Dissentiones dominorum,* 9 45.
Huguccio, *Liber derivationum,* 11 274; 22 246; 24 236; *Summa super Decretum,* 6 132, 148; 20 183 ff.; and Innocent III, 6 133; baptism, 10 134, 135; 14 159; civil law and usury, 1 84; consecration of bread, 6 148; nature of usury, 1 96, 100; non-usurious contracts, 1 137, 140, 141, 144; papal powers, 19 199, 201, 203, 205-207; payment of usury, 1 108, 110; sacramental character, 16 115, 116; sacraments, 16 112; *sacramentum,* 10 132; *turpe lucrum,* 1 124; usurious contracts, 1 115, 123.
Humbert, card., *Contra Nicetum,* 20 228; *De s. Romana ecclesia,* 20 206-238; *Libri III adversus simoniacos,* 13 218; 15 236 ff.; 20 219; and Auxilius, 13 218-223; sacraments of heretics, 10 124; 16 99; reordination, 16 98; Church and secular power, 15 238.
Humbert of Romans, 9 171, 178; *Opus tripartitum,* 9 178.
Humiliana, St., 15 24.
Humphrey de Bohun, and Edward II, 21 263, 264.
Hungier l'Allemand, first crusade, 21 231.
Hunne, Richard, and St. Thomas More, 25 144, 145.
Huon de Bordeaux, 19 125.
Hus, John, 18 46.
Hyacinth, card. *See* Celestine III.
Hypercus, soul, 10 245.

Iamblichus, and St. Augustine, 8 50.
Ibas of Edessa, and St. Cyril, 12 7; and Three Chapters, 12 7.

Ibn Abdous, Arabic mysticism, 6 232.
Ibn-al-Djazzar, 24 131.
Ibn Ata, Sufism and courtly love, 6 237.
Ibn Dawoud, *Kitab al-Zahrah*, and courtly love, 6 233, 234; 7 194.
Ibn Gabirol (Gebirol). *See* Avicebron.
Ibn Hazm, Arabic mysticism, 6 230-233, 258.
Ibn Nasr, 24 135.
Ibn Rushd. *See* Averroes.
Ibn Sina. *See* Avicenna.
Ibn Zaïdon, Arabic mysticism, 6 230-233.
Ildefonsus, baptism, 16 94; rebaptism, 16 90.
Illescas, Ferdinand de, O. F. M., 18 35.
Ingulph, abbot of Croyland, 21 41.
Innocent I, pope, letters to Alexander of Antioch, 20 47; to Rufinus, 16 92; to Victricius, 17 278; in *Sententiae Magistri A.*, 17 29; censorship, 4 2; heretical orders, 16 92.
Innocent II, pope, privilege for monastery of Heloise, 12 205.
Innocent III, pope, *De contemptu mundi*, 22 108; *De sacro altaris mysteriis*, 2 206; 5 6 ff.; 6 125; *Solitae benignitatis*, 20 180; and Fulk of Neuilly, 5 1; and King John of England, 20 155; and Peter of Roissy, 5 3, 6 ff.; and Robert Courson, 7 292; dowry, 1 131; ecclesiastical fief, 1 126; Extreme Unction, 10 143; fourth crusade, 22 81 ff., moment of consecration, 6 133 ff., 148 ff.; non-usurious contracts; 1 143; oath to pay usury, 2 15; *Ordinarium* of Roman Curia, 14 67, 70; 20 114 ff.; papal finance, 23 343, 347; penalties for usurers, 2 5, 6; procedure against usurers, 2 14; reform of liturgy, 2 206; *sacramentum* and *res*, 10 129; simulated sales, 1 115; usurious contracts, 1 115; usury, 1 83.
Innocent IV, pope, *Aeger cui lenia*, 20 187; *Apparatus in V libros Decretalium*, 8 29 ff.; Decretal *Romana ecclesia*, 8 8 ff.; *Letter to two Dominican Friars*, 20 190; and Haymo of Faversham, 2 206; condemnation of Frederick II, 20 181; civil law and usury, 1 85; credit buying and selling, 1 119, 120; dowry, 1 132; juristic person, 8 34 ff.; Roman pontifical of Curia, 14 68; nature of usury, 1 98; non-usurious contracts, 1 126 ff.; oath to pay usury, 2 16, 17; payment of usury, 1 109; penalties for usurers, 2 2, 5, 11; procedure against usurers, 2 12; reason for prohibition of usury, 1 110, 111; sea-loans, 1 103; solemn vow of celibacy, 6 69; usurious contracts, 1 119 ff.
Innocent VI, pope, 18 25, 37.
Isaac Angelus, emp., 22 71 ff.
Isaac Comnenus, emp., 1 155.
Isaac the Jew (Isaac Israelita), 24 131, 133, 134, 136, 137; angels, 22 322; immortality, 10 289; school of translators at Bagdad, 6 244; truth, 1 12; understanding, 1 12, 13.
Isaac de Stella, 22 169; *Epistola de anima*, 2 99.
Isaurian. *See* Leo III, emp.
Iseult. *See* Isolt.
Isidore of Seville, St., 17 261; *De officiis*, 1 25; *Etymologiae*, 12 125; *Origines*, 24 236; *Sentent.*, 10 253; and Alan of Lille, 12 29; and Everard of Ypres, 15 243; and Grosseteste, 6 161; and Hugh of St. Victor, 17 38; in *Sent. Magistri A.*, 17 23; animals, 25 367; baptism, 10 116; devils, 21 23; feast of All Saints, 10 147; as historian, 10 221, 222; sacraments, 10 118; *sacramentum*, 10 111, 115; 16 94; *senectus*, 22 314; *senium*, 22 314; superiors, 20 217, 221.
Isidore (Pseudo), 20 221; and Peter Damian, 16 177, 178.
Isleifr Gizurarson, b. of Iceland, 21 272.
Isocrates, 21 221.
Isolt, and Tristan, 18 225; 19 109.
Ita, St., 19 132.
Ivo of Chartres, *Decretum*, 13 71; 20 213; and Alger, 20 41, 45; 20 41; and St. Augustine, 10 124; and St. Cyril, 12 16; and Lanfranc, 20 54; excommunication of kings, 8 18; marriage, 3 94, 97; 17 11; pagan baptism, 14 158; rebaptism, 16 89; reordinations, 16 102; Roman venality, 23 346; sacra-

Ivo of Chartres (*continued*)
ments, **16** 103, 104; *sacramentum,* **10** 125; **20** 56.
Ivo, St., shrine at St. Ives, **20** 79.

Jacobus de Arena, usury, **1** 117.
Jacobus Balduini, **1** 129.
Jacobus de Venetia, and Aristotle, **12** 127 ff.
Jacobus de Voragine, *Legenda aurea,* **1** 166; **8** 97 ff.; **22** 192 ff.
Jacobus de Revigny, usury, **1** 89, 90.
Jacques de Vitry, sermons, **24** 90; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 2, 4, 5.
Jaeger, Werner, and Aristotle, **25** 18.
James of Edessa, **9** 16.
James Fries, Cambridge, **24** 164.
James de Humeltatibus, Mary legends, **15** 36.
James of Metz, and Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 1; and Thomism, **4** 151, 153.
James of Viterbo, **11** 75; immortality of soul, **19** 86.
James Yonge, *Governaunce of Prynces,* **19** 38.
James, M. R., **23** 328 ff.
Januarius, b. of Cagliari, **17** 51.
Jaufré Rudel, courtly love, **7** 139, 157 ff., 180; *jovens* and *jois,* **11** 3; **13** 186, 187, 207; troubadour poetry, **6** 176, 177, 243, 259.
Jean le Bel, **8** 190.
Jean Belet, **8** 97.
Jean Buridan. *See* John Buridan.
Jean de Condé, *Lays dou blanc chevalier,* **8** 201.
Jean Guirard, and Cathars, **6** 222.
Jean Lemoine, usury, **1** 111; **2** 19; on *Liber Sextus,* **24** 273, 277.
Jean de Meun, *Roman de la rose,* **12** 288; **16** 19; trans. of Abelard, **12** 171, 173; **15** 49; trans. of *De consolatione,* **14** 165-275; **16** 19 ff.; and Boethius, **17** 210, 213; and Chaucer, **17** 213; and condemnation of *De amore,* **8** 300.
Jean Quidort, **11** 67; *Corretorium corruptorii,* **15** 137; *De potestate regia et papali,* **15** 137; *Lectura super libros Sent.,* **15** 137 ff.; and Henry of Ghent, **15** 140; and Richard of Middleton, **15** 143; and Siger of Brabant, **15** 137 ff.; essence and *esse,* **15** 137-146; substantial form, **15** 144; supposit and *esse,* **15** 142 ff.; and Thomism, **4** 151, 153; University Sermon, **18** 142.
Jean de Rheims, **8** 190.
Jean de Thoulouze, **22** 93.
Jean de Vignay, **8** 97-106; *Miroir historial,* **8** 310, 313.
Jeanne, daughter of Otto IV, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 122.
Jeanroy, Alfred, Arabic influences, **15** 157; and Catharists, **6** 228; *jois,* **13** 179, 185; lyric poetry of troubadours, **7** 139, 141, 147, 149, 158.
Jehan Wag', *Vie s. Barbe,* **1** 150; **18** 111.
Jerome, St., **22** 16; **23** 325; *Ad Asellam,* **12** 206, 211; *Ad Demetriadem,* **17** 243; *Ad Eustochium,* **9** 135 ff.; **15** 83, 87; **17** 243, 245, 267; **18** 269, 272, 280; *Ad Furiam,* **18** 279; *Ad Heliodorum,* **12** 211; **18** 247, 250, 254, 282; *Ad matrem et filiam,* **17** 242; *Ad Nepotianum,* **12** 211; **17** 247; **18** 262, 271; *Ad Oceanum,* **18** 249; *Ad Pammachium,* **18** 289; *Ad Paulam,* **9** 135 ff.; *Ad Paulinum,* **18** 247; *Ad Paulum,* **18** 247; *Ad Rusticum,* **12** 187, 200; **17** 253; **18** 251, 289; *Ad Sabinianum,* **18** 255; *Adversus Jovinianum,* **10** 241; **12** 186, 199; **13** 65-86, 243; **17** 266, 276; *In Danielem,* **20** 231; *In Ezechielem,* **6** 155, 168; **11** 301-306; *In Ep. ad Galatas,* **17** 264; *In Isaiam,* **17** 271; *In Jeremiam,* **11** 304; *In Malachiam,* **11** 303, 306; *In Marcum,* **11** 299; *In Psalmos,* **17** 255; *Contra Pelagianos,* **18** 256; *De illustribus viris,* **17** 260; *De Spiritu Sancto,* **10** 275; *Heb. quaest. in Genesim,* **12** 200; *Virginum laus,* **17** 267; *Vita s. Hilar.,* **17** 270; *Vita Malchi,* **12** 208; **18** 285; *Vita Pauli,* **15** 85; and St. Bridget, **18** 42; and Everard, **15** 243, 261; and Grosseteste, **6** 155; **13** 242-244; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 31 ff.; and Remigius of Auxerre, **9** 148; and Voragine, **8** 103, 104; actors, **11** 102; Assumption, **1** 60; corner-stone, **4** 49; historiography, **10** 221; last judg-

ment, **22** 342; and *Libellus fidei,* **17** 6; in *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 21, 25, 26, 28; use in early 11th cent., **13** 244; use in Old Norse, **9** 135 ff.
Jesse of Amiens, rebaptism, **16** 94; sacraments, **10** 118.
Joachim of Flora, condemnation, **4** 6.
Joannes Alexandri, **24** 166.
Joannes Andreae, civil law and usury, **1** 86; on Clementines, **24** 291; clerical studies, **24** 279, 284; dowry, **1** 133; jurisdiction in usury cases, **2** 19; on Liber Sextus, **24** 277; nature of usury, **1** 105; oath to pay usury, **2** 16; penalties for usurers, **2** 2, 3, 7, 8, 10, 11; procedure against usurers, **2** 13; usurious contracts, **1** 113, 117, 122, 123.
Joannes Batista Millanus, and Ockham, **24** 251.
Joannes Faventinus (of Faenza), *Summa,* **6** 132; and Everard of Ypres, **17** 161; papal powers, **19** 201, 210.
Joannes Lapus Castilioneus, usury, **2** 19.
Joannes Monachus. *See* Jean Lemoine.
Joannes Teutonicus, usury, **1** 118, 137, 140-142; papal powers, **19** 203, 209, 210; *Glossa Ord.,* **8** 23, 26.
Joannes Trachsel, and Ockham, **24** 251.
Johanna, queen of Naples, **18** 36, 39, 40.
Johannes Hartlieb, **18** 145.
Johannes Pagus, **12** 143.
Johannes de Parma, **16** 44, 45.
Johannes de Podio, **11** 69.
Johannes IV of St. Leu, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 122.
Johannes Snell, **18** 146.
Johannes de Tasso, of Florence, **16** 56.
Johannes de Torquemada, conciliar theory, **19** 210.
Johannitius, **10** 180, 181; **15** 263; **16** 158.
John, St., charity and origins of courtly love, **6** 188; virginity, **13** 67, 68.
John II, pope, and St. Cyril, **12** 7.
John IV, pope, and England, **17** 60; and missions, **17** 67.
John VIII, pope, **22** 17; and missions, **17** 98 ff.
John XII, pope, **9** 76; **22** 23.
John XIII, and emp. Nicephorus, **20** 234.
John XIV-XXIII, confusion of numerals, **9** 76, 78.
John XXI. *See* Petrus Hispanus.
John XXII, and Thomism, **4** 151, 156.
John XXIII, antipope, **9** 71, 79; **18** 44.
John Acton, **24** 290 ff.
John Alfonsi of Segobia, **11** 68, 74.
John of Alta Ripa, *Dolopathos,* **13** 84.
John of Anagni, usury, **2** 4, 11, 31.
John of Avranches, and Amalar of Metz, **1** 25; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 29.
John Baconthorp, and Richard of Campsall, **14** 7; divine causality, **17** 194.
John Beleth, *Rationale,* **1** 26, 27; and Gilbert de la Porrée, **1** 26; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 29; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 9; and Praepositinus, **1** 26; and Sicard of Cremona, **1** 26; and William of Auxerre, **1** 26; feast of the Holy Innocents, **1** 27, 39; theological study of liturgy, **1** 26.
John de Bretagne, and Edward II, **21** 264, 265.
John Bromyard, **23** 217, 223, 225; *Summa praedicantium,* **19** 38; **21** 292; and clerical education, **24** 283; sermons **25** 367 ff.
John Buridan, On *De coelo et mundo,* **5** 251; *Quaestiones super X libros Ethicorum,* **16** 73 ff.; and Gabriel Biel, **16** 86; and Marsilius of Inghen, **16** 86; beatitude, **16** 81-83; culpabilty, **16** 74 ff.; fideism, **16** 73 ff.; intellect, **16** 76 ff.; liberty and free will, **16** 72-86; life, **16** 72; merit, **16** 74 ff.; nominalism, **5** 242, 251; probabilism, **16** 84; scepticism, **16** 73 ff.; story of the ass, **16** 72-86; will as active principle, **16** 73-76; will as passive principle, **16** 76-78.
John of Casanova, **11** 73.
John Cassian, and St. Bridget, **18** 42.
John I of Castille, **18** 27, 35.
John Chrysostom, St., *Contra Julianum,* **7** 66; *In Ps. cxvii,* **4** 48; angels at Christ's tomb, **22** 352; feast of the Epiphany, **1** 40; rebaptism, **16** 91.
John of Cornwall, Oxford, **2** 34, 6, 14; *Eulogium ad Alexandrum,* **13** 253 ff.;

John of Cornwall (*continued*)
21 149; and Alexander III, **21** 149; and St. John Damascene, **13** 276; christology, **13** 35 ff.
John Dalderby, b. of Lincoln, **14** 3.
John Damascene, St., *De fide orthodoxa,* **10** 275, 290 ff., 297; **11** 256 ff., 279, 283, 292, 301 ff.; latin trans., **12** 214-216; and St. Albert, **22** 39, 40; and Grosseteste, **6** 172; and Holcot, **20** 139, 147; and John of Cornwall, **13** 278, 287; character, **10** 138; **14** 79; divine attributes, **5** 42; images, **2** 143-145; 148; immortality, **19** 84; influence on med. theologians, **24** 393, 394; knowledge of God, **11** 29; medical works, **24** 165; Trinity, **24** 6; *versio,* **19** 85.
John the Deacon, *Vita s. Gregorii Magni,* **16** 178; portrait of Gregory, **3** 19-21.
John Duns Scotus *Opus Oxoniense,* **10** 251 ff., 257-259, 279, 281-283, 288 ff.; **11** 250, 256 ff.; 265 ff., 291 ff., 302, 306; *Report. Paris.,* **10** 242; **11** 258; and Henry of Ghent, **10** 1, 8, 18; **25** 239-244; and Holcot, **20** 130; and William of Vaurouillon, **10** 225, 227; abstraction, **10** 59, 63, 66; adequate object, **10** 25, 78, 79; analogy of concept, **10** 83, 84; being as object of intellect, **10** 24, 25, 35-44; being of reason, **10** 87-89; *catena platonica,* **10** 271; character, **10** 143; **14** 79; Christian philosopher, **11** 58; common being, **10** 64, 66, 69, 72-92; **11** 24, 31, 32, 38; common nature, **10** 89-91; **11** 245; **19** 1, 4, 7-14; creation as mutation, **25** 265, 276; demonstration, **10** 71; divine liberty, **10** 37; efficient causality, **17** 186; *ens diminutum,* **12** 216, 221 ff.; existence, **10** 88, 89; and Franciscan philosophy, **1** 3; *homo viator,* **10** 61; human soul, **10** 8; illumination, **25** 231 ff.; infinite being, **10** 49-51, 71, 76; **11** 24, 25, 28, 30, 44-61; insufficiency of philosophy, **10** 22-42; intuition, **10** 59, 63; knowledge of God, **11** 29, 30, 59-61; metaphysics, **10** 163-177; minor unity, **23** 243; mutability of soul, **25** 243; necessity and contingency, **19** 85; necessity of revelation, **10** 22-42; object of intellect, **11** 296 ff.; object of knowledge, **10** 45; object of metaphysics, **10** 42, 52, 63-71, 73, 88-92; **11** 23, 24; omnipotence, **11** 51, 52; plurality of forms, **10** 18; possible intellect, **11** 293; predication, **19** 8, 10-13; primary being, **11** 23, 30; proofs of God's existence, **11** 30-58; propositions *per se notae,* **11** 25-30; quidditative being, **11** 56; realism, **10** 91; sense knowledge, **25** 241 ff.; state of fallen nature, **10** 22-30, 48, 55-64; subject of knowledge, **10** 45; subject of theology, **11** 23, 24; syllogism, **23** 306; synderisis, **10** 230; theology, **10** 45, 46, 48; and Thomism, **4** 151; Trinity, **24** 190; union of soul and body, **10** 235; unity, **23** 257; unity of science, **20** 101; univocity, **24** 309; univocity of being, **10** 72-75, 79-86, 92; **11** 23; univocity of concept of being **16** 1 ff.
John of Drokensford (Droxford), b. of Bath and Wells, **21** 251; **24** 282, 287, 297.
John Drury, grammar master, **23** 8, 14.
John, king of England, **25** 117; and papacy, **20** 154.
John Fayr, Cambridge, **24** 163.
John of Freiburg, usury, **1** 98; **2** 5.
John of Gaddesden, medicine, **24** 133.
John Galeys, tenant at St. Ives, **20** 87.
John of Garland, **23** 7, 9, 12, 13; *De arte prosayca,* **23** 197 ff.
John of Gaunt, **23** 218 ff.; and Wyclif, **20** 158 ff.
John of Genoa, *Catholicon,* **23** 4, 5, 12, 13.
John Gilbert, b. of Bangor, **20** 154.
John Gonzalez, **11** 72.
John of Gorze, abbot, and south Italy, **15** 235.
John Gower, **8** 189; *Confessio amantis,* **19** 37, 247; **21** 203; *Vox clamantis,* **12** 224, 226; and Chaucer, **21** 203; venality satire, **23** 342.
John Grammaticus. *See* John Philoponus.

John de Grey of Wilton, and Edward II, **21** 270, 271.
John Hawkwood, Sir, Eng. 14th c. soldier, **14** 26, 27; **15** 45.
John Heywood, *Proverbs,* **8** 305.
John of Hovedon, *Canticum amoris,* **19** 20.
John of Imola, usury, **2** 11.
John of Jandun, **11** 66; **16** 36, 43, 55; and Aristotle, **4** 101; celestial bodies, **17** 191; divine causality, **17** 185 ff.; mover of heavens, **17** 191; necessary and possible being, **17** 190 ff.; notion of being, **17** 190 ff.
John of Jenzenstein, archb. of Prague, **18** 39.
John of Kent, Oxford, **24** 155.
John Kynyngham, and Wyclif, **20** 156 ff.; 163 ff.
John de Langton, b. of Chichester, **21** 254.
John of La Rochelle, **19** 234; *Ars praedicandi,* **11** 282; *Summa de anima,* **10** 253, 256, 274, 283, 284, 287, 296 ff.; **11** 254, 278, 283 ff.; and William of Vaurouillon, **10** 232.
John Lavyngton, of Winkfield, **24** 294.
John of Legnano, usury, **1** 133.
John Leland, grammar master, **23** 14.
John Le Sage, *Liber de intellectu,* **11** 287 ff.
John Ludham, canon of London, **23** 269.
John Luttrell, Holin, Yorks., **24** 289.
John Lydgate, *As a mydsomer rose,* **12** 229.
John of Mantua, pagan writers, **22** 242.
John Martyn, Cambridge, **24** 162.
John Maurosii, **11** 72.
John Maxentius, *Libellus fidei,* **12** 5.
John of Mirfeld, medicine, **24** 133.
John Moldon, of Ashbridge, **23** 270.
John de Monmouth, b. of Llandaff, **21** 255.
John of Montenigro, **11** 63, 74.
John of Montpellier, **23** 6.
John Myrc, Instructions for parish priests, **17** 228.
John of Naples, and Thomism, **4** 153.
John of Nider, **13** 252.
John, b. of Norwich, and Daniel Morley, **10** 179.
John of Orleans, count of Angoulême, **10** 226; **11** 247 ff., 307.
John of Paris. *See* Jean Quidort.
John of Parma, and Haymo of Faversham, **14** 71, 74; and Salimbene, **2** 205; and Franciscan liturgy, **2** 205 ff.; **20** 117 ff.; and *Ordinationes divini officii,* **2** 208 ff.; and *Ordo Missae,* **2** 217.
John Pecham, archb. of Canterbury, **4** 143, 145, 146; **6** 287, 302; residence of clerics, **24** 269 ff.; writ of prohibition, **3** 108, 111.
John Philoponus, *In III De anima,* **11** 288; on Physics, **5** 251.
John de Pouilly (?). *See* John Le Sage.
John of Ragusa, **11** 72.
John Rastell, **25** 145.
John of Ripa, *In I Sent.,* **10** 275.
John of Rupella. *See* John of La Rochelle.
John van Ruysbroek, **1** 4; **18** 45; writings, **21** 129-146.
John of St. Thomas, knowledge, **1** 17; mathematics, **21** 187.
John of Salisbury, *De septem septenis,* **11** 78; *Metalogicon,* **12** 140; **16** 156, 161; *Polycraticus,* **4** 13; **13** 77-79; and Becket, **4** 13; and Gilbert of Poitiers, **14** 107; and St. Jerome, **13** 77; and Quintillian, **11** 81; and Ralph Niger, **2** 105; and Seneca, **11** 84; and Thierry of Chartres, **16** 173; and Vergil, **11** 89; and Council of Rheims (1148), **13** 1; crusades, **9** 165, 168; ethics, **11** 94; knowledge of Greek, **12** 13; marriage, **13** 77 ff.; royal authority, **6** 285; scepticism, **16,** 9; universals, **9** 56; **15** 214; venality satire, **23** 342, 350 ff.
John Salmon, b. of Norwich, **21** 254, 255.
John Sapiens. *See* John Le Sage.
John the Saxon, and Alfred the Great, **10** 103.
John the Scot (Eriugena, Erigena), **4** 3, 91, 92; **12** 125; *Annotationes in Marcianum,* **19** 139 ff.; and Origen, **24** 207; and Plotinus, **1** 6; and Remigius of Auxerre, **18** 215; **19** 138 ff.; bea-

John the Scot (*continued*)
tific vision, **19** 240, 241; neoplatonic origins of courtly love, **6** 199, 200, 214, 215, 257.
John of Seville, translations of Avicenna, etc., **7** 205; **15** 154.
John Seward, London schoolmaster, **23** 3, 4, 6, 14.
John of Sheppey, sermons, **25** 368.
John Skelton, poet, **12** 229.
John Somerset, Cambridge, **24** 163.
John of Spain, **17** 114; Arabic translations, **10** 182, 186; trans. of Ibn Gebirol, **2** 24; elements, **16** 158, 160; introduction of Arabian philosophy, **6** 243.
John Standbridge, Oxford, **23** 2.
John de Stockton, Cambridge, **24** 162.
John of Stratford, archb. of Canterbury, statutes, 1342, **25** 120, 123.
John de Sutton, Tinford, Lincs., **24** 280.
John of Synnada, **2** 130, 132.
John Teesdale, Cambridge, **24** 163, 165.
John Thorp, magister, **23** 269.
John of Toledo. *See* John of Spain.
John of Torquemada, **11** 63, 75.
John of Treviso, character, **10** 138.
John of Tynemouth, Oxford, **24** 155 ff.; *Nova legenda Anglie*, **21** 46; *Sanctilogium*, **16** 167 ff.
John of Varennes, **18** 46.
John of Vercelli, **4** 144; XLIII *Quaestiones*, **22** 303 ff.
John de Vesci, **15** 208.
John Vigorosus, **4** 141, 142.
John of Wales, usury, **1** 127; **2** 14.
John of Wallingford, and St. Guthlac, **21** 40, 41.
John Whytton, of Ashbridge, **23** 269.
John Wyclif, arguments used, **20** 163 ff.; and Cambridge University, **24** 161; Eucharist, **20** 162, 166; and Oxford University, **20** 154, 161, 165; political activity, **20** 154 ff.
Jón Halldórsson, b. of Iceland, **12** 93, 94.
Jonas of Orleans, *sacramentum*, **10** 116.
Jónsson, Finnur, Old Norse literature, **24** 325.
Jordanes, as historian, **10** 221.
Jordanus de Tridento, **16** 55.
Joscelin of Soissons, **9** 56; and Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 16 ff.
Joseph of Arimathea, **23** 328.
Josephus, **11** 85; *Antiquities of the Jews*, **9** 131 ff.
Jovinianus, and St. Jerome, **13** 66-68, 77.
Julian, St., and Guillaume IX, **7** 181.
Julian the Apostate, **14** 19; **15** 33, 42; and *Vie s. Basille*, **18** 105, 106.
Julian de Caesarini, **11** 63, 75.
Julian of Cos, and Greek texts, **12** 3.
Julian Tagliada, **11** 73.
Juliana, St., and St. Barbara, **1** 148, 150, 166.
Julien, L., Catharists, **25** 40.
Julius I, pope, in *Sent. Magistri A.*, **17** 27.
Julius Valerius, *Epitome*, and Gervase of Tilbury, **24** 97 ff.
Junger, Ernst, life and spirit, **3** 175.
Justin, Martyr, *Epitome*, and Gervase of Tilbury, **24** 97 ff.; immortality of soul, **19** 84; Pagans and Jews, **19** 41.
Justinian, emp., *Codex*, on virgins, **17** 278; and Hugh Etherian, **24** 8; school at Athens, **6** 243. *See, Corpus Juris Civilis.*
Justinus, *Historia ex Trogo Pompeio*, **22** 138, 145.
Justus, b. of Rochester **17** 56.
Juvenal, **11** 85; *Catonis disticha*, **10** 233; Satires, **10** 231; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 249.
Juvencus, **11** 85.

Kålund, Kr., Old Norse studies, **23** 324.
Kant, Immanuel, judgment, **1** 21; mathematics, **21** 185; philosophy of man, **25** 54; proofs of God's existence, **11** 39; synthesis, **22** 297; theory of knowledge, **1** 16.
Kanters, Robert, origin of heresy, **25** 47.
Karl Knutson, king of Sweden, **18** 35.
Kelly, James, proverbs, **11** 123.
Kemble, John M., editions, **19** 55 ff.
Kenneth, St., *See* Cainnech.
Kevin, St., **19** 134.
Keyser, R., **21** 273.

Kieran, St., **10** 160; **13** 229 ff.; **14** 100, 105; **19** 231.
Kilwardby. *See* Robert Kilwardby.
Kirchhoff, A., on *Enneads*, **24** 173.
Kittredge, G. L., and Chaucer, **25** 165, 166, 168.
Klages, life and spirit, **3** 175.
Klibansky, Raymond, continuity of Platonic tradition, **6** 194.
Klipstein, L. F., edit. of Anglo-Saxon, **11** 115.
Koch, E. A., riddle 28, **20** 94, 96.
Konrad Foster, **13** 252.
Krapp, G. P., and *Vita s. Guthlaci*, **20** 94; **23** 298.
Kraus, J., and Henry of Harclay, **16** 1.
Kunegunde, St., wife of Henry II, **13** 248-250.
Kurtz, B. P., *Guthlac A* as an epic poem, **23** 295.
Kygri-Bjǫrn Hjaltason, b. of Hólar, **9** 133.
Kynyngham. *See* John Kynyngham.

Lactantius, *Divinarum institutionum libri*, **1** 64; **17** 272.
Ladner, Gerhart, reform, **25** 45.
L'Aigle, Nicholas de. *See* Nicholas de l'Aigle.
Lalanne, L., letters of Abelard and Heloise, **15** 48.
Lambert, b. of Arras, **3** 97.
Lambert of Auxerre, **12** 143, 148.
Lambert, E., Arabic influence on ecclesiastical art, **15** 148.
Lambert of Liege, and Thomism, **4** 140.
Lambertini, Prospero, card., **18** 21.
Lamerok, Malory, **19** 111, 112, 118.
Lancelot, *Morte Darthur*, **19** 108 ff.
Landolfo Caracciolo, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 24, 26, 29, 33, 34, 39, 44.
Landulphus of Colonna, **11** 63.
Lanfranc, archb. of Canterbury, **3** 98; **4** 86; *Liber de Corpore et Sanguine Domini*, **4** 89; and Berengar, **4** 89; **10** 111, 112; Eucharist, **20** 52, 53.
Lanfranc of Milan, and medicine, **24** 133..
Langland, W., *Piers Plowman*, **23** 216-239, 352-362; as venality satire, **23** 335, 339, 342 ff., 350; *Rat Parliament*, **23** 216-239.
Langton. *See* Stephen Langton.
Lanspergius, edit. of *Legatus* of St. Gertrude, **19** 49.
Lapa, Rodrigues, Arabic influences, **15** 157; provençal lyric, **6** 175.
Lapo di Castiglionchio, **21** 4.
Lárusson, M. M., **21** 279.
Latini, Brunetto, *Li livres dou tresor*, **23** 50.
Laurence of Durham, *Hypognosticon*, **15** 95.
Laurence Minot, *Siege of Calays*, etc., **8** 307.
Laurentius de Aretio (Arezzo), *Liber de eccl. potestate*, **11** 62 ff.; *Review of Politics*, **11** 62-76.
Laurent du Bois, *La somme le roi*, **22** 201.
Laurentius Hispanus, court in usury cases, **2** 18, 19; fief, **1** 127; nature of usury, **1** 101, 109; non-usurious contracts, **1** 125, 139-144.
Lavayne, Malory, **19** 120, 122.
Lavelle, Louis, nature of God, **5** 39.
Lavyngton. *See* John Lavyngton.
Lawman, *Brut*, **10** 197-200.
Lawrell, Malory, **19** 111.
Lawrence, D. H., *Women in Love*, **23** 149.
Lawrence, Spanish hermit, **18** 26.
Layamon, "Round Table", **14** 143, 147.
Lea, H. C., origin of heresy, **25** 41.
Leach, A. F., English schools, **23** 1.
Leavitt, George A., auctioneer, **13** 250, 251.
Le Bras, Gabriel, on Alger of Liege, **20** 41.
Lechler, G. V., on John Wyclif, **20** 156, 158, 162.
Ledoux, A., William of Alnwick, **23** 164.
Léger, L., Catharists, **25** 35.
Lehmann, Paul, on Andreas Capellanus, **7** 185, **8** 300.
Leibnitz, G. W., and Plato, **3** 175.
Leinrad of Lyons, rebaptism, **16** 94; sacraments, **10** 118.

Leland,, John, **23** 101.
Lemester, master at Cambridge, **24** 164.
Leo I, pope, Ep. to Emperor Leo, **12** 2; *Florilegium,* **12** 2; Sermons, **20** 229; *Testimonia,* **12** 2; *Tomus,* **12** 2; and St. Cyril, **12** 2; in *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 27; and Arians, **1 57;** council of Chalcedon, **20** 212; doubtful baptism, **16** 92; feast of All Saints, **10** 157; rebaptism, **16** 92.
Leo III, pope, lay power in Church, **9** 242; missions, **17** 83, 87, 88.
Leo IV, pope, **22** 17; missions, **17** 86; in *Sent. Magistri A,* **17** 26.
Leo VIII, pope (?), **9** 76.
Leo IX, pope, **12** 207; **23** 343, 346, 348; *Professio fidei,* **20** 228; and Michael Cerularius, **20** 206 ff.; and Round Table, **14** 144-148; and South Italy, **15,** 235 ff.
Leo III, emp. (Isaurian), **2** 127 ff.
Leo V, emp., **2** 127, 128, 139, 142.
Leo of Nola, **20** 223.
Leo of Ostia, **24** 129.
Leodegar of Besançon, **18** 233.
Leonardo Bruno Aretino, **24** 82.
Leonorius, St.. and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 115.
Leontius Byzantinus, **24** 8.
Lequier, Jules, **5** 40.
Leroquais, V., cult of St. Barbara, **1** 155, 177.
Levy, Emil, *jovens,* **11** 2.
Lewinna, St., **21** 303, 306 ff.
Lewis Caerleon, Cambridge, **24** 164.
Liberatus, *Breviarium,* **17** 8.
Liberius, pope, **3** 18, 19; and St. Jerome, **13** 69.
Licinianus, b. of Carthagena, **22** 355.
Lindeboom, J., Catharists, **25** 41; med. heresy, **25** 47.
Linus, Greek wise man, **10** 246.
Littleton, Thomas, marriage law, **24** 214.
Livy, historian, **3** 5, 6.
Lo, St., **15** 24.
Loewenthal, A., and Gundissalinus, **2** 23, 24.
Lombard. *See* Peter Lombard.
Lombard, A., Catharists, **25** 36.
Longpré, Ephrem, **10** 225 ff.
Lorens d'Orleans, *Somme des vices et vertues,* **17** 228.
Loserth, J., and Wyclif, **20** 156 ff.
Lot, Ferdinand, and abbey of St. Magloire, **21** 55, 118.
Lot, Joseph, on Round Table, **18** 230.
Lot-Borodine, Myrrha, origins of courtly love, **6** 176, 260.
Lotario, card. *See* Innocent III.
Lote, Georges, rhyme, **22** 371.
Lothaire, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 112.
Lottin, Odo, O.S.B., **6** 63; **9** 23; on *De potentiis animae,* **11** 249.
Lotulf, and Abelard, **4** 4.
Lotulph of Lombardy, **12** 181, 192; **15** 68.
Louis the Pious, emp., **22** 19; feast of All Saints, **10** 147; **17** 219; transmission of neoplatonism, **6** 199.
Louis II, emp., **22** 16.
Louis IV d'Outremer, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 112.
Louis V le Fainéant, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 112.
Louis VII, and second crusade, **22** 60 ff.
Louis VIII, and Innocent III, **2** 6.
Louis of Valladolid, *Historia de Alberto Magno,* **22** 311, 313.
Lower, M. A., **21** 309.
Lowes, master, Cambridge, **24** 167.
Lucan, *De bello civili,* **18** 251; *Pharsalia,* **10,** 232, 234; and Abelard, **12** 180; ethics, **11** 85.
Luciferiani, soul. **10** 266.
Lucius III, pope, **24** 14; reordination, **16** 111; usury, **1** 130.
Ludovicus de Urbe, **11** 63, 71.
Ludwig Kosegarten, **18** 146.
Luitprand of Cremona, *Relatio,* **20** 234, 235.
Luke Wadding, *Annals,* **2** 205.
Lull. *See* Raymund Lull.
Luna, Peter de, card. *See* Benedict XIII.
Lunt, W., papal finance, **23** 334, 343 ff.
Lupold of Bebenburg, **11** 63.

Lupus of Ferrières, **9** 142; and Remigius of Auxerre, **19** 138.
Luther, Martin, and Aristotle, **4** 101.
Luttrell. *See* John Luttrell.
Lycurgus, and Holcot, **20** 144.
Lydgate, *Complaint of the Black Knight,* **8** 201; *Dietary,* **17** 227.
Lyndwood, *Provinciale,* **25** 120.
Lyttkens, Hampus, analogy, **24** 303.

Mabillon, Jean, *Vie de s. Magloire,* **19** 251, 252, 304; **21** 53.
Macé de la Charité, **12** 224, 227.
McFarlane, K. B. and Wyclif, **20** 157.
Machaut, and Chaucer, **25** 355 ff.
Mackie, W. S., riddle 28, **20** 93.
Macrobius, **11** 83; *Comm. in Somn. Scipionis,* **6** 194, 198; **10** 237, 239, 242, 248; **11** 275 ff.; *Saturnalia,* **17** 246; **18** 272; and Donatists, **14** 92; and St. Bonaventure, **15** 8; and Porphyry, **24** 235; and Salutati, **22** 248; and Vergil, **24,** 233 ff.; divine ideas, **23** 174.
Mador, Malory, **19** 115.
Mael-Maire hua Gormáin, **14** 99; **19** 227.
Magister A., **12** 145, 149, 150; *Sententiae,* **17** 1-45; **22** 149.
Magister Al., **12** 145.
Magister Bar., and Everard of Ypres, **15** 263.
Magister I., **12** 145.
Magister P., **12** 145, 148, 149.
Magister Wl., **12** 149.
Magloire, St., Old French life, **19** 251-312; **21** 53-128.
Magnus, king of Sweden, **18** 32, 40.
Magnus Mercurius, and Daniel of Morley, **10** 188.
Magnus of Sens, rebaptism, **16** 94.
Magnússon, Arni, **21** 273; **23** 324.
Mahaut, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 123.
Mahieu le Vilain, trans. of Aristotle, **5** 240.
Maï, A., card., **9** 153.
Maimonides, Moses, *Guide for the Perplexed,* **11** 291; and Avicenna, **13** 223 ff.; angels, **22** 322; Exodus, **13** 223-225; God, **18** 178; medicine, **24** 135; simplicity of God, **13** 223, 224; unicity of God, **11** 58, 59,; **13** 223.
Maister of Oxford, *Catechism,* **19** 56 ff.
Maitland, F. W., and Marc Bloch, **24** 352, 355.
Malachy, St., **7** 21, 29, 32 ff.; **8** 227, 230, 238; **10** 159; **13** 241.
Malchus, archb. of Cashel, **8** 239.
Mâle, Emile, Arabic influences, **15** 149, 152.
Malebranche, Nicholas, and Plato, **3** 175; science of man, **25** 54, 79; soul and body, **25** 75.
Malo, St., **18** 149.
Malochello, Charles, **18** 29.
Malochello, Peter, **18** 29.
Malory, Thomas, *Morte Darthur,* **19** 108 ff.; **22** 361-366; **25** 83-92; chivalry, **22** 363 ff.; originality, **19** 110, 114; view of love, **19** 119; Lot and Pellinore, **25** 83-92.
Mamertus, lesser litanies, **1** 56 ff.
Manasses de Châtillon, archb. of Rheims, **3** 97.
Manciple, Chaucer, **17** 208, 209.
Mandonnet, Pierre, on St. Albert, **22** 309, 313; on Kilwardby, **22** 304, 311 ff.; on *Lect. super Matt.,* **18** 238.
Manegold of Lautenbach, **4** 59; *Ad Geberhardum,* **13** 71.
Manning, B. L., and "House of Herod", **20** 156.
Manselli, Raoul, Catharism, **25** 48.
Manuel, emp. of Constantinople, **24** 9 ff.
Manuel Comnenus, emp., and second crusade, **22** 59 ff.
Maol Muiru O Dúnáin, archb. of Munster, **8** 239.
Marangoni, John, archeologist, **9** 71.
Marbodus, moralist, **11** 85.
Marcabru, Arabic influences, **15** 148,157; courtly love, **7** 139, 140, 142-149, 151, 153-155, 166, 175, 207; *jois,* **13** 187, 189-192, 198, 199; *jovens,* **11** 1-21; troubadour poetry, **6** 177, 181, 243.
Marchelmn, **17** 71.
Marchionne, Stefani, chonicler, **18** 102.
Marcion, **14** 86.
Marcus Aurelius, **5** 76, 81.
Margaret, St., and St. Barbara, **1** 168.

Marianus, and *Ordinationes divini officii,* **2** 208, 210.
Marie de Champagne, and courtly love, **7** 160; troubadour poetry, **6** 176, 184.
Marie d'Enghien, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 123.
Marie de France, Fable 81, **10** 216.
Marino del Giudice, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 24, 27, 29, 33, 34, 36, 39, 40, 44.
Marinus, and Proclus, **25** 351.
Maritain, Jacques, being, **1** 13, 16, 18; mathematics, **21** 186 ff.; philosophy of liberty, **6** 113.
Marius Mercator, *Collectio Palatina,* **12** 10; translator, **12** 10.
Marius Victorinus, and St. Augustine, **6** 2; corner-stone, **4** 49; *existentia,* **8** 156; and Porretans, **24** 208.
Mark, Malory, **19** 110-112.
Mark of Benevento, and Ockham, **24** 251.
Mark, king of Cornwall, and Tristan, **18** 224-232.
Marsilio Ficino, and Cavalcanti, **2** 151.
Marsilius of Inghen, and John Buridan, **16** 86.
Marsilius of Padua, **16** 54; **25** 143; and William of Ockham, **11** 63, 65, 66.
Martianus Capella, **9** 145; *De rhetorica,* **11** 93; *De nuptiis,* **6** 161; **16** 172; and Bernard Silvester, **24** 237; and Daniel Morley, **10** 190; and Remigius of Auxerre, **19** 137-156.
Martin I, pope, **9** 74.
Martin V, pope, **11** 62, 68; **18** 44, 46.
Martin of Fougères, *Summa,* **6** 129 ff.; moment of consecration, **6** 129 ff., 148, 149.
Martin le Franc, *Champion des dames,* **8** 193.
Martin of Laon, **19** 139.
Martin of Leon, rebaptism, **16** 90.
Martin, Master, and Peter of Roissy, **5** 12, 33; baptism, **10** 131; *sacramentum,* **10** 132.
Martin Patishall, **7** 238.
Martinus of Dacia, *Tractatus de modis significandi,* **12** 145.
Mary, Blessed Virgin, **23** 325 ff.; in Chaucer, **17** 214, 215; and courtly love, **6** 193.
Mary Magdalene, at tomb of Christ, **22** 257 ff.
Massignon, Louis, Arabic mysticism, **6** 234-236, 238.
Mathilda, abbess of Quedlinburg, **22** 23.
Matteo Villani, chronicler, **18** 93 ff.; **24** 44, 53, 73, 74, 82.
Matter, Jacques, Catharists, **25** 35.
Matthaeus de Eugubio, Bologna, **16** 35, 36, 39 ff., 54.
Mattheus Mathesalanis, **11** 68.
Matthew of Aquasparta, substantial forms, **10** 12, 18.
Matthew Clementi, **18** 35, 36.
Matthew Paris, *Chronica majora,* **21** 43.
Matthew, prior of St. Martin des Champs, **4** 12.
Matthew of Rome, and Thomism, **4** 154.
Matthew of Vendôme, **12** 226; **18** 139, 140; *Ars versificatoria,* **23** 257.
Matthias, canon of Linköping, **18** 22, 39.
Matthias of Vadstena, **18** 35.
Maurice of Sully, b. of Paris, **21** 150; and Becket, **2** 110; and John of Cornwall, **13** 268; and Ralph Niger, **4** 18; moment of consecration, **6** 135, 148; Sermons, **8** 89.
Maurile, archb. of Rouen, **1** 155.
Maurus, Salerno, and Aristotle, **12** 133, 134, 162; and medicine, **24** 133.
Maxentius, emp. and St. Barbara, **1** 167.
Maximinus, Donatist, **14** 83.
Maximus Confessor, and Dionysius, **6** 199.
Mechtild of Madgeburg, *Das fliessende Licht der Gottheit,* **19** 48.
Meersseman, G., catalogue of Laurence Pignon, **22** 310.
Meleagant, Malory, **19** 118, 119.
Mellitus, b. of London, **17** 56, 59, 60.
Melorus, St., and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 115.
Mens, Alcantara, origin of heresy, **25** 33.
Mercurius, St., **18** 107.
Mercury, Homeric hymn, **20** 94.
Merlet, René, and abbey St. Magloire, **21** 55.
Merlin, Malory, **19** 109.
Messahallah, **10** 241, 243.

Methodius, St., and Slavs, **17** 97 ff.
Meyer, Kuno, and name *Morholt,* **18** 230.
Meyer, Paul, and *Vie s. Barbe,* **1** 156.
Mézières, Philip de, **18** 35.
Michael Cerularius, **2** 142; *Panoplia,* **20** 227; and Leo IX, **20** 206 ff.
Michael of Cesena, **11** 65.
Michael de Estona, Salisbury, **24** 288.
Michael Psellus, **3** 47; **12** 152.
Michael the Scot, **16** 59, 61; **19** 237; and Averroes, **3** 185; **5** 253.
Michael II, emp., **2** 127, 128.
Michael VIII, emp., and Gregory VII, **22** 49, 50.
Michael the Stammerer, and neoplatonism, **6** 199.
Michalski, Konstanty, on John Buridan, **16** 73.
Michele di Lapo Arnolfi, papal inquisitor, **21** 13.
Migne, J. P., edit. of Abelard, **13** 171.
Minerva, and Abelard, **13** 73; in St. Jerome, **13** 69.
Minsheu, *Guide into the Tongues,* **24** 375-377.
Mirren, St., **19** 134.
Modred, Malory, **19** 112.
Mogk, Eugene, Old Norse literature, **24** 325.
Mohammad Ibn Ishaq, poets of Bagdad, **6** 234.
Möhler, J. A., history of the Church, **1** 1 ff.
Mollat, G., **18** 19.
Molua, St., **19** 131, 132.
Monaci, E., and Jaufré Rudel, **7** 158.
Monica, St., and St. Augustine, **6** 4, 13, 18.
Montalembert, **3** 4, 6, 13.
More. *See* Thomas More.
Morgan le Fay, Malory, **19** 109, 111.
Morgenstern, G., **21** 273.
Morghen, Raffaelo, med. hesery, **25** 50, 51.
Morholt, Tristan duel, **18** 224-232.
Mortival, b. of Salisbury, **24** 280.
Morton, archb. of Canterbury, **25** 139.
Moses. *See* Maimonides.
Moses and the Cross, Old English, **19** 70, 71.
Moses and Mosaic Law, **19** 37, 42 ff.; 64.
Moses of Bergamo, and Aristotle, **12** 127, 130.
Moses Ibn Tibbon, and medicine. **24** 138.
Moses Sephardi (Petrus Alphonsus of Huesca), *Disciplina clericalis,* **19** 45; Arabs and Jews, **6** 242.
Mousa Ibn Abi al Baydavi, and Sufi., **7** 195.
Müller, H. F., on *Enneads,* **24** 171, 173.
Müller, Karl, Waldensians, **25** 43, 44.
Mussafia, Adolf, Mary legends, **14** 9 ff.
Mutakallimun, and creation, **17** 188.
Mutianus, and Cassiodorus, **16** 91.

Nance, R. Morton, **23** 95, 101, 104-106.
Nemesius, **16** 158; *De natura hominis,* **10** 258, 273, 279 ff., 291 ff.; **25** 55.
Neot, St., **21** 305.
Nestorius, and Pope Celestine, **12** 1.
Nicephorus, emp., and John XIII, **20** 234.
Niceta of Studii, **12** 207.
Nicetas Chroniates, and crusades, **22** 74.
Nicetus Stethatus, *Libellus contra Latinos,* **20** 228.
Nicholas I, pope, *Responsa ad consulta Bulgarorum,* **14** 153 ff.; and Abelard, **14** 155; and Gratian, **14** 155; and Ivo of Chartres, **14** 155; and Lombard, **14** 155; and Bulgaria, **17** 91 ff.; images, **2** 148; missions, **17** 86, 87, 89 ff.
Nicholas II, pope, treaty of Amalfi, **15** 234.
Nicholas III, pope, and Franciscan missal, **2** 204, 206; residence of clerics, **24** 269.
Nicholas de l'Aigle, Oxford, **24** 155.
Nicholas Amici, and council of Basel, **18** 47.
Nicholas of Autrecourt, *Exigit ordo,* **1** 179-267; **4** 97 ff.; *Quaestio de qua respondet,* **1** 180, 268-280; and Algazel, **1** 208; and Aristotle, **1** 183 ff.; **4** 97-125; and Averroes, **1** 181 ff.; and Bernard of Arezzo, **4** 97; and Henry

Nicholas of Autrecourt (*continued*)
of Ghent, **4** 123; and Ockham, **1** 197, 200, 242, 256, 264; accidents, **1** 204; act and potency, **1** 210 ff.; acts of soul, **1** 205; active and passive intellect, **4** 123; apparent and existence, **4**, 116-121; atomism, **4** 103, 105, 107 ff.; Averroism, **4** 97 ff.; categories, **4** 115, 116; cause and effect, **1** 255-267; celestial bodies, **1** 191, 205; concept, **1** 194, 195; *continuum*, **1** 206 ff.; **4** 109-111; dialectics, **4** 102 ff.; dreams, **4** 118; *esse objectivum*, **4** 120; *esse subjectivum*, **4** 123; eternity of things, **1** 187 ff., 198-206; **4** 103-109; existence and sense perception, **4** 107 ff.; generation and corruption, **4** 107 ff.; imaginary beings, **1** 241-253; imagination, **4** 118; indivisibles, **1** 206-217; intellect, **1** 205, 206, 253, 254; **4** 121-124; intellection, **4** 108; material substance, **1** 197, 122, 123; **4** 113-116; motion, **1** 206 ff., 223-228; **4** 108 ff.; natural appearances, **1** 181 ff., 228-238; plurality of forms, **1** 194; probabilism, **4** 124, 125; quantity, **1** 197, 122, 123; **4** 113-116; vacuum, **1** 217-227; **4** 111-113; *visio*, **1** 268 ff.; will, **4** 122.
Nicholas Bonetus, *Liber praedicamentorum*, **10** 245; *Metaphysica*, **11** 271; *Physicum*, **10** 270 ff.;
Nicholas of Clairvaux, and Peter Damian, **8** 151-161; *sacramenta*, **10** 115.
Nicholas of Cusa, **1** 4, 8; **11** 63; *De docta ignorantia*, **25** 255; and William of Auvergne, **8** 246.
Nicholas of Durazzo, **20** 194.
Nicholas Glassberger, *Chronica*, **2** 207.
Nicholas of Liege, and Alger, **20** 41.
Nichoals b. of Linköping, **18** 30.
Nicholas of Lyra, **18** 42; and Scripture, **22** 250.
Nicholas of Myra, **24** 88.
Nicholas of Paris, **12** 132, 143.
Nicholas de Prato, card., and St. Thomas, **4** 152.
Nicholas of Salerno,, medicine, **24** 133.
Nicholas Trivet, *Annales*, **4** 143; **15** 207.
Nicholas Wilson, and Thomas More, **25** 139.
Nicola Miroballo, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 24, 33, 35, 37, 39, 41.
Nicola de Sora, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 24, 43, 41.
Nicolaus Matarellus, usury, **1** 193.
Nicolaus of Sycilia, **11** 70.
Nicole Oresme, Commentary on *De coelo et mundo*, **5** 257-266; *Contra divinatores horoscopios*, **5** 241; *Contra judiciarios astronomos*, **5** 241; *De configuratione qualitatum*, **5** 250, 251; *De mutationibus monetarum*, **5** 242; *Du ciel et du monde*, **3** 185-280; **4** 159-297; **5** 167-333; *Le livre des divinacions*, **5** 241, 244; and Plato, **5** 261; translator, **3** 185; **5** 239 ff.; angels, **5** 261, 266; beatific vision, **5** 266; form and matter, **5** 265; harmony of spheres, **5** 263; heaven, **5** 266; heavens, **5** 258 ff.; life, **5** 242, 243; mathematics, **5** 250-253; method of translation, **5** 254 ff.; motion, **5** 258 ff.; notion of element, **5** 265, 266; number of worlds, **5** 260; place of earth in universe, **5** 262 ff.; planets, **5** 262 ff.; rainbow, **5** 266; rotation of earth, **5** 264; science, **5** 241 ff.; scientific writings, **5** 243-253; stars, **5** 263.
Nicolo Henrion, **19** 58.
Nietzsche, F. W., and Platonism, **3** 175.
Nigel Thornton, Cambridge, **24** 161.
Niger. *See* Ralph Niger.
Nikulas of Munkathvera, **6** 314-354.
Ninian, St., **19** 130; and St. Ronyan, **13** 226-233.
Ninus, **15** 267.
Noah, in Old English, **19** 59 ff.
Nogaret, Guillaume de, **6** 83.
Nomenoe, king of Brittany, and St. Magloire, **21** 54, 65.
Norbert, St., and Abelard, **12** 212, 213.
Norris, Edwin, **23** 93-95, 99-102, 120, 121.
Notker Labeo of St. Gall, **12** 125, 126; **19** 149.
Numenius, and Calcidius, **7** 1, 14; three hypostases, **24** 173-177.
Nuyens, F., and Aristotle, **25** 18.
Nykl, A. R., Arabic influences, **6** 242; **15** 157.

Odantagalus, **23** 74.
Oddr Gottskálksson, **24** 33.
Oddr Snorrason, **24** 328.
Odo of Cambrai, **9** 40.
Odo of Canterbury, commentaries on Bible, **15** 95.
Odo of Castro Radulfi (the Chancellor), and condemnation of 1241, **19** 239-241.
Odo of Cheriton, Rat Parliament, **23** 220, 224; homilies, **25** 367.
Odo of Cluny, and Remigius, **19** 138; *occupatio,* **15** 95; and South Italy, **15** 235.
Odo of Deuil, and second crusade, **22** 60 ff.
Odo of Ourscamp, **8** 63; **12** 156, 160; **22** 151; and Clarembaldus, **15** 213, 214.
Odo, count of Paris, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 110.
Odo of Picardy, **24** 385-387.
Odo of Sully, *Praecepta synodalia,* **6** 87 ff.; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 4; elevation of Host, **5** 8; **8** 87 ff., **93** 96; synodal decrees, **6** 122, 134 f., 147.
Odo. *See* Gerardus Odo.
Odon Stigand, and Ste-Barbe-en-Auge, **1** 155.
Oengus the Culdee, *Félire,* **25** 280-293; martyrology, **10** 151 ff.; **14** 98 ff.; **17** 219-226; **19** 227 ff.
Olafsson, Peter, **18** 23, 24, 28, 29, 41.
Oldradus de Ponte Laudensis, and clerical studies, **24** 281.
Oliver of Jussey, and first crusade, **21** 232.
Optatus of Mont Cassino, **17** 79.
Ordericus Vitalis, **4** 15; *Historia eccl.,* **3** 95, 99; **11** 85; and council of Clermont, **3** 95; and St. Guthlac, **21** 38-40, 42, 44.
Orelli, edit. of Abelard, **12** 163, 170; **15** 48.
Origen, **17** 280; *Contra Celsum,* **19** 41 ff.; *De prin.,* **10** 264; *Homilia in Genesim,* **3** 31; **18** 291; *In Exod.,* **10** 264; *In Heb.,* **16** 92; *In Levit.,* **11** 298 ff.; and St. Bernard, **15** 105; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 31; and John the Scot, **24** 207; angels, **23** 297; baptism, **9** 9; corner-stone, **4** 59; Good Shepherd, **9** 9; legend of St. Barbara, **1** 166; monastic literature, **15** 104-106; names of things, **24** 236; neoplatonism, **6** 198; Sacred Scripture, **22** 250; Trinity, **24** 177 ff.
Orlandi, Guido, and Cavalcanti, **2** 151, 180, 181.
Orosius, as historian, **10** 221.
Orsini, Nicholas, count of Nola, **18** 24, 25, 38.
Orstrogorsky, G., iconoclasts, **2** 130, 135.
Osbald, chorepiscopus, **17** 91.
Oslender, Heinrich, edit. of Abelard, **12** 173.
Osmund, St., *Tractatus de officiis,* **23** 281, 282.
Osto of Afflighem, letter to Maria Laach, **20** 66.
Othlo of St. Emmeran, and Cato, **19** 159; proverbs, **16** 180.
O'Toole, Lawrence, archb. of London, **19** 134.
Ott, L., on *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 3.
Otto I, emp., **22** 18, 21 ff.
Otto II, emp., **22** 22.
Otto, legate to England, **24** 290.
Otto of Freising, *Historia,* **12** 127, 139; and Gilbert of Poitiers, **14** 107; and Consistory of Reims, 1148, **13** 1.
Ottobono, legate to England, **24** 290.
Oudin, Casimir, **9** 153.
Ovid, **11** 84, 85, 90; *Amores,* **18** 275; *Ars amatoria,* **10** 233; **17** 242; *Epistolae,* **10** 233, 234; *Metamorphoseon,* **10** 254; **18** 266; and Dante, **13** 59, 60; and Everard, **15** 243, 246, 249, 256, 265, 280; and Holcot, **20** 139, 146; courtly love, **6** 176.

Paasche, Fredrik, Old Norse literature, **24** 325, 326.
Pachomius, rule, **18** 271.
Pacuvius. *See Antiope,* Cicero.
Paganus, Master, of Corbeil, character, **10** 133; **16** 114.
Pagden, Florence, **21** 303.
Pagula. *See* William of Pagula.
Pagus, **19** 240.

Palacios, Miguel Asin, Arabic influences, **15** 158 ; Islamic culture, **6** 240.
Pammachius, and St. Jerome, **13** 66.
Panaetius of Rhodes, **5** 76.
Pancratius, St., relics, **1** 154.
Pantegni of Constantinus, and Clarembaldus, **15** 218.
Panormitanus, **1** 82; **11** 70; civil law and usury, **1** 87; competent court in usury cases, **2** 20; credit buyimg and selling, **1** 117-120; dowry, **1** 132, 133; extrinsic titles for usury, **1** 146; fief, **1**, 129; nature of usury, **1** 99 ff.; non-usurious contracts, **1** 126 ff.; penalties for usurers, **2** 4, 5, 8, 11; procedure against usurers, **2** 13; reason for probihition of usury, **1** 111; rents, **1** 120, 121; sale contracts, **1** 115-117; sea-loans, **1** 104, 105; usurious contracts, **1** 113 ff.
Parker, Matthew, edit. of Life of King Alfred, **11** 114.
Paris, Paulin, *Chanson d'Antioche,* **21** 224.
Parmenianus, Donatist, **14** 84; **16** 87.
Parmenides, being, **21** 214, 221; **22** 271; soul, **10** 246 ff.
Pascal, philosophy of man, **25** 80.
Paschal I, pope, missions, **17** 85, 86.
Paschal II, pope, and Hospitallers, **24** 153.
Paschasius Radbertus, **8** 302; **17** 279; *Expositio in Lamen. Jer.,* **24** 369; *Ep.* to Trudegard, **12** 15; and Alger, **20** 44; baptism, **16** 90; corner-stone, **4** 51; Eucharist, **16** 94; *sacramentum,* **10** 111, 116.
Paterius, St., **12** 224.
Paternus, St., and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 112.
Patrick, St., *Confessio,* **19** 130; in Eng. hagiography, **16** 165.
Patryse, Malory, **19** 115.
Paucapalea, usury, **1** 95, 100.
Paul, St., avarice as idolatry, **23** 338, 350; death of just man, **23** 299; in *De amore* of Andreas, **8** 113; marriage, **13** 66, 67, 71, 73-75.
Paul I, pope, missions, **17** 81, 82; neoplatonism, **6** 199.
Paul of Aegina, medicine, **24** 134.
Paul the Deacon, and Gervase of Tilbury, **24** 97 ff.; as historian, **10** 221; rebaptism, **16** 89.
Paul de Liazariis, usury, **2** 20.
Paula von Weida, O.P., edit. of *Legatus* of St. Gertrude, **19** 49.
Paulinus of Aquileia, *Contra Felicem,* **12** 13.
Paulinus, b. of Rochester, **17** 60-62.
Paulus, Roman lawyer, **8** 25 ff.
Paulus, Jean, and Henry of Ghent, **10** 1, 5, 19 ff.
Pecchi, Peter, **18** 25.
Pecha, Alphonse of, b. of Jaen, **18** 19-50.
Pecha, Elvira Martinez, **18** 25.
Pecha, Ferdinand Rodriguez, **19** 25.
Pecha, Major, **18** 25.
Pecha, Peter Ferdinand, **18** 25-27.
Pedler, E.H., **23** 93, 95-103.
Peire, d'Auvergne, *fin' amors,* **7** 181; *jois,* **13** 195 ff.; *jovens,* **11** 3, 6, 11, 12, 22.
Peire Rogier, troubadour *jois,* **13** 204.
Peire Vidal, *fin' amors,* **7** 181; *jois,* **13** 203, 204.
Pelagius I, pope, reordination, **16** 92.
Pelagius II, pope, letter to Elias of Aquileia, **12** 10 ff.
Pelagius, **17** 264; on *Heb., vi, 9,* **16** 92; *Libellus fidei,* **17** 6 ; *Virginitatis laus,* **17** 278.
Pelster, Franz, on Albertus Magnus, **22** 314; on *Lect. super Mattheum,* **18** 240; on *Summa naturalium,* **11** 249; on Henry of Harclay, **23** 164 ff.; on William of Vaurouillon, **10** 229.
Pepin the Short, neoplatonism, **6** 199.
Percival, Malory, **19** 110.
Percy, Henry. *See* Henry Percy.
Pérès, Henri, love poetry of Arabs, **6** 231, 233.
Persius, and Everard of Ypres, **15** 243, 245, 248, 257; ethics, **11** 85; satires, **17** 251.
Peter, St., as type of papacy, **23** 340.
Peter Abelard, *Carmen ad Astrolabum,* **11** 86; *De generibus et speciebus,* **9** 56; *Historia calamitatum,* **3** 94, 99;

12 162-213; **13** 72-76; personal letters to Heloise, **15** 47-49; *Theologia christiana,* **13** 71, 74, 81; and Aristotle, **12** 130, 131; and Donat, **13** 5; and Heloise, letters, **15** 48 ff.; and Ivo of Chartres, **17** 3; and St. Jerome, **13** 71-76; and John of Cornwall, **13** 263; and Porphyry, **9** 57 ff; and Robert Courson, **7** 293; and Roscelin, **9** 56; and William of Auvergne, **8** 275; censorship, **4** 2 ff.; council of Sens, 1140, **14** 112; education, **12** 175; epitaph, **13** 245; marriage, **12** 185 f.; **13** 71 ff.; moralist, **11** 85; origin of religious life, **17** 240, 253-281; person of Christ, **13** 19; rule for nuns, **18** 241-292; sacraments, **16** 106 ff.; his school, **12** 151; and *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 3; *summi boni,* **18** 215-224; system of philosophy, **1** 6, 9; teaching career, **12** 176-179.

Peter, prior of Alvastra, **18** 22-24, 28-34, 40, 41.

Peter of Ancharano, **11** 68, 71; usury, **1** 146.

Peter of Andria, **18** 233.

Peter (Kalopeter) Asen, tsar of Bulgaria, **22** 75 ff.

Peter of Auvergne, *Comm. in Metaphys.,* **15** 159-168; *Quaestiones in Metaphys.,* **16** 119; and Averroes, **16** 124, 125; and Avicenna, **16** 122, 124, 126; and St. Thomas, **5** 254; **16** 118; being as subject of metaphysics, **16** 125 ff.; causality, **15** 159; first causes, **16** 125; first science, **16** 119 ff.; God as subject of metaphysics, **16** 124; knowables, **16** 120 ff.; subject of metaphysics, **16** 118-130; subject of science, **16** 123 ff.; wisdom, **16** 121.

Peter of Beauvais, *Physiologus,* **10** 216.

Peter of Blois, *De praestigiis,* **4** 16; and St. Guthlac, **21** 44-46; and St. Jerome, **13** 84; and Walter Map, **13** 85; classical historians, **11** 85, 94; crusades, **9** 163, 172; marriage, **13** 86.

Peter of Candia, on *Sentences,* **10** 297; **11** 288; and William of Vaurouillon, **10** 227 ff.

Peter Cantor, **8** 55, 58, 63; *De sacramentis,* **7** 291, 293; **8** 18 ff.; *Verbum abbreviatum,* **7** 291; and Caesar of Heisterbach, **6** 147; and Fulk of Neuilly, **5** 1; and Gilbert Foliot, **11** 105; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 12, 15, 18, 33; **6** 149; and Robert Courson, **6** 144 ff.; and Stephen Langton, **6** 135, 138; absolution of crusaders, **11** 109; actors, **11** 101; All Fools' Day, **11** 107; Amalarian theory, **14** 67; archdeacon, **11** 108; augurs, **11** 101; baptism, **10** 136; casuistry, **11** 100; Cathars, **11** 106; conditional absolution, **11** 109; conditional baptism, **11** 109; dancers, **11** 101; dice-makers, **11** 102; enchanters, **11** 101; episcopal powers, **11** 108; excommunication, **11** 100-112; falconers, **11** 102; fortune tellers, **11** 101; fugitive monks, **11** 105; jongleurs, **11** 101; lowcut garments, **11** 101; magicians, **11** 101; manufacturers of *ballistae,* **11** 101; moment of consecreation, **6** 122 ff., 130, 139 ff.; **8** 92; *monomachia,* **11** 107; *nominatio notae,* **11** 104; *nominatio sententiae,* **11** 104; operators of *ballistae,* **11** 101; *ordalia,* **1** 111; parish priests, **11** 108; penance, **7** 291; prostitutes, **11** 101; pugilists, **11** 103; rope dancers, **11** 101; sacraments, **16** 115; sooth sayers, **11** 101; tailcoats, **11** 103; tailors **11** 101; *torneatores,* **11** 100; tournaments, **11** 100; usurers, **11** 100.

Peter of Capua, **8** 62; **9** 297, 298; *Summa,* **6** 124 ff., 134, 148; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 3; baptism, **10** 134, 135; character, **10** 135; fourth crusade, **22** 83 ff.; moment of consecration, **6** 125, 134, 148; *sacramentum,* **10** 130.

Peter de la Celle, and Becket, **2** 105; **4** 13.

Peter Comestor, *Historia scholastica,* **4** 16, 56, 57, 60; **8** 54, 55; on Absalom, **12** 224; origin of cities, **19** 60; signs before the Judgment, **22** 193 ff.; *See* Peter Manducator.

Peter of Corbeil, **8** 65; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 11, 33.

Peter Damian, St., *Liber "Dominus vobiscum",* **14** 159-163; *Liber gratissimus,*

Peter Damian (*continued*)
13 218, 222; **16** 176; *Preces et carmina,* **9** 151; *Sermo ad populum,* **20** 208; *Sermones,* **9** 151 ff.; and Alger, **20** 42, 67; and Burchard of Worms, **16** 177, 178; and *Dionysiana,* **16** 177; and Gratian, **16** 176; and *Hadriana aucta,* **16** 178; and St. Jerome, **13** 71; and Nicholas of Clairvaux, **9** 151-161; and Pseudo-Isidore, **16** 177, 178; canonical sources, **16** 176-178; liturgy, **14** 159 ff.; political doctrine, **9** 156, 157; rebaptism, **16** 89; reordination, **16** 90, 98; Roman venality, **23** 347; sacramentology, **10** 123; sacraments, **9** 155, 156; simoniacs, **20** 43; two swords, **9** 156, 157.

Peter the Deacon, **20** 231; *Chronica monasterii Cassinensis,* **24** 129; *De viris illustribus Cassinensibus,* **24** 129.

Peter, Friar, Infante of Aragon, **18** 39.

Peter the Hermit, **21** 233, 234, 237, 244; first crusade, **22** 52.

Peter II, b. of Le Puy, and Arabic influences, **15** 150.

Peter Lombard, *Collect. in Epistolas,* **11** 305 ff.; **17** 2; *Collect. in Psalmos,* **10** 281; **11** 304; *Libri IV Sententiarum,* **6** 124; **8** 53 ff.; **10** 268; **11** 264, 265; **15** 209; **24** 392; and Alan of Lille, **12** 21, 22, 35-38, 53; and St. Albert, **22** 27-42; and Alger, **20** 65; and St. Augustine, **7** 293 ff.; and St. Bonaventure, **15** 1; and St. Cyril, **12** 17; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 27 ff.; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 7, 10 ff.; and Praepositinus, **8** 53; and Parisian masters, **24** 250; in *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 1 ff.; baptism, **10** 129; christology, **13** 37-39; condemnations, **4** 3, 6; corner-stone, **4** 52; heretical orders, **10** 129; hypostatic union, **24** 392; and later theologians, **24** 250; marriage, **13** 76, 77; **15** 209, 210; rebaptism, **16** 90; sacraments, **16** 113; *sacramentum,* **10** 116; *sacramentum et res,* **10** 128; *theologia,* **10** 22; and Thomism, **4** 157; Trinity, **24** 190.

Peter of Lusignan, king of Cyprus, **8** 190.

Peter Manducator, **9** 298, 300; *Historia scholastica,* **1** 27, 30 ff., 39; **6** 123; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 29; feast of Holy Innocents, **1** 27, 39; rebaptism, **16** 90; sacraments, **16** 114. *See* Peter Comestor.

Peter de la Mare, **23** 218 ff.

Peter Morosini, **11** 69.

Peter of Nemours, and Peter of Roissy, **5** 4; and Robert of Flamborough, **8** 89; and elevation of Host, **8** 90, 96.

Peter Olivi, and Aristotle, **4** 100; and Franciscans, **4** 147.

Peter of Palude, and Thomism, **4** 153; **11** 63, 71, 72, 74.

Peter of Pavia, papal legate, **24** 188, 189.

Peter Pictor, venality satire, **23** 341 ff.

Peter of Poitiers, **8** 55, 58; *Penitential,* **8** 88, 95, 96; *Sententiae,* **4** 16; **6** 126, 131; **9** 299, 300; baptism, **10** 132; moment of consecration, **6** 126 ff,, 131, 138; **8** 95; penance, **7** 291; sacraments, **16** 114; *sacramentum,* **20** 76.

Peter of Riga, *Aurora,* **4** 9; **12** 223-226; **18** 140; **22** 199.

Peter of Roissy, *Manuale,* **5** 138; **6** 148 ff.; **7** 291; *Job glossatus,* **5** 5; Treatise on Extreme Unction, **5** 16-21; Treatise on liturgy, **5** 7-9; Treatise on the sacraments, **5** 10-16; and Alan of Lille, **5** 12, 14; and Alexander III, **5** 16; and Bede, **5** 9; and Bernard of Pavia, **5** 16; and Clerval, **5** 4; and Fulk of Neuilly, **5** 1 ff.; and Gratian, **5** 10, 15 ff.; and Innocent III, **5** 3, 6 ff.; and Jacques de Vitry, **5** 2, 4, 5; and John Beleth, **5** 9; and Master Martin, **5** 33; and Odo of Sully, **5** 4; and Peter Cantor, **5** 12, 15, 18, 33; and Peter of Capua, **5** 3; and Peter of Corbeil, **5** 11, 33; and Peter of Nemours, **5** 4; and Praepositinus, **5** 12, 33; and Rigord, **5** 1 ff.; and Robert Courson, **5** 10, 12 f., 33; and Robert de Perou, **5** 4; and Simon of Tournai, **5** 11, 33; and St. Thomas, **5** 15 ff.; and William of Perche, **5** 4; accidents of bread and wine, **5** 14; and canon law, **5** 15; career, **5** 1-5;

consecration, **5** 8 ff.; dedication of church, **5** 7; defection, **5** 2 ff.; elevation of Host, **5** 8; **8** 94, 96; Eucharist, **5** 15; impediments to orders, **5** 11; liturgical year, **5** 9; Mass, **5** 6; moment of consecration, **6** 149; obituary, **5** 2; office of the dead, **5** 6; orders **2** 7; **5** 4, 6; penance, **5** 10 ff.; sacraments, **5** 6; transsubstantiation, **5** 14; writings, **5** 5-7.
Peter Suchenwirt, **16** 164.
Peter of Sutton, univocity of being, **16** 8 ff.
Peter of Tarantasia, and St. Thomas, **4** 140, 142, 155.
Peter of Trala, **18** 232.
Peter of Troyes, *Sententiae de sacramentis,* **6** 124; and Peter of Poitiers, **6** 126; and Stephen Langton, **6** 128; moment of consecration, **6** 124, 128, 134, 137, 148.
Peter of Vaux-Vernay, fourth crusade, **22** 85 ff.
Peter the Venerable, and Abelard, **13** 245; and Alger, **20** 41; and St. Augustine, **6** 7; and Guitmund of Aversa, **20** 41; and Heloise, **15** 63, 64; and Lanfranc, **20** 41; crusades, **22** 70; letter writing, **15** 51; sacraments, **16** 104 ff.
Peter of Vienna, **24** 197 ff.; and Hugh Etherian, **24** 1-34.
Petilianus, Donatist bishop, **14** 87.
Petrarch, and Abelard, **15** 49; and St. Augustine, **22** 241; and ancient poets, **22** 241, 245.
Petrella, E. D., letters of Abelard and Heloise, **15** 48.
Petroc, St., of Cornwall, **19** 134.
Petronius, and John of Salisbury, **13** 77, 78.
Petrus II, abbot of St. Germain, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 121.
Petrus Alphonsus. *See* Moses Stephardi of Huesca.
Petrus de Ancharano, clerical studies, **24** 292.
Petrus Berchorius, **21** 177, 178.
Petrus de Bonifaciis, Bologna, **16** 25, 44.
Petrus Cameracensis, **11** 74.
Petrus Heliae, **9** 62; **12** 153, 154.
Petrus Hispanus (John XXI), **12** 143, 147-149, 152.
Petrus de Honestis, and regular canons, **3** 99.
Petrus de Luna, **11** 69.
Petrus de Natalibus, **8** 218 ff.; **13** 236 ff.
Petrus de Sampsona, usury, **1** 109.
Pettazoni, Raffaele, heresy, **25** 46.
Pfister, Charles, Catharists, **25** 38, 39.
Philaretus, pulse, **10** 241.
Philip, antipope, **9** 75.
Philip IV, of France, and Jean de Meun, **16** 20.
Philip VI, of France, **18** 32, 40.
Philip Augustus, usury, **2** 6.
Philip of Bergamo, **19** 171.
Philip the Chancellor of Paris, *Quaestiones disputatae,* **24** 393; *Summa de bono,* **10** 250, 271; **24** 393; and Averroes, **16** 59; angels, **24** 394; being, **24** 393, 394; hypostatic union, **24** 392-394; person, **24** 394; venality satire, **23** 342.
Philip of Harvengt, abbot, **4** 9; **24** 184, 185.
Philip Lovel, **6** 296.
Philip the Notary, Mary legends, **15** 36.
Philip of Swabia, fourth crusade, **22** 78 ff.
Philippe Gauthier de Chatillon, *Alexandreis,* **10** 232.
Philo Judaeus, **3** 31, 33; logos, **5** 98; sacred scripture, **22** 249.
Philo (Pseudo), angels, **22** 322.
Philolaus, soul, **10** 237.
Philoponus, creation, **17** 188; on *De anima,* **25** 351.
Philotheus. *See* Philaretus.
Phocas, **9** 143, 145.
Photius, of Constantinople, **2** 142, 149; and Bulgarian missions, **17** 95; council of Constantinople, 867, **20** 222.
Picard, Jean, canon of St. Victor, **9** 152.
Pico della Mirandola, and Cavalcanti, **2** 151; and St. Thomas More, **25** 140. *See* Gianfrancesco Pico.
Pidal, Ramón, Arabic influences **15** 157.

Pierre d'Ailly, **11** 63, 74; and Aristotle, **4** 100.
Pierre Auriole, **15** 205; and Aristotle, **4** 99; and Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 1; unity of theology, **20** 110 ff.
Pierre Bersuire, **21** 177, 178; *Dictionarium,* **24** 90.
Pierre de Bruys, **25** 90.
Pierre de Celle, commentary on Ruth, **15** 95.
Pierre de Cettona, *Centiloquium,* **18** 143.
Pierre Mauclerc, count of Brittany, **6** 293.
Pietro dell'Aquila, and Florence, **21** 5, 13.
Pietro Capuano, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 24, 29, 33, 34, 36, 39.
Pietrobono, Luigi, Dante, **13** 42.
Pignon, Laurence, catalogue, **22** 310 ff.
Pillius, *Summa Cod.,* **9** 45.
Pincebek. *See* Robert Pincebek.
Pindar, **10** 246.
Pius V, pope, and Franciscan missal, **2** 204.
Placidius of Nonantula, *De honore ecclesiae,* **8** 18.
Platearius, **24** 162.
Plato, *Menon,* **10** 242; *Phaedrus,* **10** 288; *Republic,* **10** 238 ff.; *Timaeus,* **7** 1-20; **10** 238, 243, 264, 271; **11** 296; **25** 260, 262, 264, 274; and al-Kindī, **25** 347 ff.; and St. Augustine, **6** 19, 20, 33, 37, 38, 47, 54-56, 60; and St. Bonaventure, **15** 7; and Descartes, **4** 31; and Gundissalinus, **2** 40; and Holcot, **20** 139, 140, 146; and Nicole Oresme, **5** 261; and St. Thomas, **8** 159-167; being, **9** 114; creation, **5** 88; **7** 2 ff.; evil, **5** 89, 90; form, **2** 54; God, **5** 88; ideas, **21** 211-218, 220, 221, 223; **23** 172, 174; **24** 318; infinite, **9** 115; knowledge, **10** 58; limitations for St. Thomas, **8** 167, 168; limitless, **7** 2 ff.; matter, **7** 2-6; **9** 118 ff.; **10** 11; and 12th cent. moralists, **11** 78, 83; nature of soul, **9** 114; non-being,**9** 114-116; origins of courtly love, **6** 194, 197, 198, 202; philosophy, **10** 54; providence, **5** 87 ff.; *regio dissimilitudinis,* **9** 108 ff.; second letter, **24** 174 ff.; space, **7** 3, 10, 11; sperm, **22** 247 ff.; substance, **7** 7; union of soul and body, **10** 272 ff.
Plato (Pseudo), definition of soul, **10** 238 ff.
Plegmund, and Alfred the Great, **10** 103.
Plotinus, and St. Albert, **22** 41; and al-Kindi, **25** 348 ff.; and St. Augustine, **6** 2, 3, 12-14, 19, 23, 24, 29, 30, 37, 41, 44, 47-50, 53-57, 60 ; **8** 46; and St. Bonaventure, **15** 8-10; and Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 77; and John the Scot, **1** 6; being, **4** 23; creation, **5** 91 ff.; dissemblance, **9** 117-121; evil, **5** 94 ff.; **9** 117 ff.; good and virtue, **9** 117 ff.; intelligence, **5** 93, 96, 97; intelligibles, **21** 214; knowledge, **10** 58; logos, **5** 90 ff.; matter, **7** 4; **9** 118 ff.; metaphysics, **5** 96; the One, **5** 90 ff.; origins of courtly love, **6** 193-197, 201, 202, 205, 208-211, 214, 248; philosophy, **10** 28; providence, **5** 90 ff.; *regio dissimilitudinis,* **9** 108 ff., 117-121; resemblance, **9** 117-121; soul, **5** 91 ff.; spiritual realism, **6** 55; Theos and one, **24** 169-180; vice and evil, **9** 117 ff.; virtue, **9** 117 ff.; world soul, **5** 93.
Plutarch, marriage, **13** 68.
Poccie, Peter, **18** 25.
Poggio (Bracciolini), **21** 18; and Salutati, **22** 243, 245.
Pole. *See* Reginald Pole.
Pompanazzi, Averroism, **17** 185; divine causality, **17** 195; magic arts, **18** 1 ff.
Ponz de Chapteuil, *fin' amors* **7** 178.
Poole, Reginald L., **25** 38, 43.
Poore. *See* Richard Poore.
Pope, Alexander, study of man, **25** 54.
Porphyry, *Isagoge,* **9** 30, 57, 63; **10** 248; **12** 123 ff.., 178; **23** 57; and Abelard. **9** 57; and St. Augustine, **8** 50, 51; and Boethius, **8** 151, 155; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 243; and St. Jerome, **13** 65, 69; and Macrobius, **24** 235; and William of Auvergne, **8** 269; allegory, **24** 236; on Aristotle, **6** 244; generation of man, **22** 349; origins of courtly love, **6** 198.

Porter, Kingsley, Arabic influences, **15** 152.
Posidonius, **12** 1; and Calcidius, **7** 1; precedence among Celts, **14** 148; soul, **10** 239 ff.; **5** 76.
Pound, Erza, **11** 154.
Pourrat, P., character, **14** 80.
Povey, K., **21** 307 ff.
Powicke, F. M., and Richard of Campsall, **14** 1, 5.
Praepositinus, **9** 296; **12** 158, 160; *Summa theologica,* **1** 28; *Tractatus de officiis,* **1** 26 ff.; and Amalar of Metz, **1** 26; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 25, 27 ff.; and John Beleth, **1** 26; and Peter Lombard, **8** 53, 62; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 21, 33; baptism, **10** 135; moment of consecration **6** 134, 138, 148.
Prantl, Carl, and Richard of Campsall, **14** 6.
Prignano, Bartholomew. *See* Urban **VI.**
Priscian, **12** 179; and Everard, **15** 253, 258; and William of Sherwood, **3** 68, 79, 84, 86, 87, 89, 90; in 12th cent., **9** 62; and med. Latin, **23** 11-13.
Proclus, and al-Kindī, **25** 350; and Giles of Rome, **12** 67 ff., 82, 89.
Prodoccius of Padua, **11** 71.
Prosper of Aquitaine, *Chronicon,* **19** 129; corner-stone, **4** 48.
Prudentius, **11** 85; *Hamartigenia,* **21** 179, 180; and Alan of Lille, **12** 49.
Ptolemy, and Daniel of Morley, **10** 181; astronomy, **22** 308; celestial motion, **22** 331; light of the stars, **22** 339; saturn, **22** 326.
Ptolemy of Lucca, and St. Albert, **22** 313; and St. Thomas, **16** 118, 119.
Puech, Henri Charles, Catharists, **25** 37, 39.
Pythagoras, and Clarembaldus, **15** 216; color, **10** 242; metempsychosis, **10** 235; soul, **10** 237, 288; souls and God, **10** 265.

Quidort. *See* Jean Quidort.
Quintilian and 12th cent. writers, **11** 78, 79, 81; *essentia,* **8** 153; **20** 23; ethics, **11** 90.
Quintus Curtius, ethics, **11** 85.
Quivil, Peter, b. of Exeter, statutes, **25** 120.

Rabanus Maurus, **3** 7 ff.;*Allegoriae in Scripturam sacram,* **24** 369; *De laudibus crucis,* **4** 90; *Glossa in Eccli.,* **10** 282; *Responsa canonica,* **14** 157; and Amalar of Metz, **1** 25; and ancients, **23** 194; corner-stone, **4** 48; feast of St. Barbara, **1** 148; images, **2** 147; in Old Norse, **11** 207 ff.; rebaptism, **16,** 89, 90, 95, 103; *sacramentum,* **10** 116.
Rabbi Moyses. *See* Maimonides.
Rabel de Tancarville, and Ste-Barbe-en-Auge, **1** 155.
Radbertus, *sacramentum,* **10** 116.
Radulf of Caen, **21** 237.
Radulphus of Laon, and *Glossa ordi. in Matt.,* **8** 17.
Radulphus II du Busc, abbot of St. Victor, **21** 122.
Radulphus III Rousselet, b. of Laon, **21** 122.
Raimon Jordan, and *fin' amors,* **7** 182.
Ralph, b. of Chichester, **21** 306.
Ralph Baldock, b. of London, **21** 251, 252.
Ralph of Coggeshale, and Ralph Niger, **2** 123.
Ralph of Flaix, and Ralph Niger, **2** 124.
Ralph Niger, **2** 104-126; **9** 162-188; and Becket, **2** 105 ff., 115 ff.; life and writings, **4** 1 ff., 17 ff.; censorship of books, **4** 1 ff.; military orders, **9** 174; third crusade, **9** 162 ff.
Ralph de Stokes, St. Ives, **20** 80.
Ramsay, Allen, proverbs, **11** 123.
Raoul Glaber, **15** 234; **21** 245.
Rashdall, Hastings, and Cambridge University, **24** 161, 167.
Rasis. *See* al-Razi.
Ratgar, abbot of Fulda, **3** 7 ff.
Ratius, *Dialogus Everardi,* **15** 243-289.
Ratramus, *Contra Graecorum opposita,* **12** 15 ; Eucharist, **20** 51; *sacramentum,* **10** 111.

Ravenius of Arles, and Leo I, **12** 2.
Rawlison, Richard, edit. of Abelard, **12** 169, 170.
Raymond I, archb. of Toledo, Arabic culture, **6** 243; Avicenna's translations, **7** 205; **15** 154.
Raymond V, count of Toulouse, Catharists, **6** 223.
Raymond of Aguilers, first crusade, **22** 53 ff.
Raymond of Capua, life of St. Catherine, **18** 36.
Raymond Lull, **1** 4, 6, 9; *Ars magna,* **1** 4; and Averroism, **17** 233.
Raymond of Meuillon, **4** 141, 142.
Raymond of Peñafort, *Summa de poenit.,* **25** 110; civil law and usury, **1** 84, 85; credit buying and selling, **1** 119, 121; ecclesiastical fief, **1** 126-130; nature of usury, **1** 98, 100, 102, 106, 107, 110; non-usurious contracts, **1** 126 ff.; oath to pay usury, **2** 16, 17; penalties for usurers, **2** 4, 5; usurious contracts, **1** 113, 119, 121, 123, 125.
Raymond of Toulouse, first crusade, **21** 231 ; **22** 48 ff.
Raymond, archb. of Toledo, **12** 138.
Raynald of Aquino, **20** 190.
Raynaud, Théophile, **9** 152.
Raynouard, M., *jovens,* **11** 2.
Reed, bishop, and Richard of Campsall, **14** 1.
Reginald of Houghton, and St. Ives, **20** 87.
Reginald Pole, residence of clergy, **24** 300.
Reginald of Toul, first crusade, **21** 231.
Reginald of Vendôme, b. of Paris, **25** 98.
Remi, St., pelgrimage, **14** 144, 145.
Remigio de Girolami, *Tractatus de bono communi,* **5** 123; **6** 99.
Remigius. *See* Nemesius.
Remigius of Auxerre, life, **19** 137, 138; and Bede, **9** 141-150; and Boethius, **19** 137; and Gregory the Great, **9** 147, 148; and St. Jerome, **9** 148; and John the Scot, **18** 215; **19** 138; and Martianus Capella, **19** 137-156; cornerstone, **4** 48; *Disticha Catonis,* **19** 145, 148; proverbs, **19** 148; on Psalms, **19** 137.
Remus, in St. Jerome, **13** 69.
Renard, H., *ens transcendentale,* **22** 264.
Renaud de Louhans, and Boethius, **1** 150.
Reusner, Nicolas, collection of riddles, **20** 95.
Reynolds. *See* Walter Reynolds.
Rhazes, medical works, **24** 127, 133, 134, 166.
Richard, Edmund, archb. of Canterbury, 269.
Richard I, duke of Normandy, and St. Magloire, **21** 54.
Richard II, of England, **18** 32.
Richard l'Evêque, **11** 81.
Richard Bole, archb. of Ely, **8** 245; **16** 219.
Richard of Campsall, life, **14** 1 ff.; works, **14** 6 ff.; **23** 305 ff.; **24** 250 ff.; and Ockham, **14** 6 ff; **23** 305 ff.; **24** 250 ff., 255 ff., 259 ff.; contingency, **24** 250-262; foreknowledge, **24** 250-262; meaning of "know", **24** 255 ff., 259 ff.; sayings, **24** 25-262.
Richard Clapwell, and Thomism, **4** 146.
Richard Eliphat, *Summa,* **10** 297.
Richard Fishacre, baptism, **10** 119, 139 ff.; infinity of God, **19** 244.
Richard Fitzralph, **11** 67.
Richard de Fourneaux, commentaries on Scripture, **15** 96.
Richard of Fournival, **20** 139.
Richard of Hambury, grammer master, **23** 14.
Richard of Horton, Lincoln, **7** 281.
Richard of Ilchester, **2** 106, 107.
Richard of Middleton, and Jean Quidort, **15** 143 ; *esse,* and essence, **15** 143.
Richard Outheby, Cambridge, **24** 162 ff., 166.
Richard le Pèlerin, **21** 227 ff.
Richard Poore, b. of Salisbury, **24** 212.
Richard Rolle, *Canticum amoris,* **19** 18; *Carmen prosaicum,* **19** 15-36 ; *Ego dormio,* **19** 18, 19; *Gastly Gladnesse,*

19 16, 17; *Melos amoris,* **19** 15 ff.; alliteration, **19** 16; courtly love, **19** 19; divine love, **19** 15 ff.; metaphor, **19** 26 ff.; mysticism, **19** 15 ff.; solitary life, **19** 17 ff.

Richard Rufus (Cornubiensis), perfection of creation, **25** 274.

Richard of St. Victor, and Holcot, **20** 138; *existentia,* **8** 156, 157; last judgment, **22** 342; universe, **25** 264, 273; study of ethics, **11** 77; use of knowledge, **15** 13.

Richard of Watford, **23** 268.

Richardus Anglicus, *Summa brevis,* **19** 211.

Richardus Hibernicus. *See* Richard Fitzralph.

Richer of St. Remi, and Aristotle, **12** 126.

Rigord, and Fulk of Neuilly, **5** 1 ff.

Rivalen, and Tristan, **18** 225.

Robert of Auxerre, Chronicle, **15** 65.

Robert Barnes, *Sententiae,* **25** 133.

Robert of Basevorn, *Forma praedicandi,* **23** 198.

Robert de Berou, and Peter of Roissy, **5** 4.

Robert de Boron, *Estoire de Merlin,* **22** 192; *Saint-Graal,* **22** 192.

Robert de Bosco, master, and St. Bernard, **13** 25.

Robert de Brunne, *Handlyng Synne,* **17** 228.

Robert Burnell, b. of Bath and Wells, **4** 143.

Robert of Chester, *Morienus,* **10** 189; algebra, **21** 185.

Robert of Clari, fourth crusade, **22** 89.

Robert Courson, **12** 137; *Summa de sacramentis,* **5** 13 ff.; **6** 144 ff.; **7** 293; **8** 19, 58; **9** 83-107; and Abelard, **7** 293; and St. Augustine, **7** 293 ff.; and Gratian, **5** 10; and Innocent III, **7** 292; and Peter Cantor, **5** 15; **6** 148; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 10, 12 ff., 16, 33; and St. Thomas, **7** 293; baptism, **10** 136; career, **7** 292; Council of Paris, **8** 89; elevation of Host, **8** 92 ff., 96; moment of consecration, **6** 138, 144 ff.; penance, **7** 291-336; **9** 81-107; Roman Curia, **9** 81; usury, **1** 81, 120, 138.

Robert of Cricklade, hypostatic union, **21** 149.

Robert of Euremodio, **19** 171.

Robert Fishacre, **4** 142.

Robert Fitzroger, and Edward II, **21** 269.

Robert of Flamborough, *Penitential,* **7** 291; **8** 89, 95 ff.; consecration, **8** 95.

Robert Foliot, **13** 83.

Robert of Gloucester, **16** 179.

Robert Grosseteste, b. of. Lincoln, **6** 269, 270, 276; *De dogmaticis ecclesiasticis,* **6** 156; *De inchoatione formarum,* **6** 153; *De statu causarum,* **3** 166 ff.; *De unica forma omnium,* **3** 161; *In Hexameron,* **6** 151-174; **7** 68; **13** 242-244; and Aristotle, **3** 172, 173; and St. Augustine, **6** 151 ff.; and Avicenna, **6** 154, 164; and St. Basil, **6** 156, 160, 164, 169; and Bede, **6** 155, 166, 168, 171; **13** 242-244; and St. Bernard, **6** 151, 156, 167; and Boethius,, **6** 160; and Gregory of Nyssa, **6** 150, 151; and St. Isidore, **6** 161; and St. Jerome, **6** 155; **13** 242-244; and St. John Damascene, **6** 172; and Thaddeus of Parma, **16** 47; and William of Vaurouillon, **11** 301; accidental form, **3** 167; angels, **3** 164; being and non-being, **25** 263, 272; divine ideas, **23** 177; divine ideas and illumination, **3** 161-173; essence of God, **6** 156; form, **3** 161 ff.; infinity of creative power, **25** 263, 272; intelligence, **6** 154; intelligences, **3** 164, 167; knowledge of Greek, **12** 12; life, **3** 161; light, **3** 164 ff.; love, **6** 154; memory, **6** 154; nature of God, **6** 153; prohibitions, **6** 288 ff.; secular judges, **7** 240; senses and knowledge, **3** 167 ff.; spheres, **3** 165 ff.; substantial form, **3** 167; *suprema facies racionis,* **6** 154, 155; temporal power, **3** 105; theory of knowledge, **6** 154.

Robert Guiscard, **15** 234.

Robert Halifax. *See* Richard Eliphat.

Robert Holcot, *Sermo finalis,* **11** 219-224; *Utrum theologia sit scientia,* **20**

Robert Holcot (*continued*)
127-153; on *Sentences,* **11** 219; on *Book of Wisdom,* **11** 219; and Algazel **20** 139, 152; and St. Anselm, **20** 139, 147; and Aristotle, **20** 128-130, 133, 139, 140, 145, 146, 148, 149; and St. Augustine, **20** 129, 138, 143; and Averroes, **20** 139, 145; and Avicenna, **20** 139, 146, 152; and Boethius, **20** 139, 148; and Campsall, **14** 6, 7; and Cicero, **20** 144; and Dionysius, **20** 141; and Duns Scotus, **20** 130; and Henry of Ghent, **20** 138; and Hermes Trismegistus, **20** 139, 146; and St. John Damascene, **20** 139, 147; and Lycurgus, **20** 144; and Ockham, **20** 130, 131, 137, 139, 142; and Ovid, **20** 139, 146; and Plato, **20** 139, 140, 146; and Richard of St. Victor, **20** 138; and Socrates, **20** 144; and St. Thomas, **20** 140-142, 144, 146, 152; and Wynk (?), **20** 138.

Robert Kilwardby, *Sophismata,* **12** 154; Reply to 43 Questions of John of Vercelli, **22** 303 ff.; and St. Thomas, **4** 141-143, 151; **22** 312; celestial movers, **22** 312; condemnation of 1277, **19** 86; universal mechanics, **22** 312.

Robert of Longtoft, and St. Ives, **20** 87.

Robert of Melun, **12** 158; *Sentences,* **14** 129-142; and Boethius, **14** 129 ff.; and Gilbert of Poitiers, **4** 5; **14** 129, 130; **15** 13; and John of Cornwall, **13** 268; christology, **13** 31; essence in God, **14** 137, 138; hypostatic union, **21** 150; likeness, **14** 134 ff.; nature of creature, **14** 130 ff.; truth, **14** 130 ff.; *summum bonum,* **14** 135.

Robert of Mont-St. Michel, Chronicle, **12** 127, 128.

Robert, son of Odon Stigand, relics of St. Barbara, **1** 155.

Robert of Paris, **12** 143.

Robert Pincebek, canon of Dublin, **24** 286.

Robert the Pious, suppression of Manicheism, **6** 222.

Robert Pulleyn, sacraments, **16** 106; theological terminology, **13** 5.

Robert of Torigny, Chronicle, **12** 129.

Robert Winchelsey, archb. of Canterbury, **21** 249 ff.

Roberto Brancia, archb. of Amalfi, **23** 24, 25, 29, 30, 33, 35, 41.

Robertson, D. W., **21** 21.

Robertus de Monte, **8** 62.

Rodel, Jauffré, **23** 74.

Roger I, provost at Arras, **15** 214.

Roger II, king of Sicily, second crusade, **22** 61 ff.

Roger Bacon, **9** 171; and St. Albert **22** 315; and Clement IV, **22** 315; *ens diminutum,* **12** 217 ff.; medicine, **24** 133.

Roger Conway, **23** 221.

Roger Ford, abbot of Glastonbury, **7** 267.

Roger Guiscard, crusades, **22** 50 ff.

Roger Marshall, Cambridge, **24** 163.

Roger de Mortuomari, **24** 281.

Roger Niger, b. of London, **2** 113; **7** 253.

Roger Nottingham, **25** 259 ff.

Roger of Salerno, medicine, **24** 133.

Roland of Cremona, **4** 142; and St. Augustine, **10** 139; baptism, **10** 139.

Rolandus Bandinelli. *See* also Alexander III. *Senteniae,* **13** 75; *Stroma,* **6** 132; repetition of sacraments, **10** 120; sacraments, **16** 110; *sacramentum,* **10** 115; usury, **1** 96, 97, 137; virtues, **12** 24, 35.

Rollo (Hrolf), and relics of St. Magloire, **21** 109.

Romulus, in St. Jerome, **13** 69.

Ronyan, St., **13** 226-233.

Roscelin, and Abelard, **9** 56; censorship, **4** 2.

Rougemont, Denis de, **21** 21.

Rousseau, J. J., optimism, **3** 180.

Ruadan, St., of Lothra, **19** 131.

Rucellai, Luigi, Mary Legends, **14** 30.

Rudolf of Nijmegen, *Legenda b. Alberti Magni,* **22** 311.

Rudolph of Rivo, and liturgy, **2** 204.

Rufinus of Aquileia, *Comment. in symbolum,* **8** 306; *Historia ecclesiastica,* **20** 43; *Historia monachorum,* **18** 290; and Peter Damian, **20** 43; *eructavit,* **18** 138.

Rufinus, canonist, *Summa decretorum,* **6** 132; and Alger, **20** 43; and Everard of Ypres, **17** 161; and Simon of Tournai, **12** 23; canons, **19** 201; and *Extravagantes,* **20** 167; sacraments, **16** 110; usury, **1** 84, 95, 124, 137; **2** 1.
Rufus of Ephesus, medicine, **24** 134, 136.
Runciman, Steven, Catharists, **25** 36.
Rupert of Deutz, on *Canticle of Canticles,* **15** 100; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 29; and liturgy, **1** 26; sacraments, **16** 106.
Rusticus, *Contra Acephalos,* **12** 9; *Synodicum,* **12** 9.
Ruysbroek, John. *See* John van Ruysbroek.

Sabellius, **15** 261, 264.
Said b. Mundir b. Said, origins of courtly love, **6** 232.
Said ibn 'Uqba al-Hamadani, Arabic love stories, **7** 186.
St. German, Christopher, **25** 132 ff.
Sajó Géza, and Boetius of Dacia, **17** 233 ff.
Saladin, treaty with Isaac II, **22** 73 ff.
Salimbene, and John of Parma, **2** 205.
Sallust, **11** 85; and Carolingian historians, **10** 222.
Salomon Munk, **13** 223.
Salutati. *See* Coluccio Salutati.
Salva, Martin de, card.,**18** 39.
Salvian of Marseilles, historian, **10** 221.
Samson, St., and St. Magloire, **19** 251, 259, 263, 264; **21** 111.
Samú'l min Yahyá, **24** 135.
Sancho, prior of S. Maria de Agnano, **18** 27.
Santyana, George, on Vergil, **24** 233.
Scheeben, M. J., corporate responsability, **8** 2 ff.
Schmeidler, B., letters of Abelard and Heloise, **15** 48.
Schmölders, A., Sufism and courtly love, **6** 236.
Schoepperle, Gertrude, Tristan and Morholt, **18** 224, 229, 230.
Schopenhauer, A., and Platonism, **3** 175.
Schrötter, Willibald, troubadours, **6** 176.
Schwyzer, H. R., on *Enneads,* **24** 174.
Scipion du Pleix, *existentia,* **8** 158.
Scot, Reginald, on devils, **21** 22.
Scotus. *See* John Duns Scotus and John the Scot.
Sebaldus, confessor, **13** 249, 250.
Secrétan, Charles, **5** 40.
Sedulius Scotus, **11** 85; corner-stone, **4** 51; rebaptism, **16** 95.
Seeberg, R., *character,* **14** 79.
Seffrid, b. of Chichester, **21** 306.
Senan, St., **19** 135.
Seneca, **12** 187; *Ad Lucillum,* in Abelard, **18** 277; and Abelard, **13** 73; and St. Jerome, **13** 68, 70; common good, **5** 125 ff.; idea, **32** 180, 191 ff.; moralist, **11** 83, 88, 92; neoplatonism, **6** 194; stoicism, **5** 80, 81.
Seneca (Pseudo), definition of soul, **10** 259 ff.
Sepet, Marius, and med. drama, **23** 82.
Serapion, *Conflictus cum Serapione* of Arnobius Junior, **12** 3.
Sergius I, pope, and missions, **17** 70; pagan baptism, **14** 156.
Sergius II, pope, and missions, **17** 86.
Sergius III, pope, and Formosus, **20** 223; reodinations, **16** 101.
Serlo of Wilton, proverbs, **16** 179-218.
Servius, and Vergil, **24** 233, 234.
Settegast, F., *jois* and troubadours, **13** 177-179.
Severianus, *Praecepta,* **11** 93.
Severus of Antioch, **9** 15.
Seward. *See* John Seward.
Sherwood. *See* William of Sherwood.
Shirley, W. W., and "House of Herod", **20** 157.
Shyreswood. *See* William of Sherwood.
Sicard of Cremona, *Mitrale,* **4** 54; *Summa Decretalium,* **6** 132; and Everard of Ypres, **17** 144, 161; and John Beleth, **1** 26; baptism, **10** 134; moment of consecration, **6** 132; papal powers, **19** 203, 215; sacraments, **16** 112; use of symbolism, **11** 207, 209, 210.
Sidonius, *Carmina,* **17** 276; *essentia,* **8** 155; and St. Cyril, **12** 16.

Siger of Brabant, Comm. on *Physics,* **15** 159-168; *Quaestiones in libros Metaphys.,* **11** 224 ff.; **15** 137; and Boetius of Dacia, **17** 233; and John Quidort, **15** 137 ff.; being, **20** 1, 20, 21, 40; condemnations, **7** 185; divine providence, **14** 52 ff.; *ens* and *res,* **15** 137, 138; *esse diminutum,* **12** 220; essence and existence, **8** 70 ff.; **18** 174; faith and reason, **12** 234; freedom of will, **14** 50 ff.; *intentio,* **15** 137-139; Latin Averroism, **8** 149; magic arts, **18** 1 ff.; Ms Cambridge, Peterhouse 152, **12** 233 ff.; **14** 48 ff.; necessity and contingency of causes, **14** 48 ff.
Siger of Courtrai, **12** 152.
Sigeric, Pilgrim diary, **2** 231 ff.
Sigibod, archb. of Narbonne, and neoplatonism, **6** 199.
Sigismund, emp., **11** 63.
Silao of Lucca, St., **8** 243; **13** 234-242.
Silverius, pope, **9** 74.
Silvester. *See* Bernard Silvester, and Sylvester.
Simon, Master, marriage, **17** 10; sacraments, **16** 109; *sacramentum,* **10** 129.
Simon, O. P., **18** 29, 39.
Simon Aurea Capua, *Ilias latina,* **22** 137, 139, 141, 142, 146; **25** 148 ff.
Simon of Bredon, and Richard of Campsall, **4** 1.
Simon of Bisignano, **20** 167-176; *Summa,* **6** 132; **20** 167 ff.; papal powers, **19** 203, 210, 214; use of *Extravagantes,* **20** 167 ff.
Simon da Cascia, Mary legends, **15** 32.
Simon of Derby, **24** 155.
Simon of Durham, on Bible, **15** 104.
Simon of Ghent, b. of Salisbury, **21** 252, 253; **24** 284 ff., 298.
Simon of Holbech, Cambridge, **24** 162, 166.
Simon de Montfort, fourth crusade, **22** 85 ff.
Simon of Southwell, Oxford, **24** 155.
Simon of Tournai, **4** 3; **9** 296, 297; **25** 213; *Disputationes,* **6** 128, 148; **12** 156; *Summa,* **6** 126; and Alan of Lille, **12** 20; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 11, 33; and Rufinus, **12** 23; moment of consecration, **6** 126, 128 ff., 148; rebaptism, **16** 90; sacraments, **16** 115.
Simon, Yves, ontology, **1** 11.
Simonides of Ceos, **3** 30.
Simplicius, *In praedicamenta,* **11** 252; *In I de coelo,* **15** 167.
Sinerius, St., and *Vie s. Magloire,* **21** 112.
Siric. *See* Sigeric.
Sixtus IV, pope, **18** 49; canonization of St. Bonaventure, **10** 228.
Skeat, Walter W., Scripture in Piers Plowman, **23** 352 ff., 361, 362.
Skelton, John, and canon law, **25** 137 ff.
Smaragdus, rebaptism, **16** 94.
Smith, A. S. D., **23** 95.
Smith, Vincent, geometry, **21** 186.
Snorri, Norse history, **9** 139.
Socrates, and Holcot, **20** 144; ethics, **11** 83; marriage, **13** 70, 71, 73, 77, 78, 84; nature of love, **6** 202.
Söderberg, H., Catharists, **25** 40 ff.
Solowjew, Wladimir, Russian Church, **2** 127, 135.
Sommariva, L., med. heresy, **25** 32, 46.
Somner, William, *Dictionarium,* **24** 375-377.
Sophronius, patr. of Jerusalem, **24** 186.
Sophronius, *Encomium in s. Joan.,* **8** 302.
Sosias, servant of Ratius, **15** 251.
Sozomen, and *Apocalypse of Paul,* **24** 337-344.
Speirs, John, myth, **18** 160 ff.
Spelman, John, edit. of king Alfred, **11** 114.
Spinoza, B., and Plato, **3** 175; divine necessity, **4** 30; God, **3** 177.
Spitzer, Leo, and Jaufré Rudel, **7** 158, 159.
Stapledon, b. of Exeter, **24** 297.
Statius, ethics, **11** 85.
Steele, A., Wyclif and John of Gaunt, **20** 159.
Steffan Arend, **18** 46.
Stegmüller, Friedrich, **25** 372 ff.
Stephen II, pope, **9** 75; and missions, **17** 71.
Stephen III, pope, reordinations, **16** 101.
Stephen of Bourbon, **25** 213.

Stephen Gardiner, b. of Winchester, **25** 133, 134.
Stephen, king, and legal studies in England, **21** 148.
Stephen Langton, archb. of Canterbury, **8** 58, 64; **25** 117; *Commentaries,* **8** 90; *Comm. in Epist. I Cor.,* **6** 125, 135; *Quaestiones theologicae,* **6** 125, 135; **8** 92 ff.; sermons, **24** 89, 90; consecration, **8** 92 ff.; elevation of Host, **8** 96; moment of consecration, **6** 125 ff., 134, 135-138, 147, 148.
Stephen of Lusignan, **20** 195.
Stephen Nemanja of Serbia, **22** 75 ff.
Stephen of Orleans, **22** 92.
Stephen of Pisa, and Haly Abbas, **24** 132, 138.
Stephen Tempier, b. of Paris, **4** 142, 147; condemnation of Averroism, **7** 185; condemnation of 1277, **8** 107 ff.; **10** 37; **14** 51; **17** 233 ff.
Stephen of Tournai, *Summa,* **6** 132; and *Extravagantes,* **20** 167; patron of letters, **4** 14; sacraments, **16** 111; usury, **1** 84, 96.
Steude, Gustav, Catharists, **25** 36.
Stigand, archb. of Canterbury, **4** 89.
Storer, Edmund, **21** 18.
Suarez, analogy, **23** 210; **24** 303; *esse,* **20** 40; God, *causa sui,* **4** 30; precision, **20** 29.
Sudbury. *See* Adam Sudbury.
Suetonius, *Vitae Caesarum,* **17** 277; and Carolingian historians, **10** 222; ethics, **11** 85.
Suger of St. Denis, **3** 11; crusades, **22** 69, 70.
Sulin (Suliac), St., and St. Magloire, **19** 300; **21** 54.
Suraci, Antonio, med. heresy, **25** 45.
Swinfield, Richard, b. of Hereford, **24** 268.
Swiowulf, b. of Rochester, **10** 104.
Sylvester II, pope, **12** 126; Sufism and origins of courtly love, **6** 240.
Sylvester III, pope (?), **9** 77. *See* also Silvester.
Symphosius, Latin riddles, **20** 94-97.
Synave, P., and St. Thomas, **9** 24; **18** 238 ff.
Tacitus, historian, **11** 85.
Taddeo Alderotti, medicine, **24** 139.
Tancredus, *Summa de matrimonio,* courts, **25** 110; usury, **1** 107, **2** 14.
Tantris, and sister of the Molholt, **18** 225.
Tarasius, patr. of Constantinople, **2** 130.
Tauler, mystic, **1** 4.
Taylor, G. C., English religious plays, **23** 88.
Teicher, J., Gundissalinus, **2** 25.
Telesphorus, O. F. M., **18** 39, 49.
Tempier. *See* Stephen Tempier.
Terence, and Everard of Ypres, **15** 243, 247, 248, 270.
Tertullian, and St. Jerome, **13** 67; on *Eph. iv, 5,* **16** 90; heretical baptism, **14** 154; Pacuvian riddle, **20** 95; patience, **8** 306; sacraments, **10** 117, 118.
Thaddaeus of Parma, Bologna, **16** 35 ff.; and Robert Grosseteste, **16** 47; causes of knowledge, **16** 45 ff.; celestial bodies, **16** 50 ff.; contingency, **16** 53; determinism, **16** 50 ff.; necessity, **16** 49 ff.; providence, **16** 53 ff.
Thales of Miletus, **10** 247; cosmology, **21** 214.
Thamin, R., on St. Ambrose, **1** 69.
Themistius, **15** 216; and Aristotle, **6** 244; **12** 131; on *Post. Analy.,* **12** 138; **20** 239-315; accidents, **20** 255 ff.; cause, **20** 291 ff.; definition and demonstration, **20** 292 ff.; definitions, **20** 266 ff.; *demonstratio,* **20** 245 ff.; demonstrative knowledge, **20** 261 ff.; demonstrative science, **20** 269 ff.; different sciences, **20** 286; elements of demonstration, **20** 263 ff.; essence, **20** 293 ff.; essential nature, **20** 292, 293; fact and reasoned fact, **20** 274 ff.; God, **20** 290; hypotheses, **20** 270; ignorance, 20 287 ff.; intellect, **11** 290 ff.; kinds of cause, **20** 300 ff.; kinds of necessity, **20** 301; mathematical knowledge, **20** 243 ff.; nature of man, **20** 293, 294; perception, **20** 287; propositions, **20** 247 ff.; *scientia,* **20** 247 ff.; sources of error, **20** 258 ff.; substance, **20**

Themistius (*continued*)
296 ff.; syllogism, **20** 244, 247 ff., 293, 294; universals, **20** 245 ff.
Theobald, 12th c. abbot, sacraments, **16** 104.
Theodore Abu Qurra. *See* Theodorus Abucaras.
Theodore, archb. of Canterbury, **17** 62 ff.; **21** 304; *Canones,* **14** 155; pagan baptism, **14** 155; reordinations, **16** 94.
Theodore, archb. of Esztorgon, **18** 56.
Theodore of Mopsuestia, baptism, **9** 8; Three Chapters, **12** 7.
Theodore, St., of Studion, **2** 143-146, 148.
Theodoret of Cyrrhus, **24** 183, 184, 187 ff.; *Eranistes,* **12** 6; baptism, **9** 11; corner-stone, **4** 50; Three Chapters, **12** 7.
Theodoric of Freiberg, neoplatonism, **4** 150, 151, 153.
Theodorus Abucaras, **24** 6.
Theoduin of Liege, and St. Cyril, **12** 16.
Theodulph of Orleans, images, **2** 147; rebaptism, **16** 94; sacraments, **10** 118.
Theodulus, *Ecloga,* **10** 235; **23** 8, 10, 11; **24** 384-387.
Theon of Smyrna, **25** 351.
Theophanes, *Chronographia,* **2** 132, 135.
Theophilus, emp., **2** 127, 128, 138.
Theophilus Prothospatharios. *See* Philaretus.
Theophilus of Tarsus, **14** 18 ff., 41; **15** 33, 34, 39.
Theophrastus, and St. Jerome, **13** 70; intellect, **11** 289 ff.; marriage, **13** 70, 71, 73-75, 78, 81, 83; soul as mortal, **10** 289.
Theseider, E. Dupré, heresy, **25** 46.
Thierry of Chartres, **12** 196; *Heptateuchon,* **11** 80, 93; **12** 138, 139; **16** 171-175; and Clarembaldus, **15** 213; powers of soul, **22** 169, 170; Trinity, **18** 125-134.
Thierry of Fleury, Comm. on Epistles, **15** 95.
Thomas, Antoine, **23** 51 ff.
Thomas Aquinas, St., *Editio princeps,* **20** 195; *Compendium theol.,* **9** 23 ff.; *De hebdomadibus,* **22** 305; *De anima,* **2** 225, 227; *De malo,* **9** 19 ff.; *De potentiis animae,* **11** 248; *De regno,* **20** 177 ff.; *De veritate,* **25** 4, 18, 239; *Expos. in Ep. ad Rom.,* **9** 23 ff.; **20** 200; *In III De anima,* **11** 251; *Lectura super Matt.,* **18** 232 ff.; *Opusc. De emptione et venditoine,* **20** 196; *Opusc. de perfectione vitae spirit.,* **6** 89 ff.; *Quodlibet 3, 17,* **6** 92 ff.; *Quodlibet 12, 19,* **20** 196; *Responsio de articulis XXX,* **22** 312; *Resp. de art. XXXVI,* **22** 312; *Resp. ad XLIII Quaest.,* **22** 303 ff.; *In II Sent.,* **20** 177; **9** 23 ff.; *In III Sent.,* **6** 85; *In IV Sent.,* **10** 293; **6** 79; **20** *Lectura super Matt.,* **18** 234; **18** 232 ff.; *Opusc. De emptione et venditione,* **20** 196; *Opusc. De perfectione vitae spirit.,* **6** 89 ff.; *Quodlibet 3, 17,* **6** 92 ff.; *Quodlibet 12, 19,* **20** 196; *Responsio de articulis XXX,* **22** 312; *Resp. de art. XXXVI,* **22** 312; *Resp. ad XLIII Quaest.,* **22** 303 ff.; *In II Sent.,* **20** 177; **9** 23 ff.; *In III Sent.,* **6** 85; *In IV Sent.,* **10** 293; **6** 79; **20** 198; **6** 66; *Summa contra Gentiles,* **9** 23 ff.; **25** 1 ff.; *Summa theologiae,* **10** 240; **11** 251, 253, 296, 302, 306; *I-II, 81, 1,* **9** 23 ff.; *I-II, 100, 8 ad 2,* **20** 203; *II-II, 10, 9,* **20** 201; *II-II, 10, 10,* **20** 200, 202; *II-II, 40, 2,* **20** 198; *II-II, 60, 6 ad 3,* **20** 199; *II-II, 88, 11,* **6** 69; *II-II, 104, 5,* **20** 203; *II-II, 104, 6,* **20** 203; *III, 59, 4 ad 1,* **20** 187; *III, 65, 2,* **6** 80; *III, 67, 5,* **14** 153-159; and St. Albert, **2** 223 ff.; and Alexander of Aphrodisias, **25** 2, 6-9; and Aristotle, **8** 159-167; **25** 1-25; and St. Augustine, **6** 40, 41; and Averroes, **25** 2, 3, 6-10, 16, 17, 25; and St. Bonaventure, **15** 12, 13; and St. Bridget, **18** 42; and St. Cyril, **12** 18; and Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 173 ff.; and Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 25; and Giles of Rome, **12** 57 ff.; **18** 65, 66; and Gratian, **6** 102 ff.; and Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 1 ff.; and Holcot, **20** 140-142, 144, 146, 152; and Peter of

Auvergne, **16** 118; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 15 ff.; and Ptolemy of Lucca, **16** 118; and Plato, **8** 159-167; and Robert Courson, **7** 293; and Robert Kilwardby, **22** 312; and Thomas of York, **15** 225 ff.; and William of Auvergne, **15** 227, 230, 231; and William de la Mare, **15** 137, 145; and William of Moerbeke, **25** 371-375; abstraction, **10** 63; abstraction with precision, **25** 63, 64; accidental *esse,* **12** 63; analogy, **1** 17, 20; **5** 45, 49, 50; **23** 206-215; **24** 303-322; analogy of being, **10** 75, 83, 84, 92; angels, **19** 82 ff.; animal life, **4** 24, 25; apprehension, **1** 20; Aristotelian felicity, **25** 1, 2, 4, 5, 7-12, 14, 17, 24; Aristotelian psychology, **25** 7-9, 15-17, 19-24; art, **17** 181; Averroistic *continuatio,* **25** 2, 3, 6, 7, 16, 25; being, **4** 29; **13** 223-225; **20** 1-10, 12, 13, 15-40; **22** 257-303; being and essence, **8** 77; **18** 175 ff.; being as essential, **25** 65; being and non-being, **25** 263, 272; being as object of intellect, **10** 24, 25; body and soul, **25** 63, 64; *bonum, est diffusivum sui,* **6** 108; celestial movers, **22** 312; character, **10** 141; **14** 79; charity, **3** 178, 179; common good, **3** 180, 182, 183; common nature, **19** 1, 4, 7, 13, 14, 21 211-215, 219-223; concepts, **1** 18, 19; conscience, **11** 302; consciousness, **25** 72-74, 82; contemplation, **3** 181-183; contemplation and action, **6** 82 ff.; on Decretal *Romana Ecclesia,* **8** 1-42; degrees of being, **4** 23 ff.; *Deus est esse tantum,* **5** 44; development of Aristotle, **25** 18, 19; dignity of man, **3** 179; divine aseity, **5** 39-50; divine causality, **8** 166; divine infinity, **19** 233, 235; divine names, **16** 5 ff.; Dominican Chapters, **4** 139-158; education of clergy, **24** 265; efficient cause, **15** 159, 167; **17** 186; end of man, **25** 68, 69; *ens diminutum,* **12** 219 ff.; *esse,* **5** 41 ff.; **16** 15; **19** 80 ff.; essence and being, **19** 13, 14; essence and existence, **8** 176; essence and existence in God, **5** 43 ff.; **23** 207 ff.; ethical universal, **25** 79; excommunication of multitude, **8** 19 ff.; existence, **3** 174 ff.; existence in God, **3** 176, 177; existentialism, **3** 174 ff.; faculties and soul, **25** 66, 80; faith and reason, **17** 238 ff.; first man as *causa universalis,* **9** 35 ff.; first principles, **1** 14; form, **2** 227, 228; form and *esse,* **13** 233 ff.; form and essence, **13** 165 ff.; *forma essendi,* **12** 61, 62; formal and final causes, **15** 203; Franciscan Chapters, **4** 139-158; freedom, **4** 23 ff.; free-will, **25** 65, 66; genus and species, **4** 28, 29; God as creator, **8** 165, 166; God as object of metaphysics, **10** 42, 43; God as pure actuality, **8** 165; good and bad angels, **4** 29; grace, **3** 179, 180; *habitus,* **20** 104; and history of philosophy, **8** 159-162; human perfection, **3** 178, 179; human soul, **10** 3 ff.; humanism, **3** 174-184; humanism and spiritual life, **3** 181-183; idea of creation, **8** 159, 162, 166; images, **2** 149; immanent activity, **4** 24; immortality, **19** 79 ff.; **25** 8-10, 17, 64, 65, 80; independence, **4** 23-32; individuation of soul, **19** 87 ff.; infinity of divine power, **22** 12 ff.; inner senses, **11** 248; instinct, **4** 24, 25; integral humanism, **3** 174 ff.; intellective life, **4** 25; intellective soul, **2** 227, 228; interpretation of *Ethics, X 7,* **25** 1, 4, 5, 7, 10, 13, 14, 17; intuition, **3** 176; judgment, **1** 17-22; **3** 176; and jurists, **20** 183; knowledge of God, **11** 23, 24, 29, 30; **24** 311-315, 319; knowledge and love, **3** 176, 177; knowledge by presence, **25** 73, 74; limitations of Plato and Aristotle, **9** 167, 168; magic arts, **18** 2 ff.; man in ethics and psychology, **25** 19-23; man's highest felicity, **25** 6-9; marriage, **13** 77; mathematics, **21** 185ff.; metaphysics, **3** 176; **4** 23; moment of consecration, **6** 147; moral philosophy, **25** 58, 59; *natura,* **4** 25, 28; natural virtues, **3** 180; nature of felicity, **25** 11, 12, 15; necessity and contingency, **19** 79 ff.; notion of society, **8** 1-42; object of intellect, **10** 52-56; object and subject

Thomas Aquinas (*continued*)
of science, **20** 107 ff.; object of theology, **20** 107; organization of sacramental theology, **6** 76 ff.; perfection of created universe, **25** 274; person and nature, **4** 27; personalism in social doctrine, **6** 62 ff.; personality, **4** 26 ff.; Platonic ideas, **8** 160, 161, 164; Platonic participation, **8** 160, 161, 163, 164; potency, **5** 47; potentiality, **19** 80 ff.; practical knowledge, **3** 178-180; predication, **19** 11-13; preeminence of common good, **5** 141 ff.; **6** 62 ff.; *prima via,* **11** 31; proofs of God's existence, **11** 37-39, 45; *quarta via,* **8** 163; rational *differentia,* **25** 71, 72; realism, **10** 91; religious life in Paris, **6** 82 ff.; at St. Jacques, **22** 303; *sacra doctrina,* **15** 199; *sacramentum et res,* **10** 142; self-awareness, **25** 72-75; sense experience, **1** 14; senses and knowledge, **3** 175, 176; separated souls, **4** 27; separateness of intellect, **25** 12-17; simplicity and unity, **12** 65 ff.; social and political humanism, **3** 180; specific natures, **25** 78; speculative knowledge, **3** 175-178; spiritual soul, **25** 63-67; spontaneous freedom, **4** 23-32; structure of Christian society, **6** 115; subject of metaphysics, **11** 50; substance, **5** 45, 46; **18** 184 ff.; substances, **12** 61; supernatural, **4** 25, 26; synderesis, **10** 230; *theologia,* **10** 22; theory of knowledge, **1** 16 ff.; transitive activity, **4** 23, 24; truth and existence, **3** 175; two powers, **20** 177 ff.; unitary nature of man, **25** 70-75, 82; unity and essence, **23** 240-245, 247-253, 255-259; unity of soul, **25** 67; unity of theology, **20** 104 ff.; usury, **1** 112; vegetative life, **4** 24; vow of celibacy, **6** 65 ff.; wisdom and felicity in Aristotle, **25** 2-4, 8, 16; wisdom of saints, **3** 178.

Thomas Aquinas (Pseudo), *De potentiis animae interioribus,* **11** 248 ff., 272 ff.; *De sensu communi,* **11** 248 ff., 271 ff.

Thomas Becket, St., **6** 272; **21** 293; and Chaucer, **17** 217; and Gilbert Foliot, **13** 82.

Thomas of Bologna, astrology, **5** 241.

Thomas Bowd, Cambridge, **24** 167.

Thomas Bradwardine, *De causa Dei,* **10** 187; *continuum,* **4** 109.

Thomas Brampston, magister, **23** 269.

Thomas Brinton, *Sermons,* **21** 291-296; **23** 216, 223-227, 237; and Wyclif, **20** 161.

Thomas de Cantelupe, b. of Hertford, **23** 262, 264.

Thomas the Cistercian. *See* Thomas of Perseigne.

Thomas of Claudiopolis, **2** 128, 129, 132.

Thomas of Cobham, b. of Worcester, **24** 297.

Thomas of Cranfield, and St. Ives, **20** 87.

Thomas of Erfurt, **12** 152, 154.

Thomas of Glasney, St. *See* Glasney College, Cornwall.

Thomas of Hales, *Love Ron,* **12** 230.

Thomas of Hatfield, b. of Durham, **23** 269.

Thomas Jorz, O.P., card., **24** 280.

Thomas of Lancaster, and Edward II, **21** 258, 259.

Thomas of Lichfield, Hinton Martell, **24** 284.

Thomas More, St., *Confutation,* **25** 145; *Debellation,* **25** 132, 145, 146; *Dialogue concerning Tyndale,* **25** 145; *Letter to a Monk,* **25** 141; *Utopia,* **25** 140 ff.; and canon law, **25** 125-147; and Roman law, **25** 138.

Thomas of Perseigne, **10** 204-209.

Thomas de Vio. *See* Cajetan.

Thomas Walkyngton, Oxford canonist, **24** 295.

Thomas Walsingham, and Wyclif, **20** 164.

Thomas Waterhouse, of Ashbridge, **23** 270.

Thomas of Wilton, divine causality, **17** 194.

Thomas Wimbledon, preacher, **24** 377-381.

Thomas of York, *Contra advers. perf. christianae,* **6** 84; *Sapintiale,* **15** 225 ff.; and St Bonaventure, **15** 231, 232; and St. Thomas, **15** 225 ff.; and William

of Auvergne, **15** 227 ff.; divine infinity, **19** 244; form and essence, **13** 168, 174; knowledge, **15** 232; secondary causes, **15** 225-233.
Thorlákr, b. of Iceland, **24** 327.
Thorndike, Lynn, Arabic influence in science, **6** 239.
Thousby, archb. of York, statutes, **25** 123.
Thouzeiller, Christine, med. heresy, **25** 49.
Thurston, Herbert, decrees of Odo of Sully, **6** 122 ff., 150.
Tibullus, **23** 155.
Tischendorf, Constantine, **24** 335 ff.
Tischleder, Peter, corporate responsibility, **8** 3 ff.
Tissier, Bertrand, O.S.B., **9** 153.
Titus Livius, **11** 85.
Tobler, Adolphe, French verse, **22** 373.
Tocco, Felice, med. heresy, **25** 43.
Tommaso d'Aquino, count of Acerra, **20** 189.
Tommaso de Burago, **11** 70.
Tommaso de' Pulci, Mary legends, **15** 33.
Tommasuccio of Foligno, **18** 26.
Trautmann, Moritz, Old Eng. riddles, **8** 316; **20** 93, 94, 96.
Tremorius, St., and *Vie s. Magloire*, **21** 115.
Trench, Richard C., med. heresy, **25** 50.
Trismegistus, **10** 187, 188; and Everard, **15** 278.
Tristan and the Morholt, **18** 224-232.
Tristan de Nanteuil, and Guillaume de Palerne, **25** 362-366.
Tristram, Malory, **19** 109.
Trivet, Nicholas. *See* Nicholas Trivet.
Troguus Pompeus, **11** 85.
Tundalis, *Visio*, **7** 27 ff., 39; **8** 224, 230, 243; **13** 235, 241.
Tupper, Frederick, Old Eng. riddles, **20** 93.
Turberville, A. S., med. heresy, **25** 48.
Turlot, F. C., edit. of Abelard, **12** 171.
Turner, Sharon, med. heresy, **25** 46.
Turville-Petre, G., Old Norse studies, **23** 325.
Tuulio, O. V., Arabic influences, **15** 157.
Tyconius, Donatist, **14** 84.
Udalricus, b. of Augsburg, **13** 249, 250.
Ulpianus, *Dig. Just. 4, 3, 15, 1-3*, **8** 24; usury, **1** 143.
Unger, C. R., Old Norse hagiography, **21** 273; **23** 326; **24** 324 ff.
Urban II, pope, and Bernard Guilduin, **15** 148; baptism, **20** 48; council of Clermont, **3** 95, 99; first crusade, **22** 49 ff.; law of the Holy Spirit, **6** 68, 75, 100 ff.; sacraments, **16** 101, 103.
Urban III, pope, and Everard of Ypres, **15** 243; **17** 154 ff.; **21** 150; reordination, **16** 111; usury, **1** 96, 106, 117.
Urban IV, pope, and England, **6** 299; *Parens scientiarum*, **15** 1.
Urban V, pope, **18** 19 ff.; and Cambridge University, **24** 292; and Oxford University, **24** 299, 300; tribute from England, **20** 156.
Urban VI, pope, **11** 62, 64; **18** 21 ff.
Urry, Malory, **19** 118, 121.
Ursala, St., **13** 249.
Ursus the Deacon, Life of St. Basil, **18** 106.
Ursus of Lodi, **12** 133, 162.
Usuardus, *Martyologium*, **3** 19; **23** 282 ff.
Uthred of Boldon, mission to Avignon, **20** 154 ff.

Vacandard, E., Catharists, **25** 48.
Vacarius, *Liber contra multiplices et varios errores*, **21** 147, 148; *Liber Pauperum*, **21** 147; *Summa de matrimonio*, **21** 147, 148; **22** 149; *Tractatus de assumpto homine*, **21** 147-175; **22** 149; and Boethius, **21** 159, 160; and Claudianus, **21** 149, 155, 156; and Hugh of St. Victor, **21** 149; hypostatic union, **21** 147 ff.
Valdes, **25** 29 ff.
Valentin Vorster, *Navigatio s. Brendani*, **18** 146.
Valentinus, **14** 86.
Valentinus, priest, and St. Barbara, **1** 166.
Valerius Maximus, and Abelard, **13** 72; and John of Salisbury, **13** 77, 80, 81; and Walter Map, **13** 80, 81; and neoplatonism, **6** 194.

Valescus of Taranta, *Philonium,* **3** 135, 152.
Valvekins, J. B., med. heresy, **25** 45.
Van Limborch, Philipp, inquisition, **25** 44.
Varga, Lucie, Catharists, **25** 39.
Varnhagen, H., **21** 275 ff.
Varro, Marcus Terentius, soul, **10** 265.
Vaurouillon. *See* William of Vaurouillon.
Venantius, b. of Luna, **17** 48.
Vercelli, John. *See* John of Vercelli.
Vergil (Virgil), **11** 84, 85, 88, 89; *Aeneid,* **10** 286, 291 ff.; *Ecloga,* **17** 272; and Bernard Silvester, **24** 238; and Caxton, **22** 136-147; and Dante, **13** 41-64; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 243, 248, 251, 259, 268, 269, 278; and Macrobius, **24** 233 ff.; and Santyana, **24** 233; and Servius, **24** 233, 234; Christian truth, **22** 244; as orator, **24** 234; as philosopher, **24** 234.
Victorinus. *See* Marius Victorinus.
Vidal, Pierre, **23** 50-52, 73-76.
Vigilius, Pope, **9** 74; *Constitutum,* **12** 7; *Judicatum,* **12** 7.
Vigilius of Thapsus, **24** 183, 205; and St. Cyril, **12** 3; immortality, **19** 84.
Villani, Giovanni, **2** 151, 152.
Villon, François, *Ballade,* **15** 49.
Vinaver, Eugène, *Morte Darthur,* **19** 108, 109, 114, 122; **22** 361 ff.
Vincent of Beauvais, **23** 327; *Speculum doctrinale,* **23** 224; *Speculum majus,* **25** 367; character, **10** 138; cosmology, **22** 209.
Vincent, b. of Ebusus, **22** 355.
Vincent Ferrer, St., **13** 248, 250.
Vincentius Hispanus, usury, **1** 126, 139, 141; **2** 8, 14.
Vinogradoff, Paul, and Marc Bloch, **24** 352, 355.
Visconti, John, **18** 35.
Visconti, L., on St. Ambrose, **1** 69.
Vitalian, pope, and England, **17** 62 ff.
Vitoria, Franciscus, corporate responsibility, **8** 6.
Vitringa, A. J., on *Enneads,* **24** 171.
Vives, Juan Luis, legal writings, **25** 136.
Voevode, Frank, **18** 59.
Volkmann, R., on *Enneads,* **24** 173.
Vorillon. *See* William of Vaurouillon.
Vossler, Karl, and Jaufré Rudel, **7** 158.
Vrátny, K., Old Norse, **23** 325.
Vulgarius, reordinations, **16** 96.

Wace, *Roman de Brut,* **10** 197, 198; and Round Table, **14** 143, 147.
Waerferth, b. of Worcester, **10** 104.
Walafrid Strabo, and Amalar of Metz, **1** 25; rebaptism, **16** 89.
Walkyngton. *See* Thomas Walkyngton.
Walsingham. *See* Thomas Walsingham.
Walter, of the *De Amore,* **8** 107 ff.
Walter of Brienne, and Clement VI, **21** 5; and Florence, **18** 94, 95; **24** 46, 51.
Walter Bronescombe, b. of Exeter, **7** 257.
Walter Cantilupe, b. of Winchester, **6** 292.
Walter of Châtillon, venality satire, **23** 339 ff., 344. *See* Philippe Gautier.
Walter of Chatton, and Richard of Campsall, **14** 8.
Walter of England, **23** 220.
Walter Langdon, **21** 250, 251.
Walter Map, *De nugis curialium,* **13** 79 ff., *Dissuasio,* **13** 80 ff.; and Cato, **19** 159; and St. Jerome, **13** 80; marriage, **13** 79 ff.; venality satire, **23** 337, 342.
Walter of Mortagne, b. of Laon, **15** 214; marriage, **17** 10; and *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 42 ff.; Trinity, **21** 161.
Walter Reynolds, b. of Worcester, **24** 297.
Walter of St. Maurice, b. of Laon, **15** 214.
Walter of St. Victor, **4** 3, 7; *Contra quatuor labyrinthos Francie,* **22** 92; and Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 28.
Walter, abbot of St. Vincent, Laon, **15** 214.
Walter de Wodhous, Kippax, Yorks., **24** 280.
Wandalbert, *Martyrologium,* **10** 155; **14** 103, 105; **17** 219-226.
Wanley, Humphrey, *Catalogus historico-criticus,* **24** 375, 376.

Ware, Roger, in Chaucer, **17** 208, 209.
Warner, H. J., Catharists, **25** 38.
Warton, Thomas, history of Eng. poetry, **19** 37.
Wase, Christopher, edit. of King Alfred, **11** 114.
Wechssler, Eduard, courtly love, **6** 188, 191; troubadours, **7** 147, 183; **13** 180.
Weisweiler, H., and Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 3.
Weyh, Wilhelm, Syriac legends of St. Barbara, **1** 166.
Whitaker, John, **23** 100.
Wibert of Toul, and Leo IX, 14 148.
Wickwane, archb. of York, **24** 268.
Wido of Ferrara, *De schismate Hildebrandi,* **8** 17.
Widukind, of Corvey, **22** 18 ff.
Wihtred, grant of privileges, **9** 242, 250, 251.
Wilamowitz-Moellendorf, U., on *Theos,* **24** 169.
Wilelmus de Salbris, **9** 59.
Wilfrid, St., and Church in England, **17** 64, 68 ff.; converts, **21** 304.
Willehad, and Frisian missions, **17** 68 ff.
Willeram of Ebersberg, on Canticle of Canticles, **15** 105, 106.
William Alberwik, (Alburwyke), chanc. of Oxford, **14** 3 ff.; **24** 282.
William of Alnwick, **16** 43, 55; divine ideas, **23** 164 ff.
William of Auvergne, *De bono et malo,* **8** 245-299; *De paupertate spirituali,* **16** 219; *De Trinitate,* **15** 227; *Summa de universo,* **10** 247, 264; **15** 227; *Tractatus secundus de bono et malo,* **16** 219-271; and St. Augustine, **16** 237, 238, 241, 243, 245, 247, 256, 265; and Averroes, **16** 59, 221; and Avicenna, **15** 227; and St. Bernard, **16** 267; and Giles of Rome, **12** 66; and St. Gregory, **16** 237, 242, 244, 250, 252, 255, 258, 266, 267; and St. Thomas, **15** 227, 230, 231; and Thomas of York, **15** 227 ff.; and Porretani, **8** 270; and school of Chartres, **8** 246; actuality, **8** 250-252; avarice, **8** 261 ff.; beatitude, **8** 258, 259; being, **20** 11, 14; being and essence, **8** 76; cause, **8** 248; chaste intellect, **8** 278-283; *claritudo,* **8** 249; *commoditas,* **8** 249; condemnation of 1241, **19** 239; *decor,* **8** 268, 269; description of evil, **16** 220, 221; *esse,* **8** 254; *essentia,* **8** 255; essential good, **8** 253-255; evil, **8** 247 ff., 255-257; faith, **8** 283-289; fortitude, **8** 296; *genera latebrarum,* **16** 238-240; *gloria,* **8** 252, 253; God, **18** 178; good, **8** 247 ff.; goodness, **8** 248-250; grace, **8** 253, 260, 261, 269 ff.; grades of perfection, **8** 252, 253; *habitus,* **8** 251, 252; human mind, **16** 225; ideas, **21** 214, 222; ignorance, **8** 272; *indecentia,* **8** 268, 269; innate virtues, **16** 259 ff.; insanity of sinners, **16** 240 ff.; insatiability, **16** 232, 233; intellect and faith, **8** 283 ff.; intellect and truth, **8** 248; justice, **8** 253; knowability, **8** 248; liberty, **8** 260, 261; *lux,* **16** 245 ff.; *luxuria,* **8** 261; *magnificentia,* **8** 249; *mali facies,* **16** 223-225; merit, **8** 253, 269 ff.; mortification, **16** 248, 249; *morum malum,* **16** 221-223; motion, **8** 249, 258, 259; natural virtues, **16** 258; obedience and intelligence, **8** 283 ff.; *ordo,* **16** 245 ff.; parts of soul, **8** 274-277; passions of soul, **8** 274 ff.; *poena,* **8** 264; potentiality, **8** 250-252; powers of soul, **8** 274 ff.; predications, **8** 270; prudence, **8** 296 ff.; *quo est,* **8** 254; *quod est,* **8** 254; senses, **8** 275; soul, *habitus,* **8** 274 ff.; spiritual poverty, **16** 225-227, 233-238; substance, **8** 254, 256; *superbia,* **8** 261; truth, **8** 247, 248; *utilitas,* **8** 249, 260; vices, **8** 262 ff.; virtues, **8** 262 ff.; **16** 245 ff.; *voluptas,* **8** 249, 260, 261.
William of Auxerre, *Summa aurea,* **1** 29; **6** 123, 147; **8** 65, 93; **24** 392, 393; and Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 29 ff.; and John Beleth, **1** 26; baptism, **10** 138; being, **24** 393, 394; character, **10** 137; elevation of Host, **8** 93; feast of Holy Innocents, **1** 29 ff.; hypostatic union, **24** 392-394; **25** 376; moment of consecration, **6** 123, 147; person, **24** 394.
William Binham, and Wyclif, **20** 155, 158.

William de Bosco, chanc. of Oxford, **14** 3.
William of Burchester, mayor of Oxford, **14** 3 ff.
William of Champagne, archb. of Rheims, and Becket, **2** 109; and Ralph Niger, **2** 109 ff.
William of Champeaux, and Abelard, **12** 176-178.
William of Conches, **4** 5; **12** 161; *Tertia philosophia,* **11** 93; teaching of philosophy, **11** 77, 82.
William Courtenay, b. of London, and Wyclif, **20** 160.
William of Drogheda, **3** 102, 105, 106; *Summa aurea,* **7** 243; ecclesiastical courts, **6** 291.
William of Dunton, and St. Ives, **20** 86.
William of Flay, commentaries on Bible, **15** 95.
William Gray, b. of Ely, **16** 219.
William Hatteclyff, Cambridge, **24** 163.
William of Hothun, and Thomism, **4** 146.
William Jordaen, **21** 129 ff.
William of Lafford, comm. on Matthew, **15** 101, 102.
William of Liege, Trinity, **14** 111.
William Lowgton, Cambridge, **24** 162.
William Lynwood, *Provinciale,* **25** 130 ff.
William of Malmesbury, *De gestis regum Anglorum,* **16** 179; and council of Clermont, **3** 95, 99.
William de la Mare, and St. Thomas, **4** 147 ff.; **15** 137, 145.
William le Marshal, and Edward II, **21** 268, 269.
William Martin of Kemmes, and Edward II, **21** 270.
William of Moerbecke, *De coelo et mundo,* **3** 185; **5** 254; and *Metaphysics,* **13** 170 ff.; and *Posterior Analytics,* **24** 371-375; translations, **21** 215; and Aristotle, **12** 125, 133, 135; and St. Thomas, **24** 371-375.
William de Monte Laudano, on Clementines, **24** 291.
William of Newburgh, on Canticle of Canticles, **15** 100.
William of Ockham, *De sacramento altaris,* **9** 301; *Expositio aurea,* **24** 250 ff.; *In sent.,* **9** 301; *Summa totius logicae,* **9** 301-304; and Aristotle, **4** 100; and Duns Scotus, **20** 101 ff.; and Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 56; and Henry of Ghent, **10** 1; **20** 103; and Holcot, **20** 130, 131, 137, 139, 142; and Mark of Benevento, **24** 251; and Marsilius of Padua, **11** 63, 65, 66; and Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 197, 200, 242, 256, 264; **4** 119; and Richard of Campsall, **14** 6 ff.; **23** 305 ff.; **24** 250 ff., 255 ff., 259 ff.; and St. Thomas, **20** 103 ff.; being, **16** 17 ff.; cause and effect, **4** 121; conciliar theory, **19** 210; decadence of med. philosophy, **1** 3 ff.; distinction of reason, **20** 105 ff.; divine attributes, **20** 106; faith, **20** 102 ff.; meaning of "know", **24** 255 ff.; necessary being, **19** 85; nominalism, **20** 100; object and subject of science, **20** 98 ff.; plurality of forms, **10** 18; proofs of God's existence, **11** 45; scepticism, **1** 6; scientific truth, **5** 251; substance and quantity, **4** 113; theology, **20** 99 ff.; truth in philosophy and theology, **1** 4; unity of science, **20** 98 ff.; universals, **1** 3, 4; **20** 100; univocity, **16** 5, 17; *via moderna,* **20** 112.
William of Pagula, **24** 288 ff.; *Summa summarum,* **24** 290.
William of Perche, and Peter of Roissy, **5** 4.
William Petri de Godino, and Thomism, **4** 151.
William de Pykeward, Cambridge, **24** 162.
William of Rennes, usury, **1** 117, 121, 124, 142.
William of Rheims, archb. of Rheims, **4** 14, 16-18; and heresies, **9** 168.
William Rougham, Cambridge, **24** 163.
William, St., of Hirschau, **3** 11.
William of St. Amour, *De periculis temp. noviss.,* **6** 84; and St. Thomas, **24** 265.
William of St. Thierry, **10** 107; *De natura et dign. amoris,* **11** 299; and Abelard, **4** 4; and Greek sources, **9** 109, 128, 129; 12th cent. mysticism,

6 191; *sacramentum,* **10** 129; **20** 75.
William of Sherwood, **9** 58; **12** 143, 147-149; *Syncategoremata,* **3** 46-93; and Aristotle, **3** 48-50, 64, 67, 71, 88; and Boethius, **3** 79; and Priscian, **3** 68, 79, 84, 86, 87, 89, 90; predicates, **3** 48 ff.; *sophismata,* **3** 47 ff.; substantives, **3** 48 ff.
William Skelton, Cambridge, **24** 167.
William of Tyre, **9** 169, 170, 175, 177; **21** 245.
William of Vaurouillon, **10** 225-297; **11** 247-307; forms of name, **10** 225; *Comment. on Sentences,* **10** 225, 272, 287; Vademecum, **10** 225.
William of Warenne, **4** 86.
William of Weyarn, on Canticle of Canticles, **15** 106.
William of the White Hands. *See* William of Rheims.
William Wykeham, b. of Winchester, and John of Gaunt, **20** 160.
Willibald, St., missions, **17** 74, 78.
Willibrord, St., missions, **17** 68 ff.
Wilpert, Joseph, **3** 18, 21, 25, 27, 28.
Wimbledon. *See* Thomas Wimbledon.
Winnoc, St., **21** 303, 308.
Witelo, *De perspectiva,* **5** 264.
Wodham. *See* Adam Wodham.
Wolbero, abbot, **4** 13, 15.
Woodlock. *See* Henry Woodlock.
Workman, H. B., on Wyclif and John of Gaunt, **20** 159.
Wright, E. M., **23** 124.
Wright, Joseph, **23** 124.
Wright, Thomas, Old Eng. riddle, **20** 93.
Wulfréd, b. of Lichfield, **10** 104.
Wulfsige, b. of Sherborne, **10** 104.
Wyatt, A. J., Old Eng. riddle, **20** 93.
Wyclif. *See* John Wyclif.
Wykeham. *See* William Wykeham.
Wymbeldon, Wymbyldon, etc. *See* Thomas Wimbledon.
Wynk(?), and Holcot, **20** 138.

Xenocrates, soul, **10** 240.
Xenophanes, soul, **10** 247 ff.

Yazid II, caliph, and iconoclasm, **2** 129, 131.
Yvo. *See* Ivo of Chartres.

Zabarella, usury, **2** 20.
Zachary, pope, missions, **17** 78 ff.
Zachary of Besançon, **17** 9.
Zael ben Bischr, **16** 160.
Zaïdoun, Ibn, Arabic origins of courtly love, **6** 230-233.
Zanobi di Paolo d'Agnolo Perini, Mary legends, **15** 32.
Zanoni, Luigi, origin of heresy, **25** 32.
Zeno, **5** 76, 82; and John of Salisbury, **13** 77; and school of Edessa, **6** 243; soul, **10** 243.
Zilfredus de Placentia, Bologna, **16** 35, 36, 44.
Zimara, divine causality, **17** 195 ff.; efficient causality, **17** 192, 196.
Zimmer, Heinrich, myth, **18** 158 ff.
Zobayr, and Bagdad poets, **6** 234.

VII

SUBJECT INDEX

Details of the following articles have not been itemized in this section of the Index:

Bibliographica Gotica, Mossé, **12** 237-324; **15** 169-183; **19** 174-196.
Calendar of Curial Missal, Kennedy, **20** 113-126.
Calendar of feasts in Guy d'Orchelles, Kennedy, **1** 32-62.
Celtic transaltions of *Navigatio s. Brendani,* Selmer, **18** 150-151.
Color vocabulary, Edgerton, **25** 173-208.
Extravagantes in Simon of Bisignano, McLaughlin, **20** 167-176.
Germanic translations of *Navigatio s. Brendani,* Selmer, **18** 145-148.
Grammatical index of Old French Version ... *Vie s. Basille,* Denomy, **18** 111-115.
Mary Legends, Gripkey, **14** 9-47; **15** 14-46.
Middle English vocabulary in Cornish *Ordinalia,* Fowler, **23** 111-124.
Middle English vocabulary in *Cursor mundi,* Lamberts, **24** 219-232.
Proverbs, Scottish, Whiting, **11** 130-205; **13** 94-164.
Proverbs of Serlo of Winton, Friend, **16** 179-218.
Romance translations of *Navigatio s. Brendani,* Selmer, **18** 148-150.
Scriptural texts in *Piers Plowman,* Fuller, **23** 353-362.
Vocabulary of Jean de Meun in Translation of Boethius, Denomy, **16** 19-34.
Word Study of Nicole Oresme's *Du ciel et du monde,* Menut-Denomy, **5** 296-328.

Aaron, Herbert, **23** 149.
Abbasid rulers, and School of Bagdad, **6** 243.
Abbatial jurisdiction. *See* Fair of St. Ives.
Abomination, act of concupiscible appetite, **11** 284.
Abrégé Champenois, usury, **2** 6, 21.
Absolon's Hair, **12** 222-233.
Absolution, conditional, Peter Cantor, **11** 109.
Abstinence, Alan of Lille, **12** 33.
Abstractio mathematicorum, St. Thomas, **21** 188 ff.
Abstraction, Aristotle, **11** 245; Avempace and Abubacher, **11** 287 ff.; Duns Scotus, **10** 59, 63, 66; St. Thomas, **10** 63; **20** 8, 9, 27, 30-36; **21** 211-213, 219, 220, 222; **22** 258, 259, 261, 270, 279-282, 298; **23** 241, 251.
Abstraction of forms, **11** 297.
Abstraction with precision, St. Thomas, **25** 63, 64.
Academy of Armory, **8** 311.
Accident, and substance, **10** 272; variable, **11** 252.
Accidents, Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 177 ff.; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 204; Themistius, **20** 255 ff.; St. Thomas, **18** 183 ff.; of bread and wine, Peter of Roissy, **5** 14; and existence, Giles of Rome, **12** 85, 86.
Acclamation, **22** 20, 21, 23, 26.
Acedia (accidia), Alan of Lille, **12** 42; John Damascene, **11** 263.
Achos, John Damascene, **11** 263.
Acrostic on Roman venality, **23** 337.
Act, Aristotle, **10** 264; and potency, **11** 251; and Giles of Rome, **12** 63 ff.; and soul, **10** 250; species, **10** 250.
Actio unde vi, **15** 265.

Action, and interaction, **10** 292.
Actions, and soul, Gundissalinus, **2** 64, 65.
Actions. *See* Procedure.
Activity, immanent, St. Thomas; **4** 24; transitive, St. Thomas, **4** 23, 24.
Actors, St. Jerome, **11** 102; Peter Cantor, **11** 101.
Acts of Apostles, and St. Augustine, **8** 46, 47.
Acts of Council of Rheims, 1148, **14** 108, 109.
Acts of Pilate, **19** 69.
Acts of Thomas, **9** 5, 6.
Actuality, William of Auvergne, **8** 250-252.
Actus, St. Albert, **2** 227; Grosseteste, **11** 301.
Actus Sorbonicus, **1** 3.
Ad Eustochium, St. Jerome, **13** 67.
Ad Gebehardum Liber, Manegoldus, **13** 71.
Admiration, St. John Damascene, **11** 263.
Admonitio generalis, 789, **22** 356.
Adrian et Epictetus, **19** 55.
Adrian et Ritheus, **19** 56, 61, 66.
Adultery, Malory, **19** 109 ff.
Advent sermons, St. Bernard, **22** 214-231.
Adversus Jovinianum, St. Jerome, **10** 241; influence in 12th cent., **13** 70.
Adversus Patharenos, Hugh Etherian, **24** 13.
Adversus simoniacos, Card. Humbert, **20** 219.
Advisamenta, **11** 73.
Advocatio ecclesiae, **1** 134.
Advowson, **3** 104, 106, 107, 110, 114; **6** 267, 268, 274-276; **7** 262.
Aeneid, Vergil, **10** 286, 291 ff.; in Bernard Silvester, **24** 233-249; in Chaucer, **25** 148 ff.; and Dante, **13** 41-64; med. adaptations, **25** 149 ff.; med. redactions, **22** 136 ff.
Aestimatio, Gundissalinus, **2** 71, 80.
Aestimativa, Algazel, **11** 278.
Aeternitas et infinitas, **18** 128.
Aevum, eternity and time, **10** 237.
Affectio, St. Anselm, **4** 61-81.
Affections, St. Anselm, **4** 64-70; human, **11** 285.
Affirmationes incompactae, **15** 262.
ἀγαθόν, **6** 195.
Agent intelligence, Avicenna and origins of courtly love, **6** 249, 252-256; **7** 195-200.
Agent and patient, **10** 295.
Agnoscere characterem, St. Augustine, **14** 92.
Agriculture, Bernard Silvester, **24** 246; origin, Old English, **19** 62, 64.
Aiol, **19** 127.
Air, Anaximenes, **10** 246; active principle, **10** 248; and constitution of bodies, **11** 269 ff.
Albigensians, **25** 29 ff.; and Jaufré Rudel, **7** 159, 184; and origins of courtly love, **6** 194, 221 ff., 257, 259.
Aldhelm, Anglo-Saxon poem, **19** 21.
Alexandreis, Philippe Gauthier de Chatillon, **10** 232.
Algebra, Robert of Chester, **21** 185.
Al-Icharat wal Tanbihat, Arabic influences, **15** 153.
Allegoriae in Scripturam sacram, Rabanus Maurus, **24** 369.
Allegory, in Classics, **11** 87, 89, 90; St. Augustine, **24** 236; Bernard Silvester, **24** 234 ff.; med. use, **21** 179, 180; and poetry, Salutati, **22** 248, 249; Porphyry, **24** 236.
All Fools' Day, Peter Cantor, **11** 107.
All Saints, Boniface IV, **10** 147; date of feast, **10** 147 ff.; Gregory VII, **10** 147; origin of feast, **10** 147 ff.
Alliteration, med. Latin, **19** 18, 20; Middle English, **19** 16 ff.; Richard Rolle, **19** 16.
Almagest, Ptolemy, **10** 181.
Alms, **25** 112, 119; gift at death, **23** 368; and Knights Hospitallers, **24** 153; liturgical function, **23** 371; social function, **23** 371.
Altars, Arabic influence, **15** 147, 148.
Altercatio Hadriani, **19** 55, 56.
Altimetria, Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 112, 115.
Altruism, **18** 210 ff.
Alysoun, Middle Eng. poem, **24** 89.

Amalarian theory, Breviary of St. Clare, **14** 67; Franciscan Missal, **14** 68, 69; Haymo of Faversham, **14** 71; Lateran Missal, **14** 67-69; Missal of papal chapel, **14** 67; *Ordinarium* of Roman Curia, **14** 67-69; *Ordo* of the Lateran, **14** 67; Peter Cantor, **14** 67; Pontifical of the Roman Curia, **14** 69; Roman-German pontifical of Mainz, **14** 67.

Amars, and *fin' amors,* **7** 140, 145, 147; **13** 188, 197.

Ambiguity. *See* Equivocity.

Ambition, **11** 284.

Ambrosiaster, **4** 49; in *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 21.

Ambulatory, in wills and testaments, **23** 369.

Amercement, in Eng. law, **7** 279 ff.

Amicitia, and courtly love, **6** 186, 187.

Amor de louh. See *Amors de terra louhdana.*

Amor purus, and courtly love, **7** 148.

Amorality, of *fin' amors,* **7** 179; of courtly love, **15** 155.

Amors de terra louhdana, and Jaufré Rudel, **6** 176; **7** 157-166.

Amors. See *Fin' amors.*

An, William of Sherwood, **3** 89-92.

Anagoge, **22** 112, 120, 122-125, 127, 131.

Anagrams, Froissart, **25** 100-108.

Analogy, Cajetan, **23** 206 ff.; of being, Aristotle, **10** 74, 75; **11** 242, 245; St. Thomas, **10** 75, 83. 84, 92; between God and creatures, **23** 207-215; of causal relation, **23** 209, 214; of concept, Duns Scotus, **10** 83, 84; of divine names, St. Thomas, **16** 5 ff.; Henry of Harclay, **16** 4; of intrinsic attribution, **23** 210; of proportionality, **14** 130, 136, 137; **23** 206-215; St. Thomas, **1** 17, 20; **5** 45, 49, 50; **11** 23; **22** 263; **23** 206-215; **24** 303-322; Suarez, **23** 210; two-term and four-term, **23** 206, 211; within created being, **23** 211, 214, 215.

Anchorites, trials, **23** 295.

Ancient world, in Chaucer, **15** 107-136; **16** 152-156.

And, use in *Sir Orfeo,* **23** 141, 142.

Andalusian lyric and courtly love, **6** 176, 229; music and courtly love, **6** 229.

Angel, and body, **10** 255, 258 ff.; and dreams, **11** 276 ff.; goal, **10** 268; movement, Scotus, **10** 297; and soul, **10** 253, 255 ff., 269, 299 ff.

Angelology, in *Guthlac A.,* **23** 295, 299.

Angels, St. Albert, **22** 307, 323 ff.; St. Augustine, **9** 124 ff.; bad, St. Thomas, **4** 29; St. Bonaventure, **8** 185, 186; as causes of generation, **22** 332 ff.; as celestial movers, **22** 324 ff.; at Christ's tomb, **22** 351, 352; in church art, **4** 90 ff.; and consecration, **4** 90; creation, **10** 257, 265; and desire of God, **6** 216, 226; fallen, Old English, **19** 61; Gilbert of Poitiers, **22** 166; good, St. Thomas, **4** 29; Grosseteste, **3** 164; and *Guthlac A.,* **23** 295-297, 300; illumined by God, **22** 326; as intelligences, **22** 324, 326 ff.; mission, **22** 323; Nicole Oresme, **5** 261, 266; Philip the Chancellor, **24** 394; and philosophers, **22** 323 ff.; Pseudo-Dionysius, **10** 242; St. Thomas, **19** 82 ff.; veneration, **22** 332.

Anger, Alan of Lille, **12** 41, 42; St. John Damascene, **11** 263, 264; and revenge, **11** 285.

Anglo-Saxon, poetry, **15** 221-225; vocabulary, Minscheu, **24** 375-377.

Anglo-Saxons, liturgical practices, **4** 85 ff.; missions, **17** 68 ff.; routes to Rome, **2** 231.

Anima, Vaurouillon, **10** 235 ff.

Animal, definition, **10** 251; life, St. Thomas, **4** 24, 25; origin of term, **10** 234; and substance, **10** 234 ff.; in vision of Ezechiel, **10** 235.

Animalitas, **15** 257, 264.

Animals, Aristotle, **10** 246; Chaucer, **25** 367-372; St. John Damascene, **11** 264, 278; Vaurouillon, **11** 283; brute, **10** 240; cult, **8** 43 ff.; interior powers, Gundissalinus, **2** 71-83.

Animus, meanings, **10** 233, 234; origin of term, **10** 233.

Annales, Carolingian, **10** 222; *Domitiani,* **9** 235-295.

Annals, Luke Wadding, **2** 205; of Tigernach, **19** 130; of Waverley, **16** 179.
Annotatio de causa, Petrus de Palude, **11** 71.
Annotationes in Marcianum, John the Scot, **19** 139 ff.
Annual Easter Communion, **18** 267.
Annuario Pontificio, **9** 71 ff.
Anselmian argument, St. Thomas, **19** 14.
Anthropos, **10** 251, 252.
Antichrist, Campsall, **24** 253, 254, 257 ff.
Antifeminism, **13** 65, 80.
Antiope, Pacuvius, **20** 95.
Antiphons, **13** 249, 251.
Antiquities of the Jews, Josephus, **9** 131 ff.
Antisemitism, Gower and Bromyard, **19** 43 ff.
Anxiety (*agonia*), St. John Damascene, **11** 263.
Aphrodite, Platonian Eros, **6** 202.
Apocalypse of Paul, **24** 335-348.
Apocalypse of Peter, **24** 336, 342, 343.
Apocalypse of Thomas, **15** 186; **22** 195.
Apologeticus, Bernold, **13** 71.
Aporia, Aristotle, **11** 243, 244.
Apostolicon, **15** 251.
Apparatus Ecce vicit leo, papal powers, **19** 211.
Apparatus Ius naturale, Alanus, **19** 208, 209, 212, 218.
Apparent and existence, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 116-121.
Apparitions, **11** 275.
Appeals to Pope, England, **6** 270.
Appearances, natural, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 181 ff., 228-238.
Appetite, brute animals, **11** 264, 265; concupiscible, acts, **11** 283, 284; St. John Damascene, **11** 262; organ, **11** 283; Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 256; irascible, St. John Damascene, **11** 256, 262; organ, **11** 283; Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 256; acts, **11** 284, 285; lower, **11** 262; sensitive, **11** 283; and passions, **10** 292.
Appetitive powers, St. John Damascene, **11** 257, 262.
Appetitus, in courtly love, **6** 183.
Apponere, **15** 255.
Appositum, **15** 254.
Apprehension, St. Thomas, **1** 20.
Arabian origins of courtly love, **6** 228-260.
Arabian philosophers on love, **7** 208-228.
Arabian works and troubadours, **7** 206.
Arabic form of *Secreta secretorum,* **19** 38, 44 ff.
Arabic influences on troubadours, **15** 147-158.
Arabic learning in England, **10** 179 ff.
Arabic mysticism. *See* Mysticism, Arabic.
Arabic neoplatonism. *See* Philosophy, Arabic.
Arabic philosophy. *See* Philosophy, Arabic.
Arabs, and St. Bonaventure, **15** 7, 8.
Arbiter and judge, Eng. law, **7** 277.
Arbitrium, St. Anselm, **4** 64.
Archbishops, Irish, **7** 21 ff.; **8** 217 ff.
Archdeacon, **12** 177; Peter Cantor, **11** 108.
Archetype, and Platonic *nous,* **6** 196.
Archives, of Alexandria, **12** 3.
Arenga, **23** 30, 37 ff.
Argumentation, as discursive reasoning, **11** 298; as subject of logic, **23** 322, 323.
Arians, and Leo I, **1** 57.
Aristoteles latinus, **12** 151.
Arithmetic, and geometry, **10** 239.
Arithmetica, Boethius, **10** 232.
Arm, secular, England, **7** 243 ff.
Armenian rite of baptism, **9** 15.
Arms, of Gurdons, **15** 206.
Arnamagnean Collection, **21** 273 ff.; **23** 324.
Ars amatoria, Ovid, **10** 233.
Ars dictamina, **16** 179; and Abelard, **15** 50, 83.
Ars magna, Ramon Lull, **1** 4.
Ars minor, Donatus, **23** 4, 11-13.
Ars poetica, Horace, **6** 140.
Ars praedicandi, John of la Rochelle, **11** 282.
Ars versificatoria, Matthew of Vendôme, **23** 157.
Art, Byzantine, **2** 127 ff.; Christian, **2**

134 ff.; Egyptian, **3** 23-28; in England, **4** 85-96; mediaeval, **10** 215, 216; monks' role, **3** 6 ff.; profane, **2** 134, 136-139; square nimbus, **3** 15-45; St. Thomas, **17** 181.
Art de bien vivre et de bien mourir, L', Antoine Vérard, **15** 184, 187.
Arti minori, Florence, **18** 93-104.
Articles of the Barons, **25** 117.
Arts, and Moslems, **19** 39.
Arts of discourse, med., **23** 194-205; of poetry, handbook of rhetoric, **12** 225.
As a mydsomer rose, John Lydgate, **12** 229.
Ascension play, **23** 91.
Aseity, divine, Descartes, **4** 30, 31; **5** 39 ff.; St. Thomas, **5** 39-50.
Asharites, **19** 238, 244.
Ass, John Buridan, **16** 72.
Assize, **7** 271.
Assumption, in Old Norse, **9** 131-140; **23** 325 ff.; Pseudo-Jerome, **1** 60.
Assumptus-homo theory, **13** 259 ff.
Astrologers, punishment, **15** 16.
Astrology, 13th c., **23** 49; Chaucer, **14** 151; Vaurouillon, **10** 242, 243.
Astronomy, Al-Bitrûgî, **22** 308; Bernard Silvester, **24** 242; Ptolemy, **22** 308; study at Toledo, **10** 179.
Atomism, and Arabians, **4** 108; Daniel of Morley, **10** 194; Democritus, **10** 244; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 103, 105, 107 ff.
Attachment, writ, **3** 102, 104; **7** 241, 247 ff.
Attorney, Eng. law, **7** 282.
Augmentation, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 111 ff.
Augmentative power, St. John Damascene, **11** 262; the philosophers, **11** 268.
Augurs, Peter Cantor, **11** 101.
Augustinianism, and St. Augustine, **6** 53-61; and Dominicans, **4** 142, 143; and Henry of Ghent, **10** 1 ff.
Augustinians, office of St. Augustine, **13** 233, 234.
Aurora, Peter of Riga, **4** 9; **12** 223-226; **18** 140; **22** 199.
Avarice, Alan of Lille, **12** 43; William of Auvergne, **8** 261 ff.
Averroism, at Bologna, **16** 35, 36; St. Bonaventure, **15** 10, 11; and the *De amore,* **8** 108, 149; and double truth, **17** 234 ff.; Henry of Harclay, **19** 86, 87; John of Jandun, **17** 185 ff.; Latin, **2** 26; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 97 ff.; Pomponazzi, **17** 185; and rationalism, **18** 1 f.
Avicennism, Latin, **2** 25-27.
Axaris, **15** 268.
Ayenbite of Inwit, **22** 206.

Banou Odhrah, Bedouins and pure love, **6** 233; **7** 186, 189, 194.
Ballade des dames du temps jadis, **15** 49.
Ballades, Froissart, **8** 210.
Banking, at Florence, **18** 98; **24** 47, 51.
Baptism, St. Athanasius, **9** 10; St. Augustine, **9** 8, 9; St. Basil, **9** 7, 8; Cassiodorus, **9** 11; Cyril of Jerusalem, **9** 7, 11, 12; Eusebius, **9** 10; *Filia magistri,* **10** 139; Geoffrey of Poitiers, **10** 137; Guitmund of Aversa, **10** 118; Hugh of St. Cher, **10** 134, 139; Hugh of St. Victor, **10** 127; Huguccio, **10** 135; Master Ernaldus, **10** 135; Origen, **9** 9; Peter Cantor, **10** 136; Peter of Capua, **10** 134; Peter Lombard, **10** 129; Peter of Poitiers, **10** 132; Praepositinus, **10** 135; Pseudo-Alexander of Hales, **10** 140; Richard Fishacre, **10** 119, 139 ff.; Robert Courson, **10** 136; Sicard of Cremona, **10** 134; *Summa Lipsiensis,* **10** 134; Theodore of Mopsuestia, **9** 8; Theodoret of Cyrus, **9** 11; Urban III, **20** 48; William of Auxerre, **10** 138; as *actio,* **10** 132; administered by pagan, **14** 153-159; adult, **1** 63; Armenian rite, **9** 15; as character, **10** 120; conditional, Peter Cantor, **11** 109; and courtly love, **6** 188; and Eucharist, Berengar, **10** 110; and Good Shepherd, **9** 4 ff.; of heretics, St. Augustine, **9** 9; immersion, **10** 127; Jacobite rite, **9** 16; liturgy of St. James, **9** 14; Maronite rite, **9** 15; Naples liturgy, **9** 13; Nestorian

Baptism (*continued*)
rite, **9** 16; by pagan, St. Augustine, **14** 154; as *passio,* **10** 132; repetition, Alger of Liege, **20** 43; *sacramentum et res,* **10** 138 ff.; as seal, **9** 5; *Sphragis,* **9** 5 ff.; Syrian rite, 9 15; and *tinctio,* **10** 116; and Trinity, Alger of Liege, **20** 43; and virtues, Alan of Lille, **12** 35-37.
Baptisma ratum, Alger of Liege, **20** 47.
Baptismus, St. Augustine, **14** 83.
Baptistries, and Good Shepherd, **9** 1 ff.
Barbaricini, and Gregory I, **17** 51.
Baronial reform, England, **6** 296 ff.
Barons of Edward II, **21** 256 ff.
Barons' War, **15** 206-208.
Bartolists, **25** 143.
Bastardy, jurisdiction, **6** 269, 270.
Battle of Magh Rath, **19** 130.
Battle of Neville's Cross, Laurence Minot, **8** 307.
Beatific vision, **19** 239 ff.; St. Albert, **22** 32; John the Scot, **19** 240, 241; Nicole Oresme, **5** 266.
Beatitude, St. Augustine, **6** 8-12, 14, 19, 20, 27, 28, 46; **22** 115, 116; Giles of Rome, **18** 66, 67, 69; Isaac Israelita, **10** 289; John Buridan, **16** 81-83; William of Auvergne, 8 258, 259; William of Vaurouillon, **10** 259; and body, **10** 268; elements, **10** 268; goal of soul, **10** 259, 268, 289; image of glory, **10** 282; and powers of soul, **11** 298.
Beatitudes, Alan of Lille, **12** 56.
Beatus manuscripts, Arabic influences, **13** 147.
Beautiful, and courtly love, **6** 203, 212, 213, 215.
Beauty, Plotinian origins of courtly love, **6** 203, 211-213.
Being, Alexander of Hales, **24** 393, 394; Aristotle, **11** 230, 239-245; Averroes, **8** 78 ff.; Avicenna, **24** 320; Cajetan, **23** 207 ff.; Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 173 ff.; Henry of Ghent, **10** 7; **16** 14; Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 1-14; Hugh of St. Cher, **24** 393, 394; John of Jandun, **17** 190, 191; Philip the Chancellor, **24** 393, 394; Plato, **9** 114; Scotus, **10** 163-177; St. Thomas, **4** 29; **13** 223-225; **18** 176 ff.; William of Auxerre, **24** 393, 394; William of Ockham, **16** 17, 18; abstraction, St. Thomas, **22** 298; accident, Avicenna, **25** 65; accidental, St. Thomas, **20** 1-40; **24** 313; apprehension, St. Thomas, **22** 288, 289; chain of, **10** 271; common, Avicenna, **10** 78; community, St. Thomas, **22** 261-302; composition, St. Thomas, **22** 282-297, 301, 302; conceptualization, St. Thomas, **22** 298-302; created, St. Bonaventure, **8** 173-175; Maimonides, **13** 224; and created will, **11** 297; degrees, St. Thomas, **4** 23 ff.; and dependence, St. Bonaventure, **8** 175-177; diversity, St. Thomas, **22** 257-261, 265-302; and *ens* and *esse,* **10** 270; essential, St. Thomas, **20** 1-40; existence, St. Thomas, **23** 240-259; first effect, St. Thomas, **20** 36, 37; and form, St. Bonaventure, **8** 178-180; of God, St. Albert, **22** 27 ff.; indifference, Avicenna, **10** 92; infinite, Duns Scotus, **11** 24, 25, 28, 30, 44-61; intentional, **1** 13, 15 ff.; and knowledge, **11** 297; metaphysics of, Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 3 ff.; as object of intellect, **16** 2; Avicenna, **10** 43; Duns Scotus, and St. Thomas, **10** 24, 25, 35; William of Vaurouillon, **10** 290, 296 ff.; and *passiones,* **11** 250; primary, Duns Scotus, **11** 23, 30; quidditative, Duns Scotus, **11** 56; as subject of metaphysics, Peter of Auvergne, **16** 126 ff.; self-determination, St. Thomas, **22** 295-297, 301; soul and body, **10** 272 ff.; subject, St. Thomas, **20** 17-19; subsistent, St. Thomas, **22** 301, 302; substantial, St. Thomas, **24** 313; in time, St. Thomas, **22** 289-294, 297; and truth, St. Thomas, **1** 11-22; univocal, Duns Scotus, **11** 23; **16** 2 ff.
Beings, imaginary, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 241-253; of reason, Duns Scotus, **10** 87-89.
Bellerophon, **24** 384-387.
Benedictines, and missions, **17** 52 ff.
Benedictio agni, **25** 281.

Benefices, **1** 134-136; papal appointments, **25** 161.
Benefit of Clergy, England, **6** 279, 280; **7** 257.
Benevolence, and courtly love, **6** 187.
Beowulf, and riddle 28, **20** 97.
Bequest, land and borough custom, **23** 370; land and common law, **23** 370; land, in England, **23** 370; right of clergy, **23** 369; right of married women, **23** 369, 370; right of religious, **23** 369.
Bernhardi Leidsla. See Debate of Body and Soul.
Bestiaries, **10** 216; etymology, **15** 208.
Betha Brenainn, **18** 150.
Beverage, monastic, **15** 28; **17** 245 ff.; **18** 270 ff.
Bible, Greek versions, **7** 56; monastic writings, **15** 95-106; translations in England, **10** 99-101.
Bible des laies gens, **1** 150.
Biblica versificata. See Aurora.
Biblical world, in Chaucer, **15** 107-136; **16** 152-156.
Bibliographica gotica, **12** 237-324; **15** 169-183; **19** 174-196.
Biology, Firmicus Maternus, **10** 181.
Birds, senses, **10** 242; in Chaucer, **24** 381-384.
Bishop, election in Ireland, **8** 232, 233, 236; *sacramentum,* **10** 120; translation, **13** 221, 222.
Bishops, object of venality satire, **23** 335; role in politics under Edward II, **21** 247 ff.
Blasphemy, **14** 32, 39; **15** 18, 19, 25, 29.
Blessed Sacrament, devotion, **6** 122, 148 ff.
Blood, of Christians, **22** 77, 78, 83, 90; circulation, **11** 254; and emotions, **11** 286; Giles of Salerno, **10** 285; and soul, **10** 246.
Bodies, Democritus, **10** 246; celestial, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 191, 205; grades, **10** 284; kinds, **10** 243, 269.
Bodmin manumissions, **23** 99.
Body, Aristotle, **10** 251; capacity for life, **10** 252, 253; as cause of soul, Gundissalinus, **2** 61; glorified, **22** 340 ff.; St. Augustine, **11** 299; Richard Eliphat, **10** 297; human, **10** 243, 244, 284, 285; anger, **11** 283; Aristotle, **10** 248; and beatitude, **10** 268; corporeity, **10** 287; and dreams, **11** 276; end, **10** 252, 253, 285; members, **10** 286; Giles of Rome, **11** 268; Ovid, **10** 254; powers **11** 286, 287; Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 254, 255; mortality, Gundissalinus, **2** 62; power of angels, Alexander of Hales, **10** 255, 256; resurrection of the damned, **22** 340, 341, 353, 354; risen, Gundissalinus, **2** 103; and soul, St. Augustine, **6** 39-41; St. Thomas, **25** 63, 64; William of Vaurouillon, **10** 242, 264, 273, 283 ff.
Boece, and provencal *jovens,* **11** 1.
Bogomils, **25** 36, 37, 40 ff.
Boldness (*audacia*), **11** 285.
Bollandists, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **19** 251, 252.
Bon' amors. See *Fin' amors.*
Boni Homines, monastery, **23** 260-293.
Bonshommes. *See* Boni Homines.
Bonum salutare, Giles of Rome, **18** 65.
Book of Ballymote, **11** 233.
Book of the Duchess, sources, **25** 355-362.
Book of Lecan, **11** 233.
Book of Rights, **11** 233, 235.
Book of Vices and Virtues, **22** 206.
Books, censorship, **4** 1-22.
Brain, St. John Damascene, **11** 259; and common sense, **11** 271, 272; and imagination, **11** 273; and interior senses, **11** 275; and memory, **11** 279, 280; and movement, **11** 286; powers, **11** 281; Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 255; and soul, **11** 254, 255; and *vis aestimativa,* **11** 278.
Breath, power, **11** 282, 283; and soul, **10** 241; and William of Vaurouillon, **11** 283.
Brethren of Purity, *Encyclopedia,* **7** 208.
Breton, "Brutus sed non Brito", **10** 229; **11** 291.
Breton lay, **15** 206.

Breve. See Writ.
Breviarium extravagantium, Bernard of Pavia, **5** 16.
Breviary of Aberdeen, **19** 132.
Breviary of St. Clare, **14** 67, 70; **20** 118.
Breviary of St. Francis, **20** 118-126.
Brotherhood, pacts, **21** 18 ff.
Brut, Lawman, **10** 197-200.
Building, of churches, **21** 311; building rows, St. Ives, **20** 82, 83.
Buildings, monastic, Abelard, **18** 282; and rental policy at St. Ives, **20** 83, 84.
Bulesis, St. John Damascene, **11** 292.
Burial, ecclesiastical, **2** 2-4; **14** 38, 44; **15** 20, 44; privileges of Hospitallers, **24** 153.
Burning of books. *See* Censorship.
Bursa latini, **23** 6.
Business, trade and commerce, influence of Arabs, **6** 240.
Buying and selling on credit, **1** 117-120, 139.

Caelitus, **15** 235.
Caerimoniale vetustissimum. See *Ordinationes divini officii.*
Caesaropapism, **2** 135, 140, 142, 149.
Cáin Domnaig, **22** 356.
Calendar of Boni Homines, **23** 260-293.
Calendar of Curial missal, **20** 113-126.
Calendar, Dominican, **13** 249, 250.
Calendar of Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 32-62.
Calendar, 15th c. Flemish, **21** 296-303.
Calendars of saints, **14** 98 ff.; **17** 219-226; of Eng. saints, **16** 165-171.
Cannibalism, and first crusaders, **21** 224, 230 ff.
Canon law, criticism, **25** 137 ff.; doctrine of common good, **5** 136 ff.; in England, **25** 125-147; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 15; and Roman law, **25** 127; and theology, 12th c., **2** 116; and usury, **1** 81-147; **2** 1-22.
Canon Yeoman's Tale, **21** 197.
Canones Adamnani, **22** 357.
Canones Humberti, **20** 206 ff.
Canonical, procedure, **7** 243 ff.; sources in St. Peter Damian, **16** 176-178.
Canonists, training, **25** 127 ff.
Canonization, of St. Bridget, **18** 19 ff.
Canons, Cathedral, **3** 94-100; and marriage, **3** 94-100; **12** 188; regular, **3** 96, 99; **9** 176; **12** 178; **17** 245; of St. Victor, **11,** 83.
Canor, Richard Rolle, **19** 26.
Cansos, of troubadours, **7** 180.
Canterbury Tales, Chaucer, **13** 226-233; **17** 173 ff.; **19** 246-249; cook-host relationship, **17** 208, 209; earliest plan, **21** 202-210; pronouns of address, **21** 193-201.
Canticle of Canticles, monastic commentaries, **15** 98-100; Thomas of Perseigne, **10** 204-209.
Canticles, **13** 249, 251.
Canticum amoris, John of Hovedon, **19** 20; Richard Rolle, **19** 18.
Canticum beatae Mariae Virginis, Godfrey of St. Victor, **22** 93.
Capitulary on pagan baptism, **14** 156.
Cardinals and Pope, **20** 220 ff.
Carere signaculo, St. Augustine, **14** 94.
Carmelites, foundation, **19** 64, 65.
Carmen prosaicum, Richard Rolle, **19** 15-36.
Carmina Burana, **19** 219.
Carmina Gadelica, **19** 134.
Carolingian, missionary efforts, **17** 69 ff., 80 ff.; renaissance, **10** 222.
Carta Dominica, **22** 355.
Castitas et abstinentia, Andreas Capellanus, **8** 113-115.
Castle of Perseverance, **22** 146; **24** 141-152; date, **24** 150 ff.; intellectual quality, **24** 150; linguistic analysis, **24** 148 ff.; original content, **24** 145 ff.; place of origin, **24** 148 ff.; prosodic analysis, **24** 142 ff.; redactions, **24** 142 ff.; style, **24** 144, 145.
Casuistry, Peter Cantor, **11** 100.
Catalogus historico-criticus, Wanley, **24** 375, 376.
Catalogus sanctorum, Petrus de Natalibus, **8** 218.
Catalogus vetus, Merton College, **24** 380.
Catechesis Celtica, **22** 358.
Catechism, Maister of Oxford, **19** 56 ff.
Categoriae Aristotelis, Porphyry, **6** 198.

Categories, Nicholas of Autrecourt, 4 115, 116.
Catepanus, 15 234.
Cath Magh Mucruimhe, 19 130.
Cathars, 4 3; 9 167 ff.; 25 31, 35 ff., 47; origins of courtly love, 6 222-228; Peter Cantor, 11 106.
Catharsis of soul, Gregory of Nyssa, 7 70 ff.
Catholicon, John of Genoa, 23 4, 5, 12, 13.
Causa per se, causa per accidens, 9 29.
Causality, Averroes, 15 162; Peter of Auvergne, 15 159; celestial motion, 22 338 ff.; of God, Averroes, 17 193, 201 ff.; Gerard of Bologna, 17 194; Gregory of Rimini, 17 192, 193; Hervaeus Natalis, 17 194; John Baconthorpe, 17 194; John of Jandun, 17 185 ff.; Pomponazzi, 17 195; St. Thomas, 8 166; Thomas of Wilton, 17 194; Zimara, 17 195 ff.
Causation, Stoics, 5 80, 81.
Cause, Themistius, 20 291 ff.; William of Auvergne, 8 248; and effect, Nicholas of Autrecourt, 1 255-267; efficient, 10 271; 22 338; Avicenna, 15 159 ff., 165; of human soul, 10 263 ff.; Peter of Auvergne, 15 159 ff.; St. Thomas, 15 159, 167; efficient in God, 5 39; errant, Calcidius, 7 10; exemplar, 10 257; final of soul, 10 268, 269; formal of soul, 10 267; instrumental, 22 325; and knowledge, 10 263; material of soul, 10 263; material of theology, 18 63 ff.; and necessity, 11 267.
Causes, first, Peter of Auvergne, 16 125; formal and final, St. Thomas, 15 203; kinds, Themistius, 20 300 ff.; of knowledge, Thaddaeus of Parma, 16 45 ff.; secondary, Thomas of York, 15 225-233; series, Avicenna, 11 34.
Caution, Alan of Lille, 12 29.
Céle Dé (*Céli Dé*), 19 231; 22 357.
Celestial bodies, Gundissalinus, 2 40; Thaddaeus of Parma, 16 50 ff.
Celestial hierarchy, and origins of courtly love, 6 198.
Celestial motion, angels, 22 324 ff.; Kilwardby, 22 312; Oxford tradition, 22 312; St. Thomas, 22 312; and corruption, 22 340; movers, St. Albert, 22 312 ff.; spheres, motion, 22 316 ff.
Celtic influence and Round Table, 14 148, 149.
Celtic translations of *Navigatio s. Brendani,* 18 150, 151.
Cemeteries, Knights Hospitallers, 24 153.
Censorship of books, 2 109; 4 1-22; Abelard, 4 2 ff.; Berengar of Tours, 4 2; Gelasius I, 4 2; Gottschalk, 4 2; Innocent I, 4 2; Council of Nicaea, 4 2; Roscelin, 4 2; preventive, 4 2 ff.; repressive, 4 2 ff.
Centiloquium, Pierre de Cettona, 18 143.
Ceres, 22 332.
Certitude, Gundissalinus, 2 85.
Certitudo, Avicenna, 19 4; 20 26.
Cert Ríg Caisil, 11 233-238.
Chain of being, 10 271.
Champion des dames, Martin le Franc, 8 193.
Champions Portion. *See* Fled Bricend.
Chancery, med. Amalfi, 23 21-46.
Change, Aristotle, 11 267.
Chanson d'Antioche, 21 224, 225, 227.
Chanson de Jérusalem, 21 225.
Chanson de s. Foi, use of *jovens,* 11, 1.
Chanson de geste, Peter Cantor, 11 101.
Chaos, Calcidius, 7 6, 7.
Chapters. *See* Canons.
Chapters, Dominican, 4 139 ff.; Franciscan, 4 139 ff.
Character, St. Albert, 10 140 ff.; St. Augustine, 14 79-97; Duns Scotus, 10 143; Herbert of Auxerre, 10 137; John Damascene, 10 138; 14 79; John of Treviso, 10 138; Master Paganus, 10 133; Peter of Capua, 10 135; Pseudo-Denis, 14 79; St. Thomas, 10 141; Vincent of Beauvais, 10 138; William of Auxerre, 10 137; baptism, 10 120; Huguccio, 10 134; *definitio magistralis,* 10 137; *dominicus,* St. Augustine, 14 90, 92, 93; *Donati,* 14 89; and Holy Orders, 10 133; *imperatoris,* St. Augustine, 14 87, 95; *regius,* St. Augustine, 14 90; *sacramentum,* 10 131 ff.; and Trinity, 15 259.
Charactere carere, St. Augustine, 14 94.

Characterem legere, St. Augustine, **14** 94.
Charities, in med. Church, **25** 160-172.
Charity, Alan of Lille, **12** 31; St. Thomas, **3** 178, 179; and grace, **10** 282; source of knowledge, St. Bernard, **14** 150, 151; and origins of courtly love, **6** 188, 191; and will, **11** 256.
Chastising of God's Children, **21** 129-146.
Chastity, Alan of Lille, **12** 33.
Chateaux en Espaigne, **10** 227; **11** 275.
Chattels, bequest, **25** 113, 118-123; and dowry, **25** 115.
Chester Plays, **23** 104.
Childhood, mediaeval, **8** 193 ff.
Chimaera, **24** 384-387.
Chivalry, **25** 91 ff.; Malory, **22** 363 ff.
Choice (*electio*), **11** 301.
Chorepiscopus, Osbald, **17** 91.
Choristers' Lament, **8** 303.
Christendom, **22** 43 ff.
Christian, era, **22** 119, 122; fraternity, **22** 43-91; humanism, **3** 174 ff.; mysticism and courtly love, **6** 176, 188 ff., 197; philosopher, Duns Scotus, **11** 58; philosophy, **3** 178; society, St. Thomas, **6** 115 ff.
Christianity, Sussex, 7th c., **21** 312.
Christians, false, **22** 115, 122, 125, 127.
Christmas sermon, Gilbert of Poitiers, **23** 126-135.
Christological nihilism, **13** 255 ff.
Christology, Gerhoch of Reichersberg, **13** 27 ff.; Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 26-39.
Chronica, Helinandus Frigidus, **10** 231.
Chronica majora, Matthew Paris, **21** 43.
Chronica monasterii Cassinensis, Peter the Deacon, **24** 129.
Chronica, Nicholas Glassberger, **2** 207.
Chronicle of Ministers General of Franciscans, **2** 206, 210.
Chronicle, I, II, Ralph Niger, **2** 122, 123.
Chronicle of Tours, **15** 65, 66.
Chronicon, Antoninus of Florence, **8** 308.
Chronicon, Prosper, **19** 129.
Chronicon Scottorum, **10** 159; **19** 133.
Chronicon de genere et nepotibus s. Birgitte, Margaret Clausdotter, **18** 36.
Chronigraphia, Theophanes, **2** 132.
Chronologia Romanorum Pontificum, of St. Paul's Church, **9** 71.
Church, Christian, and historiography, **10** 220, 221; and Pope, **20** 213 ff.; Scotland, **13** 226-233; supremacy, **2** 134, 140; and Synagogue, **19** 37; and writs of prohibition, **6** 287 ff.
Church and State, **19** 197 ff.; Byzantine, **2** 134, 140, 142; England, **3** 101, 115, 116; **6** 261 ff.; **7** 229 ff.; and Edward II, **21** 247-271; 14th c. Florence, **21** 1-16; **24** 49.
Chy, tree, and Ark of Noah, **19** 55, 66 ff., 72; and Cross, **19** 55, 66 ff.
Cíos Ríogh Caisil Anallód, **11** 233.
Circumcision, *sacramentum,* **10** 115.
Circumspecte agatis, writ, **6** 262, 301 ff.
Circumspection, Alan of Lille, **12** 29.
Cistercians, privileges, **24** 153; *Statuta* on elevation of Host, **8** 93, 94.
Citation, method of early scholasticism, **8** 59-67.
Cities, origin, **19** 59, 60.
Civil law, and clerics, **24** 279 ff.; on usury, **1** 83-94, 100; **2** 10.
Civitas humana, in St. Thomas, **9** 46 ff.; in later thomism, **9** 20.
Claritudo, William of Auvergne, **8** 249.
Classical Writers, 11th c., **13** 245; use in M. Ages, **10** 206.
Classics, and Dante, **13** 57 ff.; in monasteries, **11** 84, 85; in school of Chartres, **11** 81; in 12th c. Paris school, **11** 84; study by nuns, **19** 48 ff.; in Victorine school, **11** 83.
Claustrales litterati, **15** 277.
Clementine constitutions, usury, **1** 133; **2** 3.
Clergy, education, **24** 263-302; Bromyard, **24** 283; Honorius III, **24** 279; Joannes Andreae, **24** 279, 284; Oldradus de Ponte Laudensis, **24** 281; training, **1** 64.
Clerics, criminous, **6** 279; military service, **9** 174; and usury, **2** 1-3.
Close rolls, **6** 265.
Codex Carolinus, **2** 147.
Codex encyclicus, **12** 7.
Codex Lamberti, and council of Clermont, **3** 95, 97, 99.

Cogitatio, Gundissalinus, **2** 88.
Cogitative sense, and imagination, **11** 275; and passive intellect, **11** 291.
Cognition, Gundissalinus, **2** 98; and intelligence, **11** 298.
Cognitive powers, St. John Damascene, **11** 257 ff.
Coins, in Old French literature, **19** 123-128.
Collectanea, Pseudo-Bede, **19** 56.
Collectanea in Epistolas, Peter Lombard, **11** 305 ff.
Collectanea in Psalmos, Peter Lombard **10** 281.
Collectanea sive flores, Pseudo-Bede, **15** 185.
Collectio Anselmo dedicata, **20** 221.
Collectio canonum, Deusdedit, **20** 206 ff.
Collectio canonum Fiscannensis, **22** 357.
Collectio Casinensis, and Gerhoch of Reichersberg, **12** 17.
Collectio Palatina, Marius Mercator, **12** 4, **10**.
Collectio Quesnelliana, **12** 5.
Collectio Sichardiana, **12** 10.
Collection in LXXIV titles, **20** 213.
Collection in CCCC chapters, **14** 157.
Collection in X parts and Hildebert of Lavardin, **17** 10.
Collections, canonical, 11th c., **16** 176-178.
Colloquial narrative, Chaucer, **19** 246-249.
Colonization, in M. Ages, **18** 50-60.
Color, Aristotle, **11** 269; Pythagoras, **10** 242; Scotus, **11** 258; and object, **10** 242; latin vocabulary, **25** 173-208.
Combat, judicial, England, **7** 266.
Commedia, Dante, **13** 41 ff.
Commendatio animae, **25** 280 ff.
Commentaria in Epist. I Cor., Stephen Langton, **6** 125, 135, 136; **8** 90.
Comment. Cantabrigiensis, sacraments, **16** 107.
Comment. in Danielem, St. Jerome, **20** 231.
Comment. in Ezechielem, St. Jerome, **6** 155, 168.
Comment. on Metaphysics, Peter of Auvergne, **15** 159-168.
Comment. in Psalmos, Peter Lombard, **11** 304.
Comment. on Physics, Siger of Brabant, **15** 159-168.
Comment. in Somnium Scipionis, Macrobius, **6** 194; **10** 237, 239, 242, 248; **11** 275 ff.
Comment. in symbolum, Rufinus, **8** 306.
Commentarium Atrebatense, and papal powers, **19** 214.
Commerce, trade and business, Arabic influence in West, **6** 240, 241.
Commodatum, **1** 101.
Commoditas, William of Auvergne, **8** 249.
Commodum, St. Anselm, **4** 64 ff.
Common being, Duns Scotus, **10** 64, 66, 69, 72-92; **11** 24, 31, 32, 38.
Common good, St. Albert, **5** 139; St. Augustine, **5** 130 ff.; St. Bonaventure, **5** 139; canon law, **5** 136; Greek philosophy, **5** 124; patristic literature, **5** 130; Roman law and philosophy, **5** 124 ff.; St. Thomas, **3** 180, 182, 183; **5** 123 ff.; **6** 62 ff.
Common law, and canon law, **25** 126 ff.; in England, **6** 264.
Common nature, Avicenna, **10** 89-91; Duns Scotus, **10** 89-91; **11** 245; St. Thomas, **21** 211-223.
Common sense. *See* Sense, common.
Commonweal, and reason, **23** 228, 229.
Commons, and King, **23** 218 ff.
Communion, under one species, **6** 132.
Comparative method. *See* History.
Compendium medicinae, Gilbertus Anglicus, **24** 162.
Compilatio prima, **1** 96; **24** 156, 157.
Compilatio Quaest. Theol., Martin of Fougères, **6** 129 ff.
Compilatio de usibus et consuetudinibus Andegaviae, usury, **2** 6.
Compilation de Bruxelles, **21** 225, 227.
Compilationes antiquae, **20** 167.
Complaint of the Black Knight, Lydgate, **8** 201.
Complexio, of bodies, **10** 243, 244; and elements, **10** 284.
Compline, Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 34.

Composite, accidents, **10** 271; bodies, **10** 284.
Composition, Boethius, **10** 271; of celestial bodies, John of Jandun, **17** 191; of created things, **10** 270, 271; of creatures, Giles of Rome, **12** 66; elements, **10** 284; simplicity, **10** 269; species, **10** 270, 271.
Concept, Duns Scotus, **10** 167, 269; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 194, 195; St. Thomas, **1** 18, 19; **21** 188 ff.
Conception, Immaculate, William of Vaurouillon, **10** 269.
Conciliar theories, **11** 62-76; **19** 197-218; **20** 214.
Concord, Alan of Lille, **12** 32.
Concretio, **15** 257, 267, 280.
Concubinage, and origin of courtly love, **6** 227.
Concupiscence, appetite, **11** 283, 284.
Condemnation of 1277, Robert Kilwardby, **19** 86.
Confessio, St. Patrick, **19** 130.
Confessio amantis, Gower, **19** 37, 247; **21** 203.
Confession, **14** 25, 33, 34, 39; **15** 28, 39, 41, 43, 44.
Confessional, Egbert, **14** 157.
Confessions, St. Augustine, **11** 299; **13** 233, 234; and Petrarch, **22** 241; meaning of vii, 9, 15, **8** 43-52.
Confusion, of hell, **22** 126; of iniquity, **22** 113-115, 119, 122, 125, 131, 133, 134.
Conjugal partnership, **13** 68, 70, 79.
Conscience, Alexander of Hales, **11** 305; St. Thomas, **11** 302; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 300 ff.; acts, **11** 302; of damned, **22** 354; etymology, **11** 302; and knowledge, **11** 305; meaning for St. Ambrose, **1** 74; meanings, **11** 302; and natural law, **11** 305, 306; operation, **11** 306; power, **11** 305; seat, **10** 232; **11** 302; and synderesis, **11** 305, 306.
Consciousness, St. Thomas, **25** 72-74, 82; and *conscientia,* **11** 302.
Consecration, Alger of Liege, **20** 61; St. Augustine, **14** 83; by contact, **6** 143, 144; Haymo of Faversham, **20** 114.
Consecration of church, **4** 52.
Consecration of elements, Peter of Roissy, **5** 8, 9; genuflecting, **6** 137; moment, **6** 121-150; separate, **6** 126 ff., 134, 136, 138, 150; single, **6** 130, 139 ff., 147; Stephen Langton, **8** 92, 93.
Consecration of oils, George, b. of Arabs, **9** 8.
Consensus theory of marriage, **15** 209; **17** 11.
Consequentiae, logical, **25** 261, 267 ff., 278 ff.
Conservation, and immortality, **10** 290, 291.
Conservatism of med. venality satirists, **23** 342, 343, 349, 350.
Consideratio, Gundissalinus, **2** 88.
Consolacion, vocabulary of Jean de Meun, **16** 19-34.
Consolatio philosophiae, in 14th c., **17** 209-214.
Consonant, latin usage, **22** 371.
Constancy, Alan of Lille, **12** 32.
Constitutions of Clarendon, **3** 104.
Constructions des vaisseaux du roy, **8** 313.
Consultation, writ, **3** 106; **6** 261; **7** 238 ff., 282.
Contemplation, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 57, 67; Gundissalinus, **2** 85, 101, 102; St. Thomas, **3** 181-183; and external occupations, **10** 274; kinds, **22** 124, 125; and origins of courtly love, **6** 203, 208, 210.
Contemplative life, Gregory I, **19** 28, 29.
Contempt, meaning, **11** 285.
Contemptus mundi, Bernard Morvalensis, **22** 108-135.
Continence, **13** 67; Alan of Lille, **12** 33; St. Ambrose, **1** 73; Andreas Capellanus, **8** 110-113; of religious, **17** 245; **18** 243 ff.
Contingency, Aristotle, **11** 47; Henry of Harclay, **19** 79 ff; Thaddaeus of Parma, **16** 53; St. Thomas, **21** 212, 216-221; of divine action *ad extra,* **11** 267; and divine necessity, **10** 267; and necessity, Aristotle, **14** 55 ff.

Contingent, definition, Aristotle, **11** 267.
Contingenter, William of Sherwood, **3** 73-75.
Contingents, future, Richard of Campsall, **24** 253 ff.
Continuatio, Averroes, **16** 67; St. Thomas, **25** 2, 3, 6, 7, 16, 25.
Continuum, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 206 ff.; Thomas Bradwardine, **4** 109.
Contra Celsum, Origen, **19** 41 ff.
Contra divinatores horoscopios, Nicole Oresme, **5** 241.
Contra Eunomium, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 63, 79, 80, 82.
Contra haereticos, Alan of Lille, **5** 14.
Contra Jovinianum, St. Jerome, **13** 243.
Contra judiciarios astronomos, Nicole Oresme, **5** 241.
Contra Julianum, St. John Chrysostom, **7** 66.
Contra Nicetum, Humbert, **20** 228.
Contra quatuor labyrinthos Francie, Walter of St. Victor, **22** 92.
Contract, and Anglo-Saxon will, **23** 368.
Contracts, *in fraudem usurarum,* **1** 112-144; and oaths, **6** 278; penalties for breach, **1** 140-143.
Contradiction, principle, **21** 220; **22** 261, 280.
Contrast, in *Sir Orfeo,* **23** 143 ff.
Controversy, methods of Wycliff, **20** 163, 164.
Contumacy, penalty, **7** 243, 244.
Conversae, **18** 252.
Conversi, **18** 258.
Conversio, and Eucharist, Berengar, **10** 110.
Conversion, St. Augustine, **6** 2, 3, 24, 49-51; of others, **22** 110, 134; of self, **22** 110, 114, 122, 124, 127, 129, 131, 134.
Convivio, Dante, **13** 41-64.
Cook, Chaucer, **17** 208, 209.
Cor meum eructavit, **18** 135 ff.
Corner-stone, biblical, **4** 43-60; in M. Ages, **4** 43-60.
Cornish place names, **23** 96-104.
Coronation, **22** 19, 22, 23, 26.
Corporalis nota, St. Augustine, **14** 85.
Corporate delict, **8** 1 ff.
Corporeality, meanings, **10** 258.
Corporeity, form, **10** 287.
Corpus, meaning in M. Ages, **8** 8, 9.
Corpus Codicum Islandicorum Medii Aevi, **9** 131.
Corpus hermeticum, Asclepius, **10** 232.
Corpus Juris Civilis, and usury, **1** 83 ff.
Correctorium, William de la Mare, **4** 147 ff.
Correctorium corruptorii, Jean Quidort, **15** 137.
Corruptibility, causes, **22** 341.
Corruption, and celestial motion, **22** 340; and generation, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 107 ff.
Cortesia, and *jovens,* **11** 3.
Cosmimetria, Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 110, 112, 115.
Cosmogonism, Daniel of Morley, **10** 179-196.
Cosmogony, 12th c., **16** 156-162.
Cosmology, Guillaume de Conches, **10** 179; influence of Calcidius, **10** 179; Vincent of Beauvais, **22** 209.
Cotus (Kotos), St. John Damascene, **11** 263, 264.
Council of Milan, 355, on Trinity, **1** 57.
Council of Paris, 1210, and Amabric of Bena, **6** 257.
Council of Rheims, 1049, and Round Table, **14** 143 ff.
Council of Toulouse, 1119, and Catharism, **6** 222.
Council of Tours, 1163, and Catharism, **6** 222.
Council of Trent, and sacramental character, **14** 79.
Counsel, Alan of Lille, **12** 52; choice, **11** 301.
Court, in cases of usury, **2** 12-22; borough, wills, **23** 370; common law, England, **23** 370; ecclesiastical, England, will, **23** 370; merchant, Florence, **24** 40; of Rome, venality satire, **23** 334 ff., 347, 348.

Courts, common law, **3** 101; ecclesiastical in England, **3** 101-116; **6** 261-313; **7** 229-290; **25** 110, 111, 114-123; Eng. secular, **25** 13; ecclesiastical, Florence, 14th c., **24** 51 ff., 81.
Courtesy, in *Squire's Tale,* **9** 189 ff., 215-230.
Courtly love, **3** 131, 134; **8** 189; **17** 178 ff.; **23** 158, 162; Andreas Capellanus, **25** 101; Malory, **22** 363; Richard Rolle, **19** 19; and Arabic influences, **15** 147-158; and *jois,* **13** 177-217; and *jovens,* **11** 1-22; origins, **6** 175-260; **7** 139-207; **8** 107-149; schools, **7** 139.
Coutumes d'Alais, usury, **1** 84; **2** 10.
Coutumes de Beauvaisis, usury, **1** 113, 114, 120; **2** 9, 21.
Coutumes de Tourraine-Anjou, usury, **2** 6, 21.
Creation, St. Albert, **22** 34; Aristotle, **11** 245; St. Augustine, **9** 122 ff.; Avicenna, **14** 49; Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 55; Henry of Ghent, **10** 9; Moslem theologians, **17** 188; Philoponus, **17** 188; Plato, **5** 88; **7** 2 ff.; Plotinus, **5** 91 ff.; act, **25** 262 ff., 271 ff.; and courtly love, **6** 215; of form and matter, St. Augustine, **6** 33; history of idea, St. Thomas, **8** 159, 162, 166; goal, **10** 268; and God, **25** 262 ff., 271 ff.; nature, St. Augustine, **6** 32-35; in Old English, **19** 57, 58; of soul, 10 260, 261, 264, 265.
Creative force, and logos, **5** 78, 79.
Creatures, Boethius, **10** 271; St. John Damascene, **10** 290, 291; and God, **10** 268, 278; mutability, St. Augustine, **6** 32, 33; nature, Robert of Melun, **14** 130 ff.; order, **10** 289; and Trinity, **10** 278; vestiges and images, St. Bonaventure, **15** 12.
Credit buying and selling, **1** 117-120, 139.
Creed, introduction of *judicare,* **8** 303-309.
Cross, and chy tree, **19** 66 ff.; triumphal, **4** 85-96; veneration, **4** 87 ff.
Crucifix. *See* Cross.
Crusade, first, **21** 224-246; as punishment for sin and crime, **9** 170; Ralph Niger, **2** 120; third, **9** 162--188.
Crusades, **9** 162-188; and Constantinople, **22** 48 ff.; criticism, **9** 162-188; and East-West cultural relations, **6** 240; and monks, **9** 176, 177; and poor, **9** 177, 178; and serfs, **9** 178; and women, **9** 177.
Crusaders, **9** 164 ff.; absolution, **11** 109; and Christian fraternity, **22** 43-91.
Culdees. *See* Célé Dé.
Culpability, John Buridan, **16** 74 ff.
Cum Christus, **19** 204, 205, 215, 216.
Cum ex eo, Boniface VIII, **24** 263-302.
Cur Deus Homo, St. Anselm, **10** 269.
Cur mundus militat?, **12** 228.
Cura Pastoralis, St. Gregory and Alfred the Great, **10** 93 ff.; **11** 113.
Curia regis rolls, **3** 103; **7** 230.
Curial missal, calendar, **20** 119-126. *See* Ordo of the Roman Curia.
Cursed monk, Chaucer, **24** 127-140.
Cursor mundi, **10** 210; Noah story, **24** 217-232.
Custom, **18** 266; in Eng. law, **6** 286.
Customal, of Boni Homines, **23** 260-293.
Customs, Cluny, **4** 86; Farfa, **4** 86.
Cwide, **23** 368, 369.
Cycle plays, **23** 91.

Damages, Eng. law, **7** 281.
Damned, punishment, **22** 342; remorse of conscience, **22** 354; resurrection, **22** 340, 341.
Damnum emergens, and usury, **1** 132, 145, 146.
Dancers, Peter Cantor, **11** 101.
Danes, invasion, **21** 304.
Darrein presentment, assize, **7** 271.
Dator formarum, and Bodies, **10** 243.
Daughters of God, *Castle of Perseverance,* **24** 142 ff.
Davus, **15** 270.
Day, in *Troilus et Criseyde,* **22** 366-370.
De advocatione, writ. *See* Advowson.

De amore, Andreas Capellanus, **6** 177; **7** 184, 185; **8** 107-149, 300, 301.
De amore Dei, Pseudo-Bernard, **11** 299.
De angelica hier., Pseudo-Dionysius, **10** 242, 245; **11** 295.
De anima, St. Albert, **16** 57 ff.
De anima, Aristotle, **2** 223 ff.; **10** 236, 240, 246, 257, 271, 285 ff.; **11** 251, 261, 267, 271, 273, 288, 289, 293 ff.
De anima, Avicenna, **11** 271 ff., 275, 277 ff., 285.
De anima, Cassiodorus, **10** 235, 260, 290.
De anima, Gundissalinus, **2** 23-103; sources, **2** 23-27.
De anima libri tres, St. Albert, **10** 249.
De anima et resurrectione, Gregory of Nyssa, **20** 61-63, 65, 66, 71, 72, 74.
De animalibus, St. Albert, **11** 288.
De arte honeste amandi. See *De amore.*
De arte praedicatoria, Alan of Lille, **18** 141.
De arte prosayca, etc., John of Garland, **23** 197 ff.
De baptismo, St. Bernard, **22** 227.
De baptismo, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 71, 78.
De baptismo parvulorum, St. Augustine, **11** 303 ff.
De beatitudinibus, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 55, 60, 61, 63, 67, 68, 70, 71, 74, 75, 78, 79.
De bono et malo, William of Auvergne, **8** 245-299; *Tractatus secundus,* **16** 219-271.
De bono mortis, St. Ambrose, **13** 226.
De casibus virorum illustrium, Boccaccio, **22** 145.
De casu diaboli, St. Anselm, **10** 269.
De catallis et debitis, writ, **6** 277-279.
De causa Dei, Thomas Bradwardine, **10** 187.
De causis, Al-farabi, **10** 237, 296.
De causis universitatis, **16** 58.
De coelo et mundo, Aristotle, **10** 252; Gerard of Cremona, **10** 180 ff.; William of Moerbecke, **3** 185; med. Latin versions, **5** 253, 254.
De civitate Dei, St. Augustine, **10** 265, 292, 293, 295; **11** 298 ff.; and St. Thomas More, **25** 140.
De coitu, Constantinus Africanus, **24** 127, 134 ff.
De concordia gratiae et liberi arbitrii, St. Anselm, **11** 251.
De configuratione qualitatum, Nicole Oresme, **5** 250, 251.
De consideratione, St. Bernard, **10** 287.
De consolatione philosophiae, Boethius, **10** 238, 291; **11** 260, 263, 294; **23** 49, 233; Chaucer's translation, **17** 183, 184; Jean de Meun's translation, **14** 165-275; **16** 19-34.
De contemptu mundi, Bernard of Morval, **22** 108-135; **23** 350.
De contemptu mundi, Innocent III, **22** 108.
De correptione et gratia, St. Augustine, **11** 264.
De cursu, writs, **6** 267-269.
De diffamatione, writ, **6** 281, 282.
De differentia animae et spiritus, Costa-ben-Luca, **2** 36 ff.; **10** 239; **11** 273, 381.
De differentiis topicis, Boethius, **9** 62; **12** 144, 150.
De diligendo Deo, Pseudo-Augustine, **10** 268.
De discretione animae, spiritus et mentis, Gilbert of Poitiers, **22** 148-191.
De divinatione, Cicero, and Euripedean Antiope, **20** 94, 95, 97.
De divinis nominibus, Pseudo-Dionysius, **10** 248, 271, 294; **11** 250.
De divisione naturae, John the Scot, and Neoplatonism, **6** 199, 200.
De docta ignorantia, Nicholas of Cusa, **25** 255.
De dogmaticis ecclesiasticis, Grosseteste, **6** 156.
De eccl. dogmatibus, Gennadius, **10** 244, 258, 263, 274.
De elementis, Galen, **10** 286.
De esse et essentia, Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 3 ff.
De essenciis, Hermann of Carinthia, **10** 189; **16** 160.

De fide orthodoxa, St. John Damascene, **10** 275, 290 ff., 297; **11** 256 ff., 279, 283, 292, 301 ff.
De Gen. ad litteram, St. Auugstine, **10** 259, 264, 279, 292, 295, 296.
De gen. animal., Aristotle, **10** 236, 244, 246, 274, 284.
De generibus et speciebus, Abelard, **9** 56.
De gestis regum anglorum, William of Malmesbury, **16** 179.
De gratia et libero arbitrio, St. Bernard, **11** 266, 267, 304.
De hominis opificio, Gregory of Nyssa, **6** 152, 156, 157, 168, 170, 171, 173; **7** 56-58, 60-62, 65, 67-69, 72, 74.
De hominis structura, **6** 156, 157, 165, 169.
De humana natura, Galienus (Galen), **23** 56.
De inchoatione formarum, Robert Grosseteste, **6** 153, 159.
De infantibus, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 60, 61.
De intellectu et intellecto, Alexander of Aphrodisias, **11** 288 ff.
De intelligentiis, Pseudo-Avicenna, **10** 253; **11** 261.
De interpretatione, Aristotle, **11** 267.
De interpretationibus Hebraeorum nominum, Ralph Niger, **2** 120.
De laboribus Herculis, Salutati, **22** 242 ff., 250.
De laico feodo. See Lay fee.
De laudibus crucis, Rabanus Maurus, **4** 90.
De laudibus Virginis, St. Bernard, **21** 293.
De legibus, Bracton, **6** 261 ff.; **7** 229 ff.
De legibus, Glanvill, **3** 103; **6** 264.
De libero arbitrio, St. Anselm, **11** 264, 266.
De libero arbitrio, St. Augustine, **11** 303 ff.
De libero arbitrio, St. Bernard, **11** 264-266.
De memoria et remin., Al-farabi, **11** 281.
De memoria et remin., Aristotle, **11** 279, 280.
De memoria et remin., Averroes, **11** 270.
De metrica arte, Bede, **9** 141, 142.
De mortuis, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 63.
De motu cordis, Alfred of Sareshel (Alfredus Anglicus), **2** 30; **10** 256 ff.
De motu cordis, Avicebron, **10** 253.
De mundi universitate, Bernard Silvester, **10** 189.
De mutationibus monetarum, Nicole Oresme, **5** 242, 244.
De mysteriis, St. Ambrose, **9** 12.
De natura et dignitate amoris, William of St. Thierry, **11** 299.
De natura hominis, Nemesius, **10** 258, 273, 279 ff., 291 ff.; translations, **25** 211 ff.
De natura rerum, Alexander Neckam, **25** 367.
De nugis curialium, Walter Map, **13** 79, 80.
De nuptiis Philologicae et Mercurii, Martianus Capella, **6** 161; **16** 172.
De nutrimento, St. Albert, **10** 245.
De officiis, St. Ambrose, **1** 63-80.
De officiis, Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 31 ff.
De officiis, Isidore of Seville, **1** 25.
De opere astrolapsus, Adelard of Bath, **10** 187.
De opere monachorum, St. Augustine, **12** 207.
De oratione dominica, St. John Chrysostom, **7** 66.
De ordinando pontifice auctor Gallicus, **15** 236, 239.
De ordinationibus a Formoso papa factis, Auxilius, **13** 219 ff.
De ornatu spiritualis desponsationis, Gerard Groote, **21** 129 ff.
De ornatu spiritualium nuptiarum, William Jordaen, **21** 129 ff.
De ortu scientiarum, al-Farabi, **10** 182-184; **17** 113.
De pace habenda, writ, **6** 266.
De paupertate spirituali, William of Auvergne, **16** 219.
De perfecta christiani forma, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 58, 68.
De perspectiva, Witelo, **5** 264.
De philosophia mundi, Guillaume de Conches, **16** 156, 157.

De Phyllide et Flora, 23 155 ff.
De poenitentia, St. Ambrose, 15 80.
De pomo, Pseudo-Aristotle, **10** 244.
De potentiis animae, Pseudo-Thomas, **11** 248 ff., 272 ff.; authorship, **11** 248, 249.
De potestate imperatoris et papae, Antonius de Rozzellis, **11** 70.
De potestate regia et papali, Jean Quidort, **15** 137.
De potestate summi pontificis et concilii, Joannes of Podeo, **11** 69.
De praecepto, writs, **6** 267-269.
De praeparatione cordis, Thomas of Perseigne, **10** 204 ff.
De praestigiis fortunae, Peter of Blois, **4** 16.
De probatione spirituum, Gerson, **18** 44, 45.
De processione mundi, Gundissalinus, **2** 25; **16** 159, 160.
De processione s. Spiritus, St. Anselm, **6** 153, 160.
De professione Christiana, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 79.
De pulsibus, Aegidius of Salerno, 10 285; **11** 268.
De pulsuum usu, Galen, **10** 286.
De quatuor festivitatibus B.M.V., Ralph Niger, **2** 120.
De XV stellis, Hermes, 23 72.
De re militari, Ralph Niger, **2** 110 ff.; **9** 165 ff.
De regimine principum, Hoccleve, **18** 32.
De reprobatione, Andreas Capellanus, **8** 125-149.
De republica, Cicero, and Neoplatonism, **6** 198.
De sacramentis, St. Ambrose, **8** 302; **9** 12.
De sacramentis, Hugh of St. Victor, **6** 162; **10** 280; **11** 300; **17** 113.
De sacramentis, Peter Cantor, **7** 293.
De sacramento altaris, Ockham, **9** 301.
De sacro altaris mysterio, Innocent III, **2** 206; **5** 6 ff.; **6** 125, 133 ff.
De saeculo et religione, Salutati, **22** 255.
De s. Romana Ecclesia, Humbert, **20** 206-238.
De schematibus et tropis, Bede, **9** 141-150.
De scientiis, al-Farabi, **17** 113.
De sensu communi, Pseudo-Albert, **11** 248 ff.
De sensu communi, Pseudo-Thomas, **11** 248 ff., 271 ff.
De sensu et sensato, Averroes, **10** 180; **11** 270.
De sensu et sensibili, Aristotle, **11** 269.
De simoniaca heresi, 15 233-242.
De somno et vigilia, St. Albert, **10** 242.
De somno et vigilia, Averroes, **11** 297.
De soph. elench., Aristotle, **10** 271; **11** 261.
De speculo adurenti, **10** 180.
De spiritu et anima, Alcher of Clairvaux, **22** 169.
De spiritu et anima, Pseudo-Augustine, **10** 253, 255, 258, 260-262, 269, 274, 280, 286, 293, 296; **11** 251, 254 ff., 275 ff., 292, 298 ff.; on soul, **10** 2, 3.
De Spiritu Sancto, St. Jerome, **10** 275.
De statu causarum, Robert Grosseteste, **3** 166 ff.
De statu et planctu ecclesiae, Alvarus Pelagius, **11** 66.
De syllogismo hypothetico, Boethius, **12** 145.
De synodis, Hilary of Poitiers, **10** 276.
De tempore, of pre-Haymonian missal, **20** 114.
De transgressione, writ. *See* Trespass.
De Trinitate, Alcuin, **1** 58.
De Trinitate, St. Augustine, **10** 231 ff.; **11** 250 ff.
De Trinitate, Hilary of Poitiers, **10** 276 ff.
De Trinitate, William of Auvergne, **15** 227.
De tyranno, Salutati, **22** 255.
De unica forma omnium, Robert Grosseteste, **3** 161.
De unitate, Gundissalinus, **2** 25.
De unitate et Trinitate, Abelard, **12** 192.
De universo, Rabanus Maurus, **11** 207, 208.
De universo, William of Auvergne, **15** 227.
De varietate, Haymo, **11** 262 ff.
De videndo Deum, St. Augustine, **11** 298.

De virginitate, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 55, 59, 60, 67, 70, 71, 75, 77, 83.
De viribus illustribus Cassinensibus, Peter the Deacon, **24** 129.
De virtute sermonis, Campsall, **23** 307, 314, 319, 320.
De virtutibus et de vitiis et de donis Spiritus Sancti, Alan of Lille, **12** 20-56.
De vita et moribus clericorum, St. Augustine, **12** 207.
De vita Moysis, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 69, 75, 81, 82.
De vulgari eloquentia, Dante, **13** 41, 45, 51, 60, 63.
Deaconess, **17** 245, 264 ff.; **18** 252 ff.
Deadly sins, **8** 305.
Dean of Arches, **6** 282.
Deans, rural, **21** 296.
Death, and Albigensians, **6** 226.
Débat dou cheval et dou levrier, Froissart, **8** 198.
Débat du clerc et du chevalier, **23** 157.
Debates, between Jews and Christians, **19** 42, 43.
Debellation, St. Thomas More, **25** 132, 145, 146.
Debts, jurisdiction, **6** 277-279; structure at St. Ives, **20** 90.
Decameron, Boccaccio, **18** 93.
Deception, and dreams, **11** 276.
Declarationes, William de la Mare, **4** 147 ff.
Decor, William of Auvergne, **8** 268, 269.
Decree of Justinian and school of Edessa, **6** 243.
Decretals of Gregory IX, **20** 167; dowry, **25** 110.
Decretists, conciliar theories, **19** 197-218.
Decretum, Burchard, **15** 233; **16** 177, 178.
Decretum, Gratian, **13** 71; *Cum ad verum,* **20** 184; dowry, **25** 109; *Duae,* and St. Thomas, **6** 103 ff.; *Duo sunt quippe,* **20** 184, 193, 200; *Si habes,* **8** 20; *Si imperator,* **20** 184; widow, **25** 11; and Robert Courson, **7** 291.
Decretum, Yvo of Chartres, **13** 71; **20** 213; marriage, **3** 94.
Decretum Dei fuit, marriage, **17** 9 ff.
Dedication of church, **9** 158; **11** 206 ff.; Peter of Roissy, **5** 7; in Ireland, **7** 33 ff.; **8** 231; **10** 149; Old Norse homily, **11** 206-218.
Deeds of land at Denton, **21** 306.
Defensiones, Torquemada, **18** 47, 48.
Defensor, liber scintillarum, **13** 244.
Defensor pacis, authorship, **11** 63, 65, 66.
Defensorium, Adam Easton, **18** 42, 43.
Definition, Vaurouillon, **10** 232, 249 ff.; and demonstration, Themistius, **20** 292 ff.; St. Anselm, **4** 61 ff.
Degradation, of clerics, **2** 2.
Deisis, **8** 302.
Delectabile, William of Auvergne, **8** 249.
Delere baptismum, St. Augustine, **14** 95.
Delere titulum, St. Augustine, **14** 93, 95.
Demiurge, Plato, **7** 2 ff.; and Catharists creation, **6** 225.
Demon, in Old English poetry, **23** 295, 296, 303.
Demonology, and Guthlac A., **23** 295.
Demons, Aristotle, **18** 12 ff.
Demonstration, Duns Scotus, **10** 71, 177; Themistius, **20** 245 ff.; elements, **20** 263 ff.; **23** 310, 317.
Denunciation of excommunicates, **24** 157.
Deponere titulum, St. Augustine, **14** 93.
Deport, and troubadour *jois,* **13** 187, 192.
Deposition of clerics, **2** 2, 3.
Desinit, William of Sherwood, **3** 75-78.
Desire, appetite, **11** 283, 284; and essence of courtly love, **6** 185, 203, 208, 213, 229, 234, 238, 239; **7** 142.
Despair, meaning, **11** 285.
Destruction of Dind Rig, **19** 130.
Determinatio dimuens, **16** 7.
Determinism, **16** 72 ff.; Thaddeus of Parma, **16** 50 ff.
Deus Anglois, **19** 127.
Deus est esse tantum, St. Thomas, **5** 44.
Deus non vult, third crusade, **9** 162-188.

Deus qui, prayer form, **25** 281 ff.
Devil, as art critic, **14** 12, 32, 37; **15** 19, 21, 41; as confessor, **15** 45; as cook, **14** 42; and dreams **11** 276, 277; as heretic, **20** 70; as host, **15** 21, 45; his knowledge, **22** 352; natural greatness, **10** 294; pacts with, **14** 19, 31, 37; **15** 36; **21** 23 ff.; passibility, **10** 292 ff.; as plaintiff, **14** 33; pride and suffering, **10** 294; punishment, **10** 294; as servant, **14** 17, 25, 30, 37, 45; **15** 22, 23, 40; as tempter, **14** 21, 40, 41; **15** 18, 23, 36, 37, 40, 42.
Devils, colours, **21** 21; disguises, **21** 21 ff.; foreknowledge, **21** 22 ff.; hunting, **21** 21 ff.; intuitive powers, **21** 23 ff.; motivations for earthly visits, **21** 23 ff.; punctilio of, **21** 31 ff.
Devotional literature, **25** 280 ff.
Dialect, in Old French *Vie s. Barbe,* **1** 151-156; in *Vie s. Basille,* **18** 111-115.
Dialectic, Aristotle, **11** 243, 244; at Paris, **12** 176; Plato, **11** 245.
Dialectica, Adam du Petit-Pont, **12** 143.
Dialecticians, and St. Albert, **15** 202.
Dialecticos, **3** 47.
Dialectics, 12th c., **9** 62, 63; and Berengar of Tours, **10** 110; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 102 ff.; and revelation, **4** 61 ff.; and theology, **1** 26; **4** 3, 10.
Dialogue concerning Tyndale, St. Thomas More, **25** 145.
Dialogues, St. Gregory, **10** 293 ff.; **11** 276; **18** 264, 284.
Dialogues, Hugh of Amiens, **4** 12.
Dialogues, in Old Norse literature, **21** 274 ff.
Dialogus, William of Ockham, **11** 65, 66.
Dialogus miraculorum, Caesarius of Heisterbach, **15** 33.
Dialogus Ratii, Everard of Ypres, **17** 143 ff.
Dialogus de Scaccario, usury, **2** 7, 22.
Diana, **22** 332.
Diapenthe, **10** 238.
Diaphanum, possible intellect, **11** 295.
Diatesseron, spheres, **10** 238.
Dice-makers, Peter Cantor, **11** 102.
Dicta Anselmi, **4** 82.
Dicta septem sapientum, **16** 164.
Defensiones, Torquemada, **18** 47, 48.
Dictamen, **23** 197, 199 ff.; treatises on, **23** 5, 6.
Dictatus papae, **20** 207 ff.
Dictionarium seu repertorium morale, Pierre Bersuire, **24** 90.
Dictionarium Saxonico-Latino-Anglicum, William Somner, **24** 377-379.
Didascalicon, Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 107, 109, 110, 113.
Didaskalikos, Albinus, **25** 348.
Dido-Aeneas story, Chaucer, **25** 148-159.
Dies Dominica, **22** 355-361.
Dietary, Lydgate, **17** 227.
Differences, Nicholas Boneti, **11** 271.
Differentia, being, Aristotle, **22** 273, 281; St. Thomas, **22** 302; specific, St. Thomas, **22** 266, 273-281.
Difficulties, and irascible appetite, **11** 285.
Digesta septem in Heptaticum, Ralph Niger, **2** 117, 118.
Digestion, and external senses, **10** 274.
Dignitas humanae naturae, **22** 108, 116.
Dignity of life with pagans, **13** 85.
Dignity of man, St. Thomas, **3** 179.
Dilection, and *amor,* **11** 284.
Diocesan organization, in England, **17** 55 ff.; in Ireland, **8** 217-244.
Dionysiana, and St. Peter Damian, **16** 177.
Discernment, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 257.
Disciplina, as learning, **11** 280.
Disciplina clericalis, Petrus Alphonsus, **19** 45.
Discourse, arts, med., **23** 194-205; characteristics, Salutati, **22** 244 ff.
Discretio, St. Bridget, **18** 41, 42, 45, 46.
Dislike, concupiscible appetite, **11** 284.
Displeasure, concupiscible appetite, **11** 284.
Disputationes, in med. schools, **23** 196 ff.; at Oxford, **24** 153 ff.
Disputationes, Simon of Tournai, **6** 126, 128, 129, 131, 148; **12** 156.
Dissemblance, St. Augustine, **9** 121-128; St. Bernard, **9** 128-130; Plotinus, **9** 117-121.

Disticha, Cato, **10** 209-215, 233; **11** 276; **16** 164; Christianization, **19** 157-173; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 243; and Remigius of Auxerre, **19** 145, 148.
Distigius, **23** 7.
Distinction, creatures, **10** 270, 271; formal, Scotus, **19** 12, 13; formal, Vaurouillon, **10** 273, 274; formal of soul and powers, **11** 250; real, **11** 250; of reason, William of Ockham, **20** 105, 106.
Distinctiones dict. theol., Alan of Lille, **24** 369.
Distinctiones Monacenses, and papal power, **19** 201.
Dit dou vergier, and Chaucer, **25** 355 ff.
Dit du bleu chevalier, Froissart, **8** 201.
Dit du florin, Le, Froissart, **8** 206 ff.
Dittié de la flour margherite, Froissart, **25** 105.
Diversity, St. Thomas, **22** 257.
Dives, and pains of hell, **10** 293; and synderesis, **11** 304.
Divinarum institutionum libri, Lactantius, **1** 64.
Divination, Averroes, **11** 277; requirements, **10** 242.
Divine attributes, William of Ockham, **20** 106.
Divine ideas, St. Augustine, **23** 166 ff.; Calcidius, **23** 168; Dionysius, **23** 167 ff.; Henry of Harclay, **23** 163 ff.; Macrobius, **23** 174; Robert Grosseteste, **3** 161-173; **23** 177; William of Alnwick, **23** 164, 165.
Divine illumination, St. Augustine, **11** 294.
Divine liberty, Duns Scotus, **10** 37; Giles of Rome, **10** 37.
Divine names, Giles of Rome, **18** 84, 85; and Neoplatonism, **6** 198.
Divinity, Gilbert of Poitiers, **23** 128 ff.
Division, Boethius, **11** 257; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 254, 257, 258; and parts, **11** 251.
Docility, Alan of Lille, **12** 29.
Doctor rarus, **22** 11.
Doctor and Student, **25** 132.
Doctrinale, Alexander de Villa Dei, **23** 5, 12, 13, 16, 197, 198.
Doctus orator, **22** 252, 253.
Documentum de arte versificandi, Geoffrey of Vinsauf, **22** 109, 110.
Dolophatos sive de rege, John of Alta Ripa, **13** 84.
Dolor, and *tristitia,* **11** 284.
Domination, desire, **11** 284, 285.
Dominican, General Chapter, Milan, 1270, **22** 303; Montpellier, 1271, **22** 304; psalters, **13** 247-252.
Dominicans, Chapter regulations on St. Thomas, **4** 139-158; foundation, **14** 19; at Venice, **22** 312.
Dominion, civil and divine, Wyclif, **20** 157 ff.
Dominium regale ad dominium politicum et regale, John Fortescue, **11** 124.
Dominus vobiscum, St. Peter Damian, **14** 159-163.
Donars, and troubadour *jovens,* **11** 7, 8.
Donatio propter nuptias. See Dower.
Doomsday, Old English, **23** 298.
Dos. See Dowry.
Double, consonants, Chaucer, **18** 204-207; monasteries, **18** 258-260; truth, and Andreas Capellanus, **8** 148, 149; Arabic influences, **15** 156; and Boetius of Dacia, **17** 233 ff.; and Siger of Brabant, **17** 238, 239.
Doubt, Gundissalinus, **2** 85; and suspicion and opinion, **11** 259.
Dower, **25** 109, 113, 114, 116, 117; and dowry, **24** 211 ff.
Dowry, **1** 114, 126, 131-134; **6** 281; **25** 109, 110, 113, 115.
Doxa, sense cognition, **21** 221.
Drama, Everard of Ypres, **17** 156-161; liturgical, **23** 80-90.
Dream of the Rood, **4** 87; **19** 77.
Dreams, Gundissalinus, **2** 77; Macrobius, **11** 275, 276; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 118; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 275 ff.; causes, **11** 276, 277; and divination, **10** 242; interpretation, **11** 276; species, **11** 276.

Dress, mediaeval, **17** 176.
Drink, mediaeval, **17** 176. *See* Beverage.
Drummond missal, **16** 166.
Drunkenness, Chaucer, **17** 208, 209.
Dualism, Manichees, **10** 264.
Du ciel et du monde, Nicole Oresme, **3** 185-280; **4** 159-297; **5** 167-333.
Duration (*Aevum*), and soul, **10** 265; and infinity, Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 11 ff.
Dyapason, and soul, **10** 238.
Dyas, and *monas,* **10** 267.
Dyastolis, and *systolis,* **10** 241, 286.

Earth, diameter, **22** 354; location, Nicole Oresme, **5** 262 ff.; rotation, Nicole Oresme, **5** 264.
Easter, fair at St. Ives, **20** 80, 81; plays, **23** 80; sepulchre at Alfriston, **21** 311.
Ecclesia, mediaeval historiography, **10** 222.
Ecclesiastica historia, Eusebius, **12** 207; **17** 259.
Ecclesiastical, burial, usurers, **2** 7; courts in England, **3** 101-116; satire on courts, **21** 18 ff.; orders, Peter of Roissy, **5** 6.
Ecloga, Emperor Leo III, **2** 140.
Ecloga, Theodulus, **10** 235; **23** 8, 10; **24** 384-387.
Economy, Florence, 14th c., **21** 1-16.
Ecstasy, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 82; and origin of courtly love, **6** 221; and senses, **11** 296.
Editio, early scholastic use, **8** 53-56.
Education, of clergy, **24** 263-302; mediaeval, **19** 157 ff.; mediaeval England, **23** 1 ff.; policy of King Alfred, **10** 93-107; **11** 113-122.
Effectus, St. Augustine, **14** 87; **20** 45.
Efficient causality, Algazel, **17** 187, 188, 189; Aristotle, **17** 186, 189, 198; Averroes, **17** 186, 187, 201 ff.; Avicenna, **17** 186 ff.; Descartes, **17** 185, 186; St. Thomas, **17** 186; Zimara, **17** 192, 196; conjoined, **22** 338; separate, **22** 338.
Effectio, **12** 225 ff.
Ego dormio, Richard Rolle, **19** 18, 19.
Egyptians, cult of animals, **8** 43 ff.; idolatry, St. Augustine, **8** 43 ff.; interpretation of history, **19** 42.
Εἶδος, Aristotle, **13** 170 ff.
Eigenkirche, **23** 261 ff.
Eight, symbolism of number, **3** 44, 45; **4** 82.
Eisagoge. See Isagoge.
Elect, Plato, **10** 243.
Electio, Robert Grosseteste, **11** 301. *See* Choice.
Elections, episcopal, Ireland, **7** 36, 37; **8** 232, 233, 236, 241.
Eleemosyna, and last wills, **25** 112.
Elementatum, 12th c. cosmogonists, **16** 156-162.
Elements, Alpetragius, **10** 248; Nicole Oresme, **5** 265, 266; and bodies, **10** 284; and human body, **10** 284.
Elevation of the Host, **6** 121-150; **8** 87-96; Odo of Sully, **5** 8; Peter of Roissy, **5** 8 ff.
Elocutio-locutio, **15** 279.
Elysian fields, meaning, **10** 242, 243.
Emanation, al-Kindi, **25** 352; and origins of courtly love, **6** 194, 195, 197, 199, 203, 248.
Embryo, Aristotle, **10** 236, 274.
Embryology, St. Albert, **22** 312.
Emotions. *See* Passion.
Emperor, and Church, 11th c., **15** 233 ff.; qualifications for title, **22** 15 ff.
Empire, Carolingian, **22** 44; German, **22** 43 ff.; theory of, **22** 15 ff.
Empyreum, and demons, **10** 295.
Enchiridion, St. Augustine, **7** 294; **10** 269.
Encomium in s. Joan. Bapt., Sophronius, **8** 302.
Encyclia, Epiphanus, **12** 7.
Encyclopedia, Brethren of Purity, **7** 208.
End, means to, **11** 301; of soul, **10** 268.
Endura. See Hunger strike.
Eneyedos, Caxton, **22** 136-147.
Enfant sage, L', **19** 55, 56.
English, Middle, *Cursor mundi,* **24** 217-232.
English, nation, University of Paris, **18** 143, 144.

Enlaith betha, **14** 98 ff.
Enneads, Plotinus, and origins of courtly love, **6** 193 ff.
Ens, Avicenna, **11** 296; *commune,* **11** 240; and created will, **11** 297; *diminutum,* **12** 216 ff.; *divinum,* Giles of Rome, **18** 65; and *esse,* **10** 270; and *esse,* Siger of Brabant, **15** 138; and free will, **11** 267; and intellect, **11** 296, 297; *naturae,* **21** 190 ,191; *occasionatum,* **10** 269; origin of word, **8** 150 ff.; and *passiones,* **11** 250; and *quod est,* **8** 150-152; *rationis,* Henry of Harclay, **23** 169; St. Thomas, **21** 186 ff,; subject of logic, **23** 323; and *res,* Siger of Brabant, **8** 77; **15** 137, 138; *transcendentale,* Renard, **22** 264, 302. *See* Being.
Enthymeme, rhetorical argument, **23** 310, 322.
Entia, origin of word, **8** 150 ff.
Entitas, primordialis and *simplex,* Clarembaldus, **15** 217.
Entity, Aristotle, **11** 242-244; Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 173 ff.; and soul and body, **10** 235.
Entry fines, at St. Ives, **20** 82, 83.
Enunciation, as knowledge, **11** 298.
Envy, Alan of Lille, **12** 42; St. John Damascene, **11** 263; concupiscible appetite, **11** 284; of devil, **10** 294.
Ephesians, iv, 5, interpretation, **14** 83, 88; **16** 87, 90-92, 95, 103.
Epicureans, St. Augustine, **6** 10-12; natural motion, **22** 328.
Epimone, **22** 109, 110, 112, 114, 115, 122, 125, 131, 134.
Episcopal organization, Ireland, **7** 21-39; **13** 237 ff.
Epistil Ísu, **22** 356 ff.
Epistle of Alexander to Aristotle, **24** 97 ff.
Epistle to the Young Gentleman, George Gascoigne, **8** 305.
Epistola de anima, Isaac of Stella, **2** 26.
Epistola ad Canem Grandem, Dante, **13** 43, 44.
Epistola episcoporum Franciae, and St. Cyril, **12** 13.
Epistola solitarii ad reges, Alphonse of Pecha, **18** 19-49.
Epistola Widonis, **15** 236, 238, 239.
Epistolae, Horace, **10** 233, 234.
Epistolae, model-copying, **23** 199, 200.
Epistolae, Ovid, **10** 233, 234.
Epistre au Dieu d'Amours, L', Christine de Pisan, **25** 156.
Epithome... in Paralipomenon, Ralph Niger, **2** 119.
Epitoma, medicine, **15** 251.
Epitoma vitae Rotberti regis, and St. Magloire, **21** 54.
Epitome, Abelardian, sacraments, **16** 107.
Epitome Hadriana, **12** 4.
Epitome, Julius Valerius, **24** 97 ff.
Epitome, Justin, **24** 97 ff.
Epitome, Spanish, and St. Cyril, **12** 11.
Epogdous, and spheres, **10** 239.
Equivocals, Aristotle, **11** 241; **24** 304-308, 314, 320, 321.
Equivocity, being, St. Thomas, **20** 1-3, 7, 40.
Eros, Plato and nature of love, **6** 202.
Errant cause, Calcidius, **7** 10.
Error, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 256; and conscience, **11** 305, 306; and heretics, **4** 11; sources, Themistius, **20** 258 ff.; and synderesis, **11** 305 ff.
Errors, of Aristotle, St. Bonaventure, **15** 7; scribal, **22** 306.
Eructare, Chaucer, **18** 135-144.
Escarsetaz, and troubadour *jovens,* **11** 7, 8.
Espinette amoureuse, L', Froissart, **8** 193 ff.; **25** 101 ff.
Espousal, **24** 211.
Esse, **20** 5, 8, 12-18; St. Augustine, **8** 174; Avicenna and St. Albert, **8** 75; St Bonaventure, **8** 169-188; Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 173 ff.; Gilbert de la Porrée, **12** 58; Henry of Ghent, **10** 7; St. Hilary, **8** 174, 175; Siger of Brabant, **8** 69 ff.; St. Thomas, **10** 17 ff.; **13** 173 ff.; **16** 15; **18** 173 ff.; **19** 80 ff.; **20** 2, 3, 5, 7-9, 13, 17, 19, 24-26; William of Auvergne, **8** 254; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 253; accidental, Giles of Rome, **12** 78-80; St. Thomas,

12 63; *actuale,* Giles of Rome, **12** 62, 74, 77, 78; in Christ, Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 4-10; *commune,* Giles of Rome, **12** 74, 75; in creatures, **10** 270; *diminutum,* Averroes, **8** 82, 83; Henry of Ghent, **10** 16; *in diversum,* Boethius, **12** 57-91; and essence, **11** 252, 253; Averroes, **11** 230; Giles of Rome, **12** 59 ff.; Henry of Ghent, **12** 59; Jean Quidort, **15** 137-146; Siger of Brabant, **8** 77 ff.; St. Thomas, **8** 77; *esse essentiae,* Cajetan, **23** 257, 259; Duns Scotus, **11** 56; Henry of Ghent, **10** 15 ff.; St. Thomas, **23** 242; *esse, essentia, existentia,* **20** 40; *esse existentia,* **10** 272, 273; Duns Scotus, **11** 56; Henry of Ghent, **10** 15 ff.; Roger Nottingham, **25** 270; and *existere,* Giles of Rome, **8** 157; and form, **13** 223 ff.; and images, **11** 272; and individuation, Giles of Rome, **12** 80, 81; *in loco,* **10** 275; of lower souls, **10** 258; *objectivum,* Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 119, 120; objects of touch, **11** 270; and *odor,* **11** 269; participated, Giles of Rome, **12** 69; *possibile,* Duns Scotus, **19** 11; *proprium,* Avicenna, **10** 8; and *quod est,* **8** 152; Boethius, **12** 57-91; Robert of Melun, **14** 129 ff.; and *res,* Avicenna, **11** 229, 231; of soul, William of Vaurouillon, **10** 258; of sound, **11** 270; *subjectivum,* Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 123; *subsistentiae,* **10** 16 ff.

Essence, Critolaus, **10** 245; Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 173 ff.; Themistius, **20** 293 ff.; St. Thomas, **13** 165 ff.; **18** 180 ff.; **19** 5, 6, 12-14, 82 ff.; **21** 219-223; **22** 280, 281; **23** 241-248, 251, 255-259; and attributes in God, Algazel, **19** 238; and being, St. Thomas, **20** 19-34; divine, Richard of Campsall, **24** 256, 260, 261; Robert Grosseteste, **6** 156; Robert of Melun, **14** 137, 138; and *esse,* Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 13, 14; Jean Quidort, **15** 137-146; Richard of Middleton, **15** 143; and existence, Averroes, **13** 223; St. Bonaventure, **8** 169, 188; Henry of Harclay, **19** 83; distinction, **20** 1; and existence in God, St. Thomas, **5** 43 ff.; individuation, **10** 270; and intentional existence, **1** 13, 16 ff.; unity, St. Thomas, **23** 240-259; universal, and Plotinian notion of love, **6** 205.

Essentia, origin of word, **8** 152-155; Arnobius, **8** 153, 154; St. Augustine, **8** 154, 155; **20** 23; Boethius, **8** 155; St. Hilary, **8** 154; Quintilian, **8** 153; Sidonius, **8** 155; William of Auvergne, **8** 255.

Essoin, **25** 117.

Est, Robert of Melun, **14** 129-142; William of Sherwood, **3** 70, 71.

Estimative sense, Algazel, Avicenna, Pseudo-Thomas, **11** 278.

Estoire de Merlin, Robert de Boron, **22** 192.

Estrepement, writ, **6** 265.

Et, William of Sherwood, **3** 84-86.

Etablissements de s. Louis, usury, **2** 6, **21.**

Eternity, St. Albert, **22** 32.

Eternity of world, Aristotle, **10** 37; Boetius of Dacia, **17** 233 ff.; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 103-109; William of Vaurouillon, **10** 266.

Ethica, in Abelard, **15** 55, 56; in Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 111.

Ethics, in 12th c., **11** 83; and *florilegia,* **11** 84; and *grammatica,* **11** 85; and rhetoric, **11** 90-94; of Stoics, **5** 77; study at Chartres, **11** 81.

Etymologiae, St. Isidore, **12** 125.

Eucharist, Alger of Liege, **20** 59; Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 185; Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 78, 79; William of Vaurouillon, **10** 284.

Euchologion to Mega, **25** 280, 282, 283.

Eulogium ad Alexandrum, John of Cornwall, **13** 253; **21** 149.

Evil, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 68; Plato, **5** 89, 90; Plotinus, **5** 94 ff.; **9** 117ff.; Stoics, **5** 83; William of Auvergne, **8** 247 ff., 255-257; **16** 220-221; and free will, **11** 267; and goodness, St. Augustine, **6** 49, 50; moral, **11** 304; St. Augustine, **6** 49; physical, St. Augustine, **6** 49; and sensible, **11** 278.

Exaltatio crucis, in Old English, **19** 70.

Examen vanitatis doctrinae gentium, Pico, **25** 232 ff.
Example, as rhetorical argument, **23** 322.
Exceptiones, in med. law, **7** 262, 263.
Exchange, foreign, **8** 310-315.
Excidium Troiae, **22** 137, 139, 142-144, 147; **25** 148 ff.
Excogitative sense, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 255; St. John Damascene, **11** 259.
Excommunicates, English law, **7** 263-265; and Eucharist, Gerhoch of Reichersberg, **20** 68.
Excommunication, **7** 243 ff.; Peter Cantor, **11** 100-112; of clerics, **2** 3; immunity from, **24** 153 ff.; of multitude and king, **8** 8 ff.; of usurers, **2** 4, 5, **9**, **17**.
Executor, and testator, **23** 369, 370.
Exemplar, cause. *See* Cause, exemplar; divine, Henry of Ghent, **25** 236 ff.
Exemplarism, St. Bonaventure, **15** 13; Henry of Ghent, **15** 13.
Exemplarity, image, **10** 279; *vestigium,* **10** 278, 279.
Exeter Book, Old Eng. poetry, **8** 316, 318; **23** 294.
Exhortation to the Heathens, Clement of Alexandria, **9** 4, 5.
Exigit ordo, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 179-267; **4 97 ff.**
Existence, Duns Scotus, **10** 88, 89; St. Thomas, **3** 174 ff.; and accidents, Giles of Rome, **12** 85, 86; and apparent, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 116-121; divine, al-Kindi, **25** 338-354; St. Augustine, **6** 25, 26; St. Thomas, **3** 176, 177; of God, and necessary truth, **25** 261, 267, 268, 278, 279; Roger Nottingham, **25** 261, 267 ff., 278 ff.; intentional, **1** 13, 15 ff.; origin of Eng. usage, **8** 159; physical, **1** 13; and sense perception, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 107 ff.; of soul and body, **10** 272, 273; and truth, St. Thomas, **3** 175; and unity, Giles of Rome, **12** 86, 87. *See* Being.
Existentia, origin of word, **8** 155-158; St. Bonaventure, **8** 182; Calcidius, **8** 156; Candidus the Arian, **8** 156; Gebirol, **8** 157; Marius Victorinus, **8** 156; Richard of St. Victor, **8** 156, 157; Scipion du Pleix, **8** 158; St. Thomas, **20** 18.
Existentialism, St. Thomas, **3** 174 ff.
Existere, St. Bonaventure, **8** 169-188.
Exodus, and Maimonides, **13** 223-225.
Experiment, source of science, **23** 322.
Expositio in Apocalypsim, Haymo, **11** 299.
Expositio in Lamen. Jer., Paschasius Radbertus, **24** 369.
Expositor, in drama, **23** 81.
Expulsion of the Dessi, **19** 130.
Exsufflatio, St. Augustine, **14** 80, 83.
Extravagantes, in Simon of Bisignano, **20** 167-176.
Extreme unction, St. Albert, **10** 142; Innocent III, **10** 143; tract on, Peter of Roissy, **5** 16-21.
Extrusion, and soul, **10** 273.
Eye witness, in historiography, **10** 222.
Eyes, and spirit, St. Augustine, **11** 299; spiritual, St. Augustine, **11** 298.

Fabrateria, **15** 271.
Facere, meanings, St. Anselm, **4** 71 ff.
Facetiae, **21** 18.
Facetus, **19** 161.
Fact and reasoned fact, Themistius, **20** 274 ff.
Facultas, early Scholastic use, **8** 56-59; *moralis,* **15** 273; *naturalis,* **15** 269, 273.
Faculties, and soul, St. Thomas, **25** 66, 80.
Fairfax version of *Disticha Catonis,* **10** 209-215.
Fairs. *See* St. Ives.
Faith, Alan of Lille, **12** 30; Avicenna, **12** 234; William of Auvergne, **8** 283-289; William of Ockham, **20** 102, 103; price, St. Jerome, **11** 299; and reason, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 80; Siger of Brabant, **12** 234; and sacraments, Alger of Liege, **20** 63; three-fold, **10** 282; and understanding, St. Augustine, **6** 8-10, 14, 15; and vision, Dante, **13** 46 ff.

Falconers, Peter Cantor, **11** 102.
Fallacy, cause, **10** 271.
False Decretals, **20** 222.
Falsity, dreams, **11** 276.
Famine, Great European, **21** 118, 119; in Middle Ages, **18** 50.
Fascinatio, Avicenna, **18** 9, 10; Siger of Brabant, **18** 9, 10.
Fastidium, concupiscible appetite, **11** 284.
Fatā, and Arabic influences, **15** 154; and troubadour *jovens,* **11** 14-20.
Fate, and Christian historiography, **10** 221; and providence, **5** 79 ff.; and soul, **10** 242, 243; and Stoics, **5** 79, 80.
Fathers of the Church, historiography, **10** 221; and pagan literature, **9** 141.
Fatti d'Enea, I, and Chaucer, **25** 149 ff.
Fatum, Clarembaldus of Arras, **15** 217.
Fear, Alan of Lille, **12** 52; St. John Damascene, **11** 263; and boldness, **11** 285; servile, William of Auvergne, **8** 267.
Feast, Epiphany, John Chrysostom, **1** 40; Holy Innocents, Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 27, 29 ff.; John Beleth, **1** 27, 39; Peter Manducator, **1** 27, 39; William of Auxerre, **1** 29 ff.; Holy Trinity, Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 31; John the Baptist, Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 30.
Fel, and anger, St. John Damascene, **11** 263.
Felicity, Aristotle, **25** 1, 2, 4, 5, 7-12, 14, 17, 24; St. Thomas, **25** 6-12, 15.
Félire Adamnáin, **14** 98 ff.
Félire Oengusso, **14** 98 ff.; **16** 166; **17** 219-226; **19** 227 ff.; **25** 280-293; and feast of All Saints, **10** 151 ff.
Feudalism, and kingship, **25** 93-99.
Fideism, John Buridan, **16** 73 ff.; Pico, **25** 247 ff.
Fidejussor, **1** 130, 131.
Fidelity, Fulbert of Chartres, **25** 96 ff.; martial, **13** 70.
Fides et intellectus, St. Anselm, **4** 61 ff.
Fiducia, Alan of Lille, **12** 32.
Fief, ecclesiastical, and usury, **1** 114, 126-130.
Filia magistri, baptism, **10** 139.
Fin' amors, troubadour love, **6** 178, 181, 192; **7** 139-207; **13** 183, 187, 188; **15** 153.
Final E, in Chaucer, **18** 204-270.
Final writs, **6** 269-271.
Finitude, of God, St. Albert, **22** 36, 37.
Fiore d'Italia, Guido da Pisa, **25** 149 ff.
Fire, Hypercus, **10** 245; Parmenides, **10** 247; active principle, **10** 248; and bodies, **11** 269; movement, Alpetragius, **10** 248; properties, **10** 245; and quintessence, **10** 257; and spiritual beings, **10** 295.
Firmitas, Alan of Lille, **12** 32.
First cause, **22** 321, 322.
First intention, names, **23** 306, 318; things of, **23** 310, 311, 318 ff.
First mover, Duns Scotus, **10** 165.
First principles, St. Thomas, **1** 14.
Fityān, and troubadour *jovens,* **11** 14-20..
Flagelacio, Townley plays, **8** 103.
Fled Bricend, and precedence, **14** 148.
Fleta, **7** 242; last wills, **25** 119.
Fliessende Licht der Gottheit, Das, Mechtild of Madgeburg, **19** 48.
Florent et Octavien, **25** 363 ff.
Florilegia, **11** 84.
Fomes, and evil, **11** 303; and synderesis, **11** 304.
Fons mirabilium universe, **11** 62.
Fons philosophiae, Godfrey of St. Victor, **22** 92.
Fons vitae, Ibn-Gebirol, **2** 24, 25.
Forain, wið uten, and Round Table, **14** 144.
Force, Cicero, **11** 92; virtue, **11** 86.
Foreknowledge, divine, Campsall, **24** 256 ff.
Forest fire, and Riddle I, **8** 316, 317.
Forgery, and Hospitallers, **25** 154.
Forgetting (*oblivio*), St. John Damascene, **11** 259; and remembering, **11** 280, 281.
Form, Aristotle, **13** 165 ff.; Averroes, **13** 165 ff.; Avicenna, **8** 179; St. Bonaventure, **10** 250; Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 177 f.; Gundissalinus, **2** 89, 93; Plato, **2** 54; Robert Grosseteste, **3** 161 ff.; St. Thomas, **19** 82 ff.; acci-

Form (*continued*)
dental, Grosseteste, **3** 167; and being, St. Bonaventure, **8** 178-180; and *esse,* **10** 240; St. Thomas, **13** 223; and essence, St. Thomas, **13** 165 ff.; and individuation, **10** 266; in knowledge, **10** 266; lyrical, in drama, **23** 80-90; and matter, Nicole Oresme, **5** 265; noblest, **10** 241; and number, St. Augustine, **6** 29, 33; substantial, Jean Quidort, **15** 144; Grosseteste, **3** 167.
Forma, baptism, Alger of Liege, **20** 47; St. Augustine, **14** 83; **20** 47; Leo I, **20** 47; *essendi,* St. Thomas, **12** 61, 62; *forma* and *formatum,* Berengar, **10** 110; *mixti,* Henry of Ghent, **10** 9, 11, 14; *partis,* St. Thomas, **13** 165, 169; *praedicandi,* Robert of Basevorn, **23** 198; in *Summa sententiarum,* **10** 131.
Formae ineditae a natura, St. Thomas, **4** 23, 24.
Formalism, Eng. law, **7** 229, 231, 252.
Formation, William of Auvergne, **8** 257-260.
Former Age, The, Chaucer, **23** 363-367.
Formido, Gundissalinus, **2** 80.
Forms, Avempace, **11** 287, 288; Boethius, **23** 176, 177; abstraction, **11** 297; immaterial, **11** 278; plurality, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 194; and soul **10** 272 ff.
Fornicatio, Andreas Capellanus, **8** 108-110.
Fortitude, Alan of Lille, **12** 32, 52; St. Ambrose, **1** 79; St. Anselm, **4** 79; Cicero, **1** 79; William of Auvergne, **8** 296.
Fortune, and Christian historiography, **10** 221.
Fortune-tellers, Peter Cantor, **11** 101.
Fowler, Chaucer, **21** 176-184.
Framfavr. See *Transitus Mariae.*
Franciscan, missal, adoration of Cross, **14** 70; Amalarian theory, **14** 68, 69; date, **14** 68; Holy Saturday, **14** 73; Mass of Presanctified, **14** 68, 69, 72, 73; and Haymo of Faversham, **14** 63, 68, 71 ff.; and Lateran missal, **14** 69 ff.; and *Ordinarium* of Roman Curia, **14** 73; and *Ordo Missae,* **2** 217; source of, **14** 69; *Ordo Missae,* 13th c., **1** 204-222.
Franciscan, philosophy, **1** 3; school, and St. Bonaventure, **10** 225, 227; school, 15th c., **10** 225.
Franciscans, Chapter regulations on St. Thomas, **4** 139-158.
Frankalmoin, **7** 259, 260.
Frankish missions, **17** 65 ff.
Franklin's Tale, Chaucer, **21** 194; **23** 161 ff.
Fraternity, Christian, 12th c., **22** 43-91.
Freedom, **11** 266; St. Bernard, **11** 267; St. Thomas, **4** 23 ff.; of God, Henry of Harclay, **19** 88; and grace, St. Augustine, **6** 50, 51; kinds, St. Thomas, **4** 23 ff.; and original sin, St. Augustine, **6** 51, 52; spontaneous, St. Thomas, **4** 23-32; of will, Siger of Brabant, **14** 50 ff.
Free-will, John Buridan, **16** 72-86; St. Thomas, **25** 66; man's image of God, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 55 ff., 66 ff.
Frescoes, of square nimbi, **3** 16 ff.
Friars, Augustinian, at Parliament, **20** 157; Mendicants, and John Wyclif, **20** 160, 165; Minor, General Chapter at Navarre, **2** 204.
Friar's Tale, ironies, **21** 17 ff.; moral, **21** 34, 35; structure, **21** 17 ff.
Friendship, St. Gertrude, **19** 52; and courtly love, **6** 187.
Frontes litterati, **14** 81.
Fund raising in M. Ages, **25** 160 ff.
Future contingents, Aristotle, **24** 250, 253, 254; Richard of Campsall, **24** 250 ff.; William of Ockham, **24** 252, 257.
Futuwwa, Arabic influences, **15** 154, 155; and *jovens,* **11** 14-21.

Galatians iii, 27, interpretation, **16** 90.
Gall-bladder, and irascible appetite, **11** 283.
Gardens, Chaucer, **23** 154-162; in med. tradition, **23** 154 ff.
Gastly Gladnesse, Richard Rolle, **19** 16, 17.

Gastrimargia, Alan of Lille, **12** 44, 45.
Gawain, reputation, **9** 193-215; in *Squire's Tale,* **9** 189-234.
Geestelike Brulocht, John van Ruysbroek, **21** 129-146.
Gemma ecclesiastica, Gerald of Wales, **6** 124.
Gemmae animae, Honorius, **11** 207.
Genealogia deorum gentilium, Boccaccio, **22** 242.
General Estoria, Alfonso el Sabio, **24** 386.
Generation, and angels, **22** 332 ff.; and corruption, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 107 ff.; and human soul, **22** 345; infinite, Aristotle, **11** 33; man, **22** 345 ff.; soul, **10** 267; soul of Christ, **22** 345.
Generative power, St. John Damascene, **11** 262; philosophers, **11** 268.
Generic unity, Aristotle, **10** 90.
Genesis, the void, Calcidius, **7** 11, 12.
Gentos, as suffix, **10** 239.
Genus, Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 181, 182; Giles of Rome, **12** 66.
Genus generalissimum, **15** 255.
Genus generis, **15** 257.
Genus praedicabile, St. Thomas, **22** 280.
Genus et species, Richard of Campsall, **23** 311, 318; St. Thomas, **4** 28, 29; **22** 297.
Genus subalternum, **15** 255.
Genus subjectum, St. Thomas, **22** 280.
Geography, with Irish, **10** 158 ff.
Geometria Gerberti, and Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 110-112.
Geometria incerti auctoris, and Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 110, 115.
Geometry, Nicole Oresme, **5** 250-252; and arithmetic, **10** 239; foundation of, **21** 185 ff.; mediaeval, **17** 107-116.
German, middle-high, **62** 162-165.
Germanic translations of *Navigatio s. Brendani,* **18** 145-149.
Gesta Regum, William of Malmesbury, **3** 95.
Gesta Romanorum Pontificum, and Alger of Liege, **20** 48.
Ghibellines, and Florence, **18** 100, 102, **24** 60 ff.
Gift, death-bed, **23** 368; *post obit,* **23** 368.
Gifts, of Holy Ghost, Alan of Lille, **12** 25 ff.; of man, natural and supernatural, **7** 59, 60; and usury, **1** 143.
Gilbertini, and Gerhoch of Reichersberg, **13** 27.
Gildae Paenitentiale, **22** 357.
Gilds. *See* Guilds.
Gladness (*laetitia*), St. John Damascene, **11** 263; meaning, **11** 284.
Glasney College, Cornwall, **23** 96, 100, 125.
Gloria, William of Auvergne, **8** 252, 253.
Glorification of body, St. Albert, **22** 340 ff.
Gloss on Aristotle's *Topics* and *Sophistici elenchi,* Ralph Niger, **2** 123.
Glossa Augustini in Matt. xiii, 29, **8** 13 ff.
Glossa in Eccli., Rabanus Maurus, **10** 282.
Glossa Ordinaria, on *Decretum,* sacraments, **16** 110, 112, 113; on *Jus civile,* **8** 25, 26; on Scripture, **4** 48, 51; **13** 243, 244; **20** 231; rebaptism, **16** 90.
Glossa Palatina, and papal powers, **19** 212.
Glossa in IV libros sententiarum, Alexander of Hales, **24** 392.
Glossae super Johannitium, and Everard of Ypres, **15** 263.
Glosses, med. on Cato, **19** 157 ff.
Gnosticism, and Sufism, **6** 236.
Gnothi seauton and William of Vaurouillon, **10** 231.
Goal, of soul, *per accidens,* **10** 269.
God, al-Kindī, **25** 338-354; Avicenna, **18** 178; Maimonides, **18** 178; Plato, **5** 88; Themistius, **20** 290; William of Auvergne, **18** 178; agent intellect, **11** 293; attributes, St. Basil, **5** 43; St. John Damascene, **5** 42; beatific vision, Giles of Rome, **18** 81-84; being, St. Thomas, **20** 2; *causa sui,* **4** 30, 31; and creation, *Liber de causis,* **10** 267; as creator, **15** 227 ff.; divine names, **16** 1 ff.; efficient cause, **5** 39; essence, Grosseteste, **6** 156; essence and

God (*continued*)
existence, St. Thomas, **23** 207 ff.; *essentia,* St. Augustine, **20** 23; exemplar cause, **10** 257; existence, St. Anselm, **11** 29; St. Augustine, **6** 25, 26; Scotus and St. Thomas, **19** 14; first cause, **22** 321, 322; first mover, **22** 319-322; as form, Grosseteste, **3** 162 ff.; and form of body, **22** 320-323; and history, **10** 221; immobile, **22** 322; immortality, **10** 290 ff.; immutability, **10** 267; incorporeal, **10** 258; indivisible, **22** 322; intellect, **10** 255; knowability, St. Thomas, **24** 311-315, 319; knowledge, Duns Scotus, **10** 269; **11** 29, 30, 59-61; Henry of Ghent, **11** 23; St. John Damascene, **11** 29; St. Thomas, **11** 23, 24, 29, 30; **24** 311-315; and *liberum arbitrium,* **11** 266, 267; and memory, St. Augustine, **6** 46, 47; nature, Avicenna, **5** 43, 44; **13** 223; Boethius, **10** 271; Descartes, **5** 39; Plotinus, **6** 214; Robert Grosseteste, **6** 153; nature and person, **24** 187 ff.; object of His knowledge, **11** 296; object of metaphysics, St. Thomas, **10** 42, 43; omnipresence, **10** 278; perfections, **5** 41, 42; power, Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 10-14; proof of existence, **25** 339-342; proper names, St. Bonaventure, **8** 171, 172; pure actuality, St. Thomas, **8** 165; reflected through creatures, **10** 255; reflected through soul, **10** 231; simplicity, **10** 269; Gundissalinus, **2** 59; Maimonides, **13** 223, 224; and soul, **10** 257, 260, 267, 277, 282, 289, 294, 297, 299, 300; as spirit, **10** 259; subject of metaphysics, Peter of Auvergne, **16** 124; unity, Maimonides, **13** 223; univocity, Maimonides, **11** 58, 59; will and power, Gilbert of Poitiers, **22** 152 ff.; works *ad extra,* **10** 267; **11** 267; David of Dinant, **10** 239, 240.

Gods, Anaximenes, **10** 246.

Golden Legend, Caxton, **8** 97-106.

Good, William of Auvergne, **8** 247 ff.; common, St. Thomas, **3** 180, 182, 183; and courtly love, **6** 196-221; essential, William of Auvergne, **8** 253-255; particular, **11** 284, 285; perfective power, **1** 19; supreme, **6** 249-252; transcendental, St. Thomas, **23** 248-255, 258; and virtue, Plotinus, **9** 117 ff.; and will, **11** 297.

Good Parliament, 1376, **23** 216 ff.

Good Shepherd, in baptistries, **9** 1 ff.; Cyril of Alexandria, **9** 10; St. Ephraem, **9** 7; Origen, **9** 9; at Dura-Europos, **9** 1-18; in Lenten liturgy, **9** 16 ff.; symbolism, **9** 4 ff.

Goodness, William of Auvergne, **8** 248-250; and evil, St. Augustine, **6** 49, 50; of sensible, **11** 278.

Gorgon, **24** 384-387.

Gospel of Nicodemus, **19** 68, 71.

Gospel according to the Silver Mark, **23** 336.

Goths, and East-West culture, **6** 241.

Governaunce of Prynces, James Yonge, **19** 38.

Grace, St. Thomas, **3** 179, 180; William of Auvergne, **8** 253, 260, 261, 269 ff.; and freedom, **6** 50-53; and man, **10** 279; and merit, St. Augustine, **6** 52, 53; and troubadour *jois,* **13** 208-217.

Graecismus, Evrard of Bethune, **23** 198.

Grail, quest, **19** 110, 111.

Grammar, 11th c., **13** 246; 12th c., **11** 80; **16** 172, 173; English masters, **23** 13-16; Latin, divisions, **23** 4, 5; and rhetoric, **23** 197 ff.; speculative, **3** 47; **23** 6.

Grammarians, 12th c., **9** 62; and St. Bernard, **14** 149-151.

Grammatical analysis, St. Bonaventure, **8** 181, 182.

Grammatical index of Old French, **18** 111-115.

Grammatical terminology, Aelfric, **2** 255.

Grammaticus, **11** 78, 94.

Gran conquista de Ultramar, **21** 243.

Grand Assize, **7** 271.

Grand coutumier de France, usury, **2** 21.

Grande danse macabre, La, **15** 197, 198.

Granella, of Paradise, **24** 388-391.

Great Mosque, Cordova, **13** 148.

Great Schism, **11** 62-71.
Greater Litanies, and St. Gregory, **1** 56.
Greek, in 5th c. Rome, **12** 1; in 12th c. West, **13** 5; **17** 147 ff.; calendar, **1** 148; Fathers, and Hugh Etherian, **24** 9; and Porretans, **24** 181-209; works in med. translations, **4** 33-42; **5** 102-114; sources of the *Secreta secretorum*, **19** 38.
Greeks, idolatry, St. Augustine, **8** 43 ff.; and Islam, **25** 338 ff.
Gregorian Reform, **16** 176-178; **25** 44; and sacramentology, **10** 123.
Greyn, Chaucer, **17** 219; **24** 388 ff.
Guardian angel, and *Guthlac A.*, **23** 299.
Guelfism, at Florence, **18** 100, 103; **24** 39 ff.
Guide into the Tongues, Minscheu, **24** 375-377.
Guilds, Florence, **18** 93, 104; **24** 39 ff.; membership, **18** 99.
Guthlac A., Old English poetry, **23** 294, 295, 297, 298.
Gyðinga saga, Brandr Jónsson, **9** 139.

Habeas corpus, **7** 250.
Habit, Alexander of Hales, **11** 305; Henry of Ghent, **10** 294; and agent intellect, **11** 294; conscience, **11** 302, 305; and intellect, **11** 292; object, **11** 296; synderesis, **11** 302.
Habit, monastic, **18** 280-282.
Habitus, St. Thomas, **20** 104; William of Auvergne, **8** 251, 252; theory of hypostatic union, **13** 34 ff., 260.
Hadriana, and Agobard of Lyons, **12** 15.
Hadriana aucta, and St. Peter Damian, **16** 178.
Haecceitas, William of Vaurouillon, **10** 270.
Hagiography, English, **16** 165-171; Irish, **8** 217 ff.; Irish-Continental, **13** 242; Old Norse, **24** 323-334; **25** 297-334.
Hamartigenia, Prudentius, **21** 179, 180.
Handbook, Master Peter of Chartres, **5** 1-38; **6** 149.
Handbooks of rhetoric, **12** 225.
Handlyng Synne, Robert of Brunne, **17** 228.
Hands, operative power, **11** 286.
Happiness, St. Augustine, **6** 11; Gundissalinus, **2** 100; and truth, St. Augustine, **6** 11, 12.
Harmony, Stoics, **5** 83.
Hatred, and concupiscible appetite, **11** 284.
Head, St. John Damascene, **11** 259; animal, **11** 281; and reminiscence, **11** 280.
Headlinks, Chaucer, **21** 202 ff.
Hearing, St. John Damascene, **11** 258; purpose, **11** 269.
Heart, animal, **11** 283; and appetites, **11** 293; and soul, **11** 254, 255.
Heaven, Alexander of Hales, **10** 243; Nicole Oresme, **5** 266; in Old English, **19** 57, 58.
Heavens, Macrobius, **10** 248; Messahallah, **10** 243; Nicole Oresme, **5** 258 ff.; Platonism, **10** 238; and soul, **10** 243.
Heavenly Jerusalem, in *Guthlac A.*, **23** 304.
Hebraism and Hellenism, in Gower, **19** 46.
Hebrew, 12th c. study, **2** 121.
Hebrews, vi, 4, interpretation, **16** 91, 95.
Hegge plays, **24** 146.
Heilagra Manna Sögur, Old Norse hagiography, **24** 324 ff.
Heimarmene, and Clarembaldus of Arras, **15** 217.
Heir, Roman law, **23** 369.
Hell, Bernard Silvester, **24** 244; Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 72; College of, **21** 30; fire, **10** 292 ff.; location, **21** 24, 25; **22** 344; nature, **22** 126-128; sadness, **10** 294, 295; soul's suffering, **10** 292 ff.; synderesis, **11** 304.
ἓν, **6** 195.
Hende, in *Miller's Tale,* **14** 151-153.
Hen-pecked Husband's Complaint, med. carol, **8** 304.
Heptateuchon, Thierry of Chartres, **12** 138, 139; **16** 171-175.
Hereos, **3** 123, 131, 134.
Heresy, 12th c., **9** 167 ff.; med. origins,

Heresy (*continued*)
25 26-53; med. writers, **25** 27; of courtly love, **6** 258, 259; and Pope, **20** 214 ff.; and usury, **2** 11.
Heretical orders, Peter Lombard, **10** 129.
Heretics, Alger of Liege, **20** 62; and error, **4** 11; and Eucharist, **20** 68.
Heriot, **32** 371.
Hermas, baptism, **9** 5.
Hermetic writings, and Old Eng. poetry, **23** 300.
Hexameron, Arnaud of Bonneval, **15** 96; St. Basil, **7** 56; St. Bede, **10** 276 ff.; **13** 242-244; Robert Grosseteste, **6** 151-174; **13** 242-244.
Hircocervus, **15** 265.
Hispana, and Council of Ephesus, **12** 3.
Hisperica famina, **19** 129.
Histoire de Metz, **8** 313.
Historia animalium, Aristotle, **25** 367.
Historia calamitatum, Abelard, **3** 94, 99; **12** 163-213; **13** 73, 74; **15** 47.
Historia de duabus civitatibus, Otto of Freising, **12** 139.
Historia ecclesiastica, Eusebius, **12** 191.
Historia ecclesiastica, Ordericus Vitalis, **3** 95.
Historia regum Britanniae, Geoffrey, **10** 197, 198.
Historia scholastica, Peter Comestor, **1** 27, 30 ff., 39; **4** 16, 56, 57, 60; **8** 54, 55.
Historia scholastica, Peter of Troyes, **6** 123, 124.
Historians, early mediaeval, **10** 219-223.
Historiography, early Christian, **10** 220, 221; greco-roman, **10** 221-223; Jewish, **10** 220-222; Merovingian, **10** 222. *See* History.
History, biblical and greco-roman, **10** 220; comparative method, Marc Bloch, **24** 349-368; "debunking", **3** 2, 3; and economic life, **24** 359-361; and education, **24** 362-365; and history of law, **24** 356, 357; and national history, **24** 353-355; and new sciences, **24** 350; and social groups, **24** 358, 259; and statistics, **24** 358; rural England, **24** 349-368; writing of, **3** 1 ff. *See* Historiography.
Hohes Lied, Brun von Schönbeck, **22** 201.
Holy Eucharist, Peter of Roissy, **5** 15.
Holy Orders, character, **10** 133; Peter of Roissy, **5** 7.
Holy Roman Empire, venality satire, **23** 349.
Holy rood, legend, **23** 91.
Holy Spirit, freedom of courtly love, **6** 188; gifts, Alan of Lille, **12** 25; outside the Church, **14** 86.
Homiliae in Evang., Gregory I, **15** 75; **18** 280, 281.
Homilies, Old Norse collections, **21** 273, 274, 325, 326.
Homo-assumptus, theory of Hypostatic union, **13** 29.
Homo viator, Duns Scotus, **10** 61.
Honestas, Alan of Lille, **12** 33.
Hope, Alan of Lille, **12** 31; Duns Scotus, **11** 256; Haymo, **11** 262, 263; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 262, 263; and irascible appetite, **11** 284; threefold, **10** 282.
Horizon of eternity, **10** 237.
Hospitallers, **18** 57, 58.
Host, in Chaucer, **17** 208, 209; **25** 163 ff.
Host (Sacred), adoration by animal, **15** 27; in beehive, **15** 20; consecration, **2** 216, 217; desecration, **15** 21, 23, 24.
Hours missal, 15th c., **21** 296-303.
House of Fame, Chaucer, **22** 137-139, 142; **25** 148-159.
Human sacrifice, and Riddle I, **8** 316, 317.
Humanism, 12th c., **2** 115; **3** 174; **14** 114; 13th c., **23** 49 ff.; Christian, **3** 174 ff.; integral, **3** 174 ff.; St. Thomas, **3** 174-184; political, St. Thomas, **3** 180; social, St. Thomas, **3** 180; and spiritual life, St. Thomas, **3** 181-183.
Humanists, early Italian, **22** 241 ff.
Humidity, *humor* and *humeus* **11** 270.
Humiliati, **25** 32, 45.
Humiliation, self, **11** 285.
Humility, Alan of Lille, **12** 32.
Humors, Giles of Salerno, **10** 285; and dreams, **11** 276; and emotions, **11** 286; and memory, **11** 281; and sense of taste, **11** 270.

Hunger strike, Albigensians, **6** 226.
Husband, bequests, **25** 118, 122, 123; property rights, **25** 113, 118-124.
Hydromel, **10** 243.
Hyle, and *esse entitativum,* **10** 240; as *materia,* **10** 240.
Hylomorphism, and soul, **10** 267, 271; and soul and body, **10** 286, 287; universal, **10** 252.
Hymn to Mercury, and Riddle of Tortoise, **20** 94, 96.
Hymns, **13** 249, 251.
Hypognosticon, Lawrence of Durham, **15** 95.
Hypostasis, **15** 274; Numenius, **24** 173-176; Plato, **24** 174 ff.; Plotinus, **24** 174-176.
Hypostatic Union, 12th c., **24** 392; 13th c., **24** 392-394; early 13th c., **25** 372 ff.; Alexander III, **21** 148, 149; Alexander of Hales, **24** 392-394; Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 4 ff.; Hugh of St.-Cher, **24** 392-394; Peter Lombard, **24** 392; Philip the Chancellor, **24** 392-394; Robert of Cricklade, **21** 149; Robert of Melun, **21** 150; Vacarius, **21** 147 ff.; William of Auxerre, **24** 392-394; *assumptus-homo* theory, **13** 259; *habitus* theory, **13** 260; subsistence theory, **13** 259.
Hypotheses, Themistius, **20** 270.

Icelanders, pilgrimages, **6** 314 ff.
Icelandic, Old, **24** 327.
Iconoclasm, **2** 127-149.
Icons, **2** 127 ff.
Idea (ideas), Aristotle, **23** 171, 172; St. Bonaventure, **15** 7, 8, 13; Plato, **23** 172 ff.; **24** 318; Plato and Aristotle, **20** 29; and origins of courtly love, **6** 196; Platonic, St. Thomas, **8** 160, 161, 164; **21** 211-223; Seneca, **23** 180 ff.; divine, Vaurouillon, **11** 293.
Identity, color and whiteness, **11** 250; *ens* and *passiones,* **11** 250; soul and powers, **11** 250 ff.
Idolatry, St. Albert, **22** 332; St. Augustine, **8** 43 ff.; Gregory I, **17** 48 ff.
Id quo and *id quod,* Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 5 ff.
Ignorance, Hugh of Honau, **25** 210 ff.; Nicholas of Cusa, **25** 255; Themistius, **20** 278 ff.; William of Auvergne, **8** 272.
Il Filostrato, Boccaccio, **22** 367, 369.
Ilias latina, Simon Aurea Capua, **22** 137, 139, 141; **25** 148 ff.
Illumination, St. Augustine, **6** 31, 32; **25** 234, 235; St. Bonaventure, **15** 5; Duns Scotus, **25** 231 ff., 239-244; Gianfrancesco Pico, **25** 231 ff., 244-258; Henry of Ghent, **25** 231 ff., 235-239; Robert Grosseteste, **3** 161-173; of angels, **22** 326; from God, **11** 294; and soul, **10** 257.
Illumination, of manuscripts, **22** 305.
Ilm-ul-Bâh, **24** 135.
Image, Alexander of Hales, **10** 276; St. Augustine, **10** 278, 279, 281, 282; **11** 260; Duns Scotus, **10** 281, 282; Gilbert of Poitiers, **22** 164 ff.; and *ad imaginem,* **10** 280; in angels, **10** 279; definitions, **10** 276; and equality, **10** 280; Genesis i, 26, **10** 279, 280; of God, **10** 276, 277; of God in man, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 55-84; of God in soul, **10** 275-283; imitation, **10** 276, 279; and immortality, **10** 261, 290; and intelligence, **11** 293; and likeness, **10** 280; and nature, **10** 280; and possible intellect, **11** 293; in soul and free will, **11** 265; and substance, **10** 276; threefold, **10** 281, 282.
Image of Ipocrysy, and canon law, **25** 137, 138.
Image du monde, **1** 150.
Imagery, Chaucer, **17** 214-219.
Images, and *esse spirituale,* **11** 272; and imaginative power, **11** 274, 275; purpose, Salutati, **22** 247; veneration, **2** 143 ff. *See* Iconoclasm.
Imagination, St. Albert, **16** 60; Algazel, **11** 273, 274; St. Augustine, **11** 273; Gundissalinus, **2** 71, 72, 83, 90; St. John Damascene, **11** 259; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 118; Pseudo-Thomas, **11** 272 ff.; aspects, **11** 272; definition,

Imagination (*continued*)
11 272, 273; and emotion, 11 285, 286; and inner senses, 11 273; object, 11 273; and phantasy, 11 259, 274 ff.; power, Pseudo-Thomas, 11 275; power and material intellect, Avempace, 11 287.
Imago, Robert Grosseteste, 6 151 ff.
Imago quasi imitago, 15 284.
Imitago, 15 284.
Imitatio, in M. Ages, 23 199-201; Gregory of Nyssa, 7 56.
Immanence, ideas, Plato, 21 218-222.
Immaterialism, St. Augustine, 6 23, 24.
Immobility, universals, St. Thomas, 21 211-213.
Immortality of soul, 10 235; 22 341; Abubacher, 10 288; Alexander of Aphrodisias, 10 289, 290; Avempace, 10 288; Averroes, 10 288; Duns Scotus, 10 290; Gregory of Nyssa, 7 64 ff.; Gundissalinus, 2 61-63; Henry of Harclay, 19 79 ff.; James of Viterbo, 19 86; St. John Damascene, 19 84; Justin Martyr, 19 84; Theophrastus, 10 289; St. Thomas, 19 79 ff.; Vigilius of Tapsus, 19 84; *aeviterna,* 10 265; as image of God, 10 261; objections to, 10 290, 291; proofs of, 10 290; proofs of philosophers, 10 288, 289; 25 2-10, 17; proofs of theologians, 10 289, 290.
Immunities, Knights Hospitallers, 24 153 ff.
Immunity, papal, 20 215 ff.
Immutability, necessity, Richard Campsall, 24 254, 258; of truth, St. Augustine, 6 27, 28, 31.
Impatience, and suffering, 11 285.
Imperial idea. *See* Empire.
Imperialism, papal, 22 44 ff.
Imponere sacramentum, St. Augustine, 14 95.
Imprimere characterem, St. Augustine, 14 91.
Imprisonment, Eng. law, 7 279 ff.
In Cant. Canticorum, Gregory of Nyssa, 7 55, 57, 58, 60, 64, 67-74, 78-81.
In De anima, Averroes, 10 265 ff.; 11 252, 288 ff.
In Ecclesiasten, Gregory of Nyssa, 7 67, 80.
In Evangel., St. Gregory, 10 251, 256, 275; 11 304.
In Exod., Origen, 10 264.
In Ezechielem, St. Jerome, 11 301-306.
In Hexameron, St. Basil, 11 304, 306; St. Bonaventure, 6 154, 160; Gregory of Nyssa, 7 63; Robert Grosseteste, 7 68.
In Jeremiam, St. Jerome, 11 304.
In Levit., Origen, 11 298 ff.
In Lucam, St. Bede, 11 303.
In Malachiam, St. Jerome, 11 303, 306.
In Marcum, St. Jerome, 11 299.
In praedicamenta, Simplicius, 11 252.
In I De caelo, Simplicius, 15 167.
In I Sent., John of Ripa, 10 275.
In II Metaphys., Averroes, 10 289.
In II Sent., Peter of Candia, 10 297; 11 288.
In Sent., St. Bonaventure, 10 243, 244, 250, 252, 263 ff., 270, 280, 283; 11 292 ff., 302; St. Thomas, 10 293.
In III De anima, John Philoponus, 11 288; St. Thomas, 11 251.
In Timaeum, Calcidius, 10 250.
In abstracto, St. Thomas, 20 8, 9, 11, 13, 15, 16, 18, 23, 24, 27.
Incarnation, Gilbert of Poitiers, 23 128 ff.; and Adam, 10 269.
Incathedratus, 15 269.
Incipit, William of Sherwood, 3 75-78.
In concreto, St. Thomas, 20 8, 9, 15, 16, 24, 27.
Incorporeality, of God and soul, 10 258, 273.
Incorruptibility, causes, 22 341.
Indecentia, William of Auvergne, 8 268, 269.
Independence, St. Thomas, 4 23-32.
Indicavit, writ, 6 269, 274 ff.
Individual, and supposite and person, 10 270.
Individuation, Averroes, 10 266; 22 236; Avicenna, 22 234; Duns Scotus, 10 252; and body, 10 265; and essence, 10 270; formal principle, 10 266; and species, 10 265.

Indivisibles, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 206-217.
Induction, Siger of Brabant, **18** 7; as source of science, **23** 310, 322.
Indulgences, to benefactors of Hospitallers, **24** 154; sale, **25** 162 ff.
Indutus planeta, author, **2** 208-210; and Chapter of Narbonne, **2** 207; and Chapter of Paris, **2** 207, 210, 217; and Haymo of Faversham, **2** 206-222; and *Ordinationes divini officii,* **2** 207-210.
Inevitability, necessity, Richard Campsall, **24** 254, 258.
Infamy, for usurers, **2** 5, 9.
Infensor et defensor, Auxilius, **20** 223.
Infernum, as human body, **24** 243.
Infigere characterem, St. Augustine, **14** 91.
Infinite, Parmenides, **10** 247; Plato, **9** 115; actual, Arabians, **22** 232 ff.; being, Duns Scotus, **10** 49-51, 71, 76, 167-177; and finite, Aristotle, **19** 237; regress, St. Thomas, **23** 253, 255, 258, 259.
Infinity, Averroes, **19** 237; Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 10 ff.; being and nonbeing, **25** 263, 271 ff.; and created form, **25** 264, 274; and creative power, **25** 262 ff., 271 ff.; and divisibility of matter, **25** 264, 274; divine, St. Albert, **19** 244, 245; **22** 27-42; divine, Richard Fishacre, **19** 244; divine, Thomas of York, **19** 244; essential, **19** 234 ff.; and God and creatures, **25** 264, 273; divine, med. opponents, **19** 233-245; and perfection, **19** 233 ff.; and potentiality, **25** 262 ff., 270 ff.; of souls, **22** 232-239.
Ingenium, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 257.
Ingot, in foreign exchange, **7** 310-315.
Iniquity, **22** 128, 129, 131, 134.
Injuriam characteri facere, St. Augustine, **14** 96.
Injuriam facere sacramenti, **14** 96; **16** 87-117.
Inner teacher, St. Augustine, **6** 29, 30.
Innkeepers, Chaucer, **17** 208, 209.
Innocence, Alan of Lille, **12** 31; St. Ambrose, **1** 73.
Inquisitor, papal, **21** 5 ff., 13.
Inquisition, and usurers, **2** 11.
Insanity of sinners, William of Auvergne, **16** 240 ff.
Insatiability, William of Auvergne, **16** 232, 233.
Insolubles, Roger Nottingham, **25** 259.
Inspiration, sacred canons, **20** 218.
Instinct, St. Thomas, **4** 24, 25; natural and animals, Vaurouillon, **11** 265.
Institutio canonicorum (816), **20** 221.
Instructiones, Commodian, **19** 68.
Instructions for Parish Priests, John Myrc, **17** 228.
Instructions for Purchasing Land, Middle Eng. poem, **17** 227.
Instrumental cause, St. Albert, **22** 325.
Intellect, Abubacher, **11** 287; Alexander of Aphrodisias, **11** 289, 290; al-Kindī, **25** 345 ff.; Anaxagoras, **11** 289; Aristotle, **10** 244, 271, 288; St. Augustine, **11** 292, 298 ff.; Avempace, **11** 287, 288; Averroes, **10** 265, 266, 291; St. Bonaventure, **11** 292; John Buridan, **16** 76 ff.; St. John Damascene, **11** 260 ff.; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 205, 206, 253, 254; **4** 121-124; Richard Campsall, **23** 311, 315; Themistius, **11** 290 ff.; Theophrastus, **11** 289 ff.; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 261; acquired, Alexander of Aphrodisias, **11** 290; Averroes, **11** 291; and act, **11** 298; active and passive, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 123; agent, St. Albert, **16** 57 ff.; Alexander of Aphrodisias, **11** 289; Aristotle, **11** 289; Avempace, **11** 287, 288; Averroes, **10** 265, 266, 291; St. Bonaventure, **11** 294 ff.; Themistius, **11** 290, 293, 294; and being, **11** 296; and body, **11** 295, 296; chaste, William of Auvergne, **8** 278-283; divine, Vaurouillon, **11** 293; and faith, William of Auvergne, **8** 283 ff.; learning and judging, **11** 292; many, **10** 265; material, Averroes, **11** 291; meaning, **11** 291; nature, **10** 288, 289; object, **10** 290, 296 ff.; Duns Scotus, **11** 296 ff.; St. Thomas, **11** 296; and *passio,* **11** 250; passive, **10** 266, 291; Themistius, **11** 290; and *phantasia,* **11** 289; for philosophers, **11** 286 ff.; pos-

Intellect (*continued*)
sible, **10** 258; St. Albert, **16** 60; Alexander of Aphrodisias, **11** 289; Aristotle, **11** 288; St. Bonaventure, **11** 294, 295; Duns Scotus, **11** 293; Themistius, **11** 290; theologians, **11** 293, 294; and reason and intelligence, **11** 257, 292; separateness, St. Thomas, **25** 12-17; and Son in image, **10** 278, 282; speculative, Alexander of Aphrodisias, **11** 289; Aristotle, **11** 288, 289; Avempace, **11** 288; Averroes, **11** 291; Themistius, **11** 290; speculative and practical, **11** 292; and spiritual senses, **11** 298 ff.; and substance, St. Albert, **16** 59 ff.; for theologians, **11** 292 ff.; and truth, William of Auvergne, **8** 248; and understanding, **10** 291.

Intellectibilitas, Clarembaldus of Arras, **15** 217.

Intellection, St. Albert, **2** 227; Alfarabi, **10** 26; Gundissalinus, **2** 84, 95; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 108, 117; act of intellect, **11** 298; passive process, **10** 291; and possible intellect, **10** 258, 293.

Intellectual life, St. Thomas, **4** 25.

Intellectus, Alan of Lille, **12** 29; *activus,* Gundissalinus, **2** 85, 87, 88; and *intellectio,* **5** 47; *materialis,* **16** 63-65; *passivus,* Averroes, **16** 65.

Intelligence, Plotinus, **5** 93, 96, 97; Robert Grosseteste, **6** 154; as active power, **22** 326 ff.; agent, Avicenna, **10** 288, 289; and existence, **3** 175; human, Vaurouillon, **11** 261; and intellect, **11** 261; and reason and intellect, **11** 257; human and soul, **10** 237.

Intelligences, Robert Grosseteste, **3** 164, 167; and angels, **22** 324.

Intelligentia, Alan of Lille, **12** 52; Gundissalinus, **2** 88, 89; *agens,* Gundissalinus, **2** 47.

Intelligible world, Plotinus, **6** 196, 213.

Intelligibles, William of Auvergne, **8** 248.

Intention, Abelard, **15** 55; **17** 251; Boethius, **12** 60; Gundissalinus, **2** 89, 90; Henry of Ghent, **15** 140 ff.; Siger of Brabant, **15** 137-139; concepts, St. Thomas, **22** 300; first and second, **18** 181 ff.

Intentiones, St. Thomas, **21** 190, 191.

Intentions, and memory, **11** 279; and senses, **11** 273, 274; and sensibles, **11** 278.

Interdict, immunity from, **24** 154.

Interesse, and usury, **1** 85, 89, 90, 135, 130, 132, 134, 141, 142, 145. *See* Usury.

Interior man, St. Augustine, **6** 45.

Interiorism, St. Augustine, **6** 37, 38; conflict, **6** 59, 60.

Interlocutory writs, **6** 269-271.

Internationalism, **22** 43 ff.

Interpretatio mystica, Aileran, **19** 131.

Interpretation, of Bible, **18** 209; of dreams, **11** 277.

Intestacy, **25** 118, 120, 121, 123; in Eng. law, **23** 368, 369.

In titulo, on Trinity, **18** 125 ff.

Intransitive, **15** 261.

Introductiones in logicam, William of Sherwood, **9** 58; **12** 147.

Introductiones parvulorum, 12th c., **12** 143.

Introitus, meaning **25** 259.

Introspection, Descartes, **25** 79.

Intuition, Duns Scotus, **10** 59, 63; St. Thomas, **3** 176.

Inunctio regis, St. Peter Damian, **9** 156, 159.

Inventio crucis, in Old English, **19** 70.

Invention, experimental knowledge, **11** 260, 261.

Inventory, of testator, **23** 370.

Investigation, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 257.

Investiture, and *sacramentum,* **10** 114.

Ipsa philosophia Christus, **13** 244-247.

Ipsum Esse subsistens, **4** 31; **5** 41.

Irascible. *See* Appetite, irascible.

Irish, appellations of Saints, **19** 227-233; early modern language, **11** 234; geography, **10** 158 ff.; med. political structure, **11** 233 ff.; Middle, **11** 234; Old, **11** 234; *Peregrini,* and missions, **17** 65, 66; Saints and Continent, **10** 147 ff.; **13** 234 ff.; Saints in England, **16** 165-171.

Irony, Chaucer, **24** 94.

Isagoge, Porphyry, **9** 57, 63; **10** 248; **12** 123 ff.

Jacobites, rite of baptism, **9** 16.
Jacob's Well, early Eng. prose, **17** 228.
Jealousy, and courtly love, **6** 186.
Jeu de Saint-Nicolas, **19** 127.
Jew and the Pagan, **19** 37-47.
Jewish boy, Mary legend, **14** 21; **15** 26, 30, 34, 37, 39, 44.
Jews, Chaucer, **17** 215-217; in England, 13th c., **6** 265; in med. England, **21** 292, 296; and Gregory I, **17** 50; historiography, **10** 220; and Iconoclasm, **2** 129-134, 148, 149; in Mary legends, **14** 17; and transmission of Muslim culture, **6** 242; and usury, **1** 99, 110, 137, 138; **2** 10, 14, 15, 20; **15** 25, 29; **17** 227, 228.
Joca monachorum, **19** 56, 60, 62, 63, 65.
John i, 33, interpretation, **16** 90; *iii, 5* interpretation, **16** 95; *xiii, 10* interpretation, **16** 87, 90.
John Barleycorn, and Riddle 8, **20** 93.
Jois, and troubadour *jovens,* **11** 6; **13** 177-217.
Joli buisson de Jonèce, Froissart, **8** 190, 201 ff.; **25** 103.
Joli mois de may, Froissart, **8** 205; **25** 105.
Jongleurs, Peter Cantor, **11** 101.
Jovens, and *jois,* **13** 187-191; and troubadours, **11** 1-22; **15** 154, 155.
Joy, St. John Damascene, **11** 263; and concupiscible appetite, **11** 284; and conscience, **11** 305.
Judaism, law, **19** 37; and philosophy, **13** 223-225.
Judgment, Kant, **1** 21; St. Thomas, **1** 11, 17-22; **3** 176; **22** 288, 289, 299, 301, 302; and synderesis, **11** 304, 306. *See* Liberum arbitrium.
Judgment, Last, **22** 342; and Devil, **10** 295; fifteen signs, **15** 184-198; **22** 192-203.
Judicare, in Creed, **8** 303-309.
Julian episode, St. Basil, **18** 105-124.
Jupiter, motion, **22** 324, 330, 350; in Platonism, **10** 239.
Jury, Eng. law, **7** 267, 270 ff.
Jus patronatus, **1** 136.
Just price, Florence, **21** 10 ff. *See* Usury.
Justice, **8** 308, 309; Alan of Lille, **12** 30-32; St. Ambrose, **1** 76, 78; St. Anselm, **4** 64 ff.; Cicero, **1** 78; **11** 92; William of Auvergne, **8** 253; and immortality of soul, **10** 289; as square number, **10** 239; virtue, **11** 86; works, **22** 114, 122, 125, 129.
Justitia terre, **22** 51.

Kaiserkronik, and *Vie s. Basille,* **18** 109.
Karîm, and courtly love, **6** 229.
Kartularius, **15** 235.
Karumat, and courtly love, **6** 229.
Kashf al-Mahjub, and Sufism, **7** 193.
Kinesis and *stasis,* **22** 110.
King, of Cashel, right, **11** 233-238; and Commons, **23** 218 ff.; duties, Fulbert of Chartres, **25** 94 ff.; staff and *sacramentum,* **10** 114.
Kingship, and feudalism, **25** 93-99; Ireland, **11** 233 ff.
Kinship, and courtly love, **6** 186, 187.
Kirkjudagsmál, Norse homily, **11** 206-218.
Kiss of peace, **22** 51, 52, 64, 90.
Kitab al-Fityān, al-Gahiz, **11** 16.
Kitab al-Mansuri, al-Razi, **11** 259.
Kitab al-Zahrah, Ibn Dawoud, **7** 194.
Knights Hospitallers, privileges, **24** 153 ff.
Knight's Tale, Chaucer, **21** 194, 197, 199, 201, 203-205, 208.
Knights Templars, privileges, **24** 153.
Know, meanings, Campsall, **24** 255 ff., 259 ff.
Knowability, William of Auvergne, **8** 248.
Knowables, Peter of Auvergne, **16** 120 ff.
Knowing, act, Henry of Ghent, **25** 236 ff.; ontology of, **1** 11.
Knowledge, **1** 11; St. Ambrose, **1** 73; Avempace, **11** 287, 288; St. John Damascene, **11** 260, 261; John of St. Thomas, **1** 17; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 118, 119; Plato and Plotinus, **10** 58;

Knowledge (*continued*)
Thomas of York, **15** 232; William of Vaurouillon, **10** 247; angelic, **10** 257; of Christ, St. Albert, **22** 33, 34; cognitive powers, **11** 295; and common sense, **11** 271; confused and distinct, **11** 297; degrees, **11** 297, 298; demonstrative, Themistius, **20** 261 ff.; of Devil, **22** 352; devout use, Richard of St. Victor, **15** 13; divine, **1** 15; Campsall, **24** 256, 257, 261, 262; Ockham, **24** 257; form in intellect, **10** 266; God's role, **10** 257; imperfection, **1** 18; innate, Vaurouillon, **11** 294; intellectual, **1** 18; like known by like, **10** 238, 239; and love, St. Thomas, **3** 176, 177; mathematical, Themistius, **20** 243 ff.; metaphysical, St. Thomas, **3** 176; natural, Gundissalinus, **2** 25; object, **11** 296, 297; object, Duns Scotus, **10** 45; and phantasms, **11** 293; practical, St. Thomas, **3** 178-180; process, **11** 287 ff.; and reminiscence, **10** 242; self, **10** 290; sense, Duns Scotus, **25** 241 ff.; separated soul, **10** 295, 296; speculative, St. Thomas, **3** 175-178; subject, Duns Scotus, **10** 45; theory, Duns Scotus, **25** 239 ff.; theory, Pico, **25** 247 ff.; theory, Thaddaeus of Parma, **16** 45; theory, St. Thomas, **1** 11 ff.; through causes, Aristotle, **10** 263; and union of soul and body, **10** 287.
Koran, and Arabic influences, **6** 234, 235, 238; **11** 15.

Lady Meed, personification of power of money, **23** 335, 339.
Laetare, indulgence, **18** 44, 47, 48.
Lai de l'Espine, **24** 89.
Lancelot, Old French prose, **19** 118; **22** 362; **25** 85.
Langot. See Ingot.
Language study, in England, **10** 98, 99.
Laqueus, use by St. Ambrose and Guigo, **13** 225, 226.
Lasting *sacramentum,* St. Augustine, **10** 129.
Latebrarum, kinds, William of Auvergne, **16** 238-240.
Lateran, council, 745, **22** 356; 1079, and Berengar, **4** 89; 1139, on usury, **1** 84; **2** 4, 5; 1179, **6** 269; **20** 167; **24** 264; and Peter Lombard, **4** 7; on usury, **1** 110; **2** 2, 3, 4, 12; 1215, **7** 291, 292; **9** 134; **24** 264; on baptism, **14** 158; on Easter Communion, **18** 267; and Joachim of Flora, **4** 6; and Parisian decrees, **8** 88; and Peter Lombard, **4** 7; and usury, **1** 99, 100.
Lateran, Missal, **14** 61-78; adoration of the cross, **14** 70; Amalarian theory, **14** 67-69; Arezzo, **14** 65, 66; Holy Saturday, **14** 73; composition, **14** 61 ff.; date, **14** 61 ff.; **20** 118; feast of All Saints, **14** 64 ff.; and Franciscan missals, **2** 206; **14** 69 ff.; Gelasian elements, **14** 64; and Gregorian sacramentary, **14** 64; and Haymo, **14** 73 ff.; Mass of Pre-Sanctified, **14** 69, 72, 73; name, **14** 63, 64; and *Ordinarium* of Roman Curia, **14** 73; purpose, **14** 71; rubrics, **14** 75-78; sources, **14** 69.
Latin, ancient and mediaeval, **25** 173 ff.; Christianization of, **1** 63-80; among Norse, 13th c., **9** 140; Averroism, **2** 26; **16** 57 ff.; and Arabic influences, **15** 157; at Paris, **22** 312; Avicennism, **2** 25-27; Christians in Palestine, **9** 169; grammar, Aelfric, **2** 253, 254; grammar, divisions, **23** 4, 5; grammar, reference books, **23** 11-13; Latin-Greek relations, **15** 233-242; **20** 206-238; Latin readers, **23** 7-11; Latin riddles, **20** 93; study in Middle Ages, **13** 59; teaching, **16** 180; teaching in England, **23** 1-20; vocabularies, **23** 67; writers, and Dante, **13** 57 ff.
Laudatio s. Barbarae, and St. John Damascene, **1** 148, 149.
Law, canon, dower, **25** 114; canon, on testament, **25** 119; Roman civil, testament, **25** 112; usury, **1** 83-94, 100; **2** 10; common, England, **6** 264; Eng. on women's property rights, **25** 113-124; development in England, **6** 261 ff.; English, pleading, **7** 252 ff.; English, process, **7** 249 ff.; English, suitors, **7** 254; fundamental, **19** 199 ff.; of Jew and Pagan, **19** 37 ff.; natural,

19 199 ff.; natural and conscience, **11** 302, 305 ff.; natural and Gentiles, **11** 305, 306; natural and synderesis, **11** 303; source, Ralph Niger, **2** 116; study at Cambridge, **24** 167; universal, and Stoics, **5** 85; of ancient Ireland, **22** 356.
Lawyers, Chaucer, **17** 209; mediaeval, **10** 200 ff.; objects of venality satire, **23** 335.
Lay fee, **3** 104; jurisdiction, **6** 267; writ, **6** 272-274.
Lays, Froissart, **8** 209, 210.
Lays dou blanc chevalier, Jean de Condé, **8** 201.
Learning, St. Bonaventure, **15** 3, 6; and Charles V of France, **5** 239 ff.; in England, **10** 95 ff.; St. John Damascene, **11** 261; memory and recall, **11** 280; in monasteries, **10** 209; physical dispositions, **11** 281. *See* Education.
Lectio divina, in monasteries, **15** 95, 104.
Lectura super Clementinas, Franciscus de Zabbarellis, **11** 68.
Lectura super libros Sent., Jean Quidort, **15** 137 ff.
Legal studies in England, Vacarius, **21** 148. *See* Law.
Legatus dvinae pietatis, St. Gertrude, **19** 49 ff.
Legend of Dido, Chaucer, **22** 137, 139, 141; **25** 148 ff.
Legend of Good Women, Chaucer, **12** 232; **21** 176, 203, 204.
Legenda aurea, and St. Barbara, **1** 148, 166, 167, 169; Jacobus de Voragine, **8** 97-106; **22** 192 ff.
Legenda Coloniensis, **22** 311.
Legenda I, **22** 310, 311.
Légende Dorée, **8** 97-106.
Legends of Mary, **14** 9-47; **15** 14-46.
Leggenda d'Adamo et Eva, **24** 388 ff.
Lengus romana, and origins of courtly love, **6** 242.
Léonine, poem, **22** 371 ff.
Lesser Litanies, and Mamertus, **1** 56, 57.
Letter, books, **23** 38; writing, **15** 50, 77.
Letter to a Monk, St. Thomas More, **25** 141.
Letters, patent, **23** 25.
Lettner, Naumburg, **4** 95, 96.
Lexicography, Anglo-Saxon, **24** 375-377.
Lexis, **15** 271, 279.
Leys d'amors, Las, Guilhelm, **23** 201.
Libellus contra Latinos, Nicetus Stethatus, **20** 228.
Libellus de Antichristo, Adso, **20** 232.
Libellus fidei, and St. Jerome, **17** 6.
Liber adversus Thelesphori, Henry of Langenstein, **18** 39.
Liber autolici de spera motu, Gerard of Cremona, **10** 180.
Liber caballus, **23** 6.
Liber contra duas haereses, Gerhoch, **4** 13, 15.
Liber contra multplices et varios errores, Vacarius, **21** 147, 148.
Liber de s. Anselmi, **4** 82.
Liber de astrolabio, and Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 110, 115.
Liber de causis, Henry of Ghent, **10** 1, 20; and being, **8** 70, 75; and transmission of Arabic philosophy, **6** 243, 244.
Liber de causis primis et secundis, **2** 25.
Liber de consideratione, John of Jenzenstein, **18** 39.
Liber de Corpore et Sanguine Domini, Lanfranc, **4** 89.
Liber de differentia naturae et personae, Hugh Etherian, **24** 1-34.
Liber de diversitate naturae et personae, Hugh of Honau, **24** 202.
Liber de divinis officiis, Pseudo-Alcuin, **14** 159-163.
Liber de duobus principibus, and courtly love, **6** 223.
Liber de ecclesiastica potestate, **11** 62 ff.
Liber de homoysion et homoeysion, Hugh of Honau, **24** 201; **25** 209.
Liber de ignorantia, Hugh of Honau, **25** 209-230.
Liber de intellectu, John Le Sage, **11** 287 ff.
Liber de medicina animae, Hugh de Folieto, **11** 247.

Liber de misericordia et de justitia, Alger of Liege, **20** 65.
Liber de naturis, Daniel of Morley, 10 179 ff.; **16** 161.
Liber de poenitentia, Pseudo-Augustine, **7** 294.
Liber de schismate, Martin de Salva, **18** 39.
Liber de simoniacis, Gerhoch, **4** 13.
Liber de vera philosophia, **24** 182.
Liber de voluntate, St. Anselm, **4** 61-81.
Liber derivationum, Huguccio, **11** 274; **22** 246; **24** 236.
Liber Eptategnis, **23** 51.
Liber gratissimus, St. Peter Damian, **13** 71, 218, 222; **16** 71.
Liber in distinctionibus, Alan of Lille, **4** 16.
Liber luminum, **10** 180.
Liber LXXXIII Quaest., St. Augustine, **10** 276-278, 280; **11** 298 ff.
Liber ordinis pontificalis, Durandus, **4** 52.
Liber Pancrisis, and *Sent. magistri A.,* **17** 28.
Liber pauperum, Vacarius, **21** 147.
Liber pontificalis, **9** 71.
Liber praedicamentorum, Nicholas Bonctus, **10** 245.
Liber I adversus simoniacos, 13 218-223.
Liber quinque responsionum, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 265, 266.
Liber scintillarum, Defensor, **13** 244; **19** 160.
Liber sex naturalium, Avicenna, **2** 24, 25.
Liber sex principiorum, Gilbert de la Porrée, **10** 240, 291.
Liber sextus, usury, **1** 83, 86; **2** 7, 9.
Liber Tarraconensis, **20** 213.
Liber Tidei de speculo, **10** 180.
Libera, prayer form, **25** 280 ff.
Liberal arts, **16** 172; Bernard Silvester, **24** 244 ff.; England, 12th c., **10** 179; and poetry, **22** 243.
Libertas, arbitrii, St. Anselm, **4** 70, 75; *contradictionis,* John Buridan, **16** 73 ff.; *oppositionis,* John Buridan, **16** 73 ff.
Libertisme, **5** 40.
Liberty, John Buridan, **16** 72-86; William of Auvergne, **8** 260, 261; and grace, St. Augustine, **6** 52, 53; of will, St. Augustine, **6** 52, 53; of Christian, St. Thomas, **6** 101. *See* Freedom.
Liberum arbitrium, St. Bonaventure, **11** 264; 265; acts, **11** 265; definition, **11** 264; in God, **11** 266, 267; and image, **11** 265; and necessity, **11** 267; object, **11** 267; reason and will, **11** 264 ff.
Library, monastic, **18** 260.
Libri Carolini, **2** 147.
Libri miraculorum, Caesar of Heisterbach, **6** 147.
Libri III adversus simoniacos, Card. Humbert, **13** 218; **15** 236 ff.; **20** 219.
Libro del cavaliere, **14** 10, 29, 34-37, 47; **15** 27, 28, 36.
Libro del naufragio, **14** 10, 28, 29; **15** 27, 28, 35.
Licenses, for chapels, **23** 24, 42, 43.
Licet canon, Gregory X, 24 267 ff.
Life, act of soul, **10** 253; and being, Aristotle and St. Thomas, **20** 16, 17; definition, **10** 253; eremitical, Richard Rolle, **19** 17 ff.; of natural things, **10** 251; preservation, **10** 248; and *vis vitalis,* **11** 254, 255, 282 ff.; *vivere,* **10** 250.
Life of Charlemagne, Einhard, **24** 97 ff.
Light (*Lumen*), Robert Grosseteste, **3** 164 ff.; and object of intellect, **11** 296; and soul, **10** 257.
Light (*Lux*), and agent intellect, **11** 294, 295; body and senses, **11** 255; corporeal, **10** 242; form, **10** 241, 242; God, **10** 242; object of sight, **10** 242; quintessence, **11** 269; and soul, **10** 241, 242; spiritual, **10** 261.
Like known by like, **10** 238, 239; Parmenides, **10** 247.
Likeness, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 56, 59; Robert of Melun, **14** 134 ff.; and grace, **10** 280; and image, **10** 280; *similitudo,* angels, **10** 278.
Limitless, Plato, **7** 2 ff.
Lingot. *See* Ingot.
Lionime. See Léonine.
Litanies, **13** 249, 251; **25** 280 ff.
Literature, devotional, **25** 280 ff.; Old

Norse, **24** 323 ff.; pagan, in Middle Ages, **19** 162.
Liturgical, decree of Gregory VII, **14** 64; drama, **23** 80-90; texts and theology, **20** 77, 78; year, Peter of Roissy, **5**, 9.
Liturgy, in Chaucer, **17** 214-219; Peter Damian, **14** 159 ff.; Peter of Roissy, **5** 7-9; of Good Friday, Innocent III, **2** 116, 117; of St. James, baptism, **9** 14.
Liver (*hepar*), and power of soul, **11** 254; *jecur*, and concupiscible appetite, **11** 283.
Living things, grades, John of La Rochelle, **10** 253.
Livre des divinacions, Le, Nicole Oresme, **5** 241, 244.
Livre des Eneydes, **22** 136, 137.
Livre des manières, **23** 342.
Livres de jostice et de plet, usury, **1** 114, 120.
Livres dou tresor, Li, Brunetto Latini, **23** 50.
Loanwords, Old English, **2** 253.
Locatio, **1** 101-103.
Locus amoenus **23** 154 ff.
Locutio and *elocutio*, **15** 279.
Logic, William of Sherwood, **9** 58; divisions, **11** 298; and poetry, **22** 243; priority, Giles of Rome, **12** 82-84; 12th c. treatises, **9** 56-70; **12** 123 ff.
Logica, Algazel, **23** 56.
Logica ingredientibus, 12th c., **12** 143.
Logica, nova, **12** 124 ff.; *vetus*, **12** 124 ff.
Logica nostrorum petitioni sociorum, 12th c., **12** 143.
Logistic, brain, **10** 287.
Logoi, Aristotle, **11** 241-244.
Logos, Origen, **24** 177 ff.; Philo, **5** 98; Plotinus, **5** 90 ff.; as creative force, **5** 78, 79; as *Pronoia*, **5** 79-86; and providence, **5** 75-101; as universal reason, **5** 77, 78.
Lollards, **8** 303.
Longanimity, Alan of Lille, **12** 32.
Lords Ordainers, 1310, **21** 247-271.
Lot and Pellinore, failure of loyalty, **25** 83-92.
Love, al-Farabi, **7** 209, 210; Robert Grosseteste, **6** 154; Brethren of Purity, **7** 210; defined, **3** 128, 154; and dilection, **11** 284; divine, Richard Rolle, **19** 15 ff.; as ennobling, courtly love, **6** 176, 177, 229, 231, 233, 258; **8** 127, 135; of God, Arabians, **7** 210, 211; jealousy, **6** 186; **8** 140; and knowledge, St. Thomas, **3** 176, 177; mixed, and courtly love, **6** 182, 183; **7** 149, 177, 186; **8** 108-110; nature of courtly, **7** 139; poetry, Arabians, **6** 229-232; pure, Andreas Capellanus, **6** 182, 183; **8** 108, 109; as sickness, **6** 176; theology of Aristotle, **7** 209; treatise by Avicenna, **7** 208-228; true, troubadours, **7** 139-207.
Love Ron, Thomas of Hales, **12** 230.
Low-cut garments, Peter Cantor, **11** 101.
Low German, and Iceland, **24** 330 ff.
Loyalty, *Lot and Pellinore*, **25** 83-92.
Lübeck Passional, **18** 146.
Lucrum cessans, usury, **1**, 126, 134, 145, 146.
Lucula noctis, Giovanni Dominici, **22** 247.
Lumen gloriae, and object of intellect, **11** 296.
Lungs, William of Vaurouillon, **11** 283.
Lutherans, and Norse literature, **24** 330 ff.
Lux, William of Auvergne, **16** 245 ff.
Luxuria, Alan of Lille, **12** 45; William of Auvergne, **8** 261.
Lying, Alan of Lille, **12** 43, 44.
Lyric, Andalusian, and courtly love, **6** 229; and troubadours, **6** 175, 176, 229; **7** 148; Provencal, **6** 175, 228, 229, 233.
Lyrical form, in drama, **23** 80-90.

Macrocosm, **10** 250.
Mage (Magi), fire worship, **19** 39, 40.
Magic arts, St. Albert, **18** 13; al-Kindī, **18** 4; St. Augustine, **18** 4, 5; Avicenna, **18** 3; Siger of Brabant and Pomponazzi, **18** 1 ff.; St. Thomas, **18** 2 ff.
Magicians, Peter Cantor, **11** 101.
Magna Carta, widow's rights, **25** 117.
Magnanimity, Alan of Lille, **12** 32.

Magnificence, Alan of Lille, **12** 32; William of Auvergne, **8** 249.
Magnitude, and individual matter, **11** 297.
Magnum introductorium, Albumazar, **16** 158, 160.
Maius introductorium, Albumazar, **10** 181, 182, 185 ff.
Mali facies, William of Auvergne, **16** 223-225.
Malum culpae, **22** 127, 128, 130.
Malum morum, William of Auvergne, **16** 221-223.
Malvestatz, and *jovens,* **11** 3.
Man, *arbor eversa,* **10** 251, 252; creation, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 55 ff.; effects of grace, **10** 279; end, St. Thomas, **25** 68, 69, as 'every creature', St. Gregory, **10** 256; fall, **10** 282; generation, **22** 234 ff.; image of God, **10** 277; Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 55-84; Robert Grosseteste, **6** 151 ff.; image of God in soul, **10** 231; imagination, Averroes, **10** 288; nature, **10** 269; St. Augustine, **6** 37-48; Avempace, **11** 288; Averroism, **10** 4; Henry of Ghent, **10** 1 ff.; Themistius, **11** 291; **20** 293, 294; one *per se,* **10** 273; philosophy of, St. Augustine, **25** 80; Descartes, **25** 81; Pascal, **25** 80; St. Thomas, **25** 56-82; power of judging, St. Bonaventure, **15** 10; and psychology, St. Thomas, **25** 19-23; purpose, **10** 268; rational nature, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 65; resurrection, **22** 351; and risibility, **10** 291; science of, Malebranche, **25** 79; unitary nature, St. Thomas, **25** 70-75, 82.
Man of Law, Chaucer, **21** 202 ff.
Manciple's Tale, Chaucer, **19** 246.
Mania, St. John Damascene, **11** 263.
Manichaeans, and St. Augustine, **6** 1, 2, 12, 13, 50; and creation of world, **25** 260, 271; and origins of courtly love, **6** 222, 236, 238; in West, **25** 38 ff.
Manna, *sacramentum,* **10** 115.
Mansuetudo, Alan of Lille, **12** 32.
Manual labour, St. Bernard, **14** 150; monks, **14** 40; **15** 23.
Manuale de mysteriis ecclesiae, Peter of Roissy, **5** 1-38; **7** 291.
Manuscripts, care, **10** 104 ff.
Maqala fi'l jima, Maimonides, **24** 135.
Marcionists, creation, **25** 271.
Margarita philosophiarum, Jean de Vignai, **8** 98.
Marguerite, Froissart, **25** 100-108.
Mariu saga, **9** 131-140.
Market facilities, and crusaders, **22** 73 ff.
Maronite rite of baptism, **9** 15.
Marriage, **13** 65, 68; bequest, **23** 370; of canons, **3** 94-100; **12** 187; celebration, **24** 210 ff.; in Chaucer, **17** 178 ff.; **23** 162; clerical, **3** 94-100; **13** 76; difficulties, **13** 73, 79; dissolution and division of property, **25** 110, 113; in Eng. law, **24** 211; formation of bond, **15** 208-212; in Gratian, **15** 208, 209; med. customs, **19** 52; for the philosopher, **12** 173, 174, 182, 185-189; second, **17** 245; sinful and Albigensians, **6** 227; value, **13** 85; and virginity among pagans, **13** 68.
Marriages, of Wife of Bath, **24** 210-216.
Mars, motion, **22** 324, 330, 352 ff.; and soul, **10** 239.
Martyrologies, Irish, **10** 155; **19** 227-233; poetical, **14** 98 ff.; **17** 219 ff.; vernacular, **25** 287.
Martyrologium, Hieronymianum, **3** 19; *Poeticum,* Bede, **14** 98; **16** 165; *Wandalberti,* **17** 219-226.
Martyrology, of Boni Homines, **23** 260-293; Irish, **17** 219-226; nature, **10** 155; *Martyrology of Oengus,* **19** 130; of Tallaght, **10** 153, 155, 156, 160; **16** 166, 168; **19** 227; of Usuard, **23** 282 ff.
Mary legends, **14** 9-47; **15** 14-46.
Mass, Alger of Liege, **20** 61; Peter of Roissy, **5** 6; of St. Barbara, **1** 156.
Materia prima, Calcidius, **7** 15 ff.
Material, cause, **10** 250 ff.; form, Avicenna, **22** 233 ff.
Mathematical forms, **11** 297.
Mathematics, Jacques Maritain, **21** 136, 137; John of St. Thomas, **21** 187; Joseph Gredt, **21** 186; Nicole Oresme, **5** 250-253; St. Thomas, **21** 185 ff.; and metaphysics, **5** 48.
Mathesis, **15** 270.

Matter, Aristotle, **7** 12, 13; **13** 170 ff.; Calcidius, **7** 12, 13; St. Augustine, **9** 121 ff.; **10** 10, 11; Henry of Ghent, **10** 9 ff.; Plato, **7** 2-6; **9** 118 ff.; Plotinus, **7** 4; **9** 118 ff.; Stoics, **7** 13; St. Thomas, **13** 170 ff.; and corporeal, **10** 272; and existence, St. Bonaventure, **8** 184, 185; *ex qua* and *in qua*, **10** 250; and form, **10** 240; and form, St. Bonaventure, **8** 184, 185; and form of soul, Gundissalinus, **2** 53 ff.; and God, St. Albert, **22** 37; and individuation, Averroes, **10** 266; kinds, St. Bonaventure, **10** 252; place in universe, **7** 1 ff.; in soul, **10** 270, 271, 290; spiritual, **10** 252; and substantial form, **10** 271.

Matthew, x, 17, interpretation, **16** 91.

Means, choice, **11** 301.

Mechanica, Bernard Silvester, **24** 246; Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 111.

Mechanics, universal, Robert Kilwardby, **22** 312.

Mediaeval, life, in writings of St. Gertrude, **19** 48; poem on usury, **17** 226-232; world in Chaucer, **17** 117-142.

Mediation of Christ, St. Augustine, **6** 51.

Medical, books, Cambridge, **24** 165; experts, **10** 284; manuscripts, **24** 162 ff.; treatises, **25** 175, 176.

Medicine, Arabs, **24** 131 ff.; Greeks, **24** 131 ff.; study, **24** 127 ff.; study at Cambridge, **24** 161-168.

Meditationes piissimae, Pseudo-Bernard, **10** 231.

Meditations, Guigo, **13** 225, 226.

Medium, and soul, **10** 285, 286.

Megas Kanon, Andrew of Crete, **25** 280-293.

Meiain, wið inne, and Round Table, **14** 144.

Méliador, Froissart, **8** 189, 214 ff.

Melibeus, Chaucer, **21** 203, 204, 208.

Melos amoris, Richard Rolle, **19** 15 ff.

Memory, Alan of Lille, **12** 29; al-Farabi, **11** 279; Algazel, **11** 279 ff.; St. Augustine, **6** 42, 44-46, 55; **11** 279; Dante, **13** 55; Duns Scotus, **10** 282; Gundissalinus, **2** 71, 77, 80; Robert Grosseteste, **6** 154; after death, Alexander of Aphrodisias, **11** 289; definitions, **11** 279; and fall of man, **10** 282; and God, St. Augustine, **6** 46, 47; and image, **10** 278, 282; intellectual, **11** 293; and rational soul, **10** 237; and sensation, St. Augustine, **6** 42, 44, 45; sense and function, **11** 274, 279 ff.; sense, John of La Rochelle, **11** 282; sensible, St. John Damascene, **11** 259, 260; sensible, acts, **11** 281, 282; sensible and imagination, **11** 273; sensible and location, **11** 259; sensible, object, **11** 280, 281; sensible, organ, **11** 281; sensible and reminiscence, **11** 280; sensitive and intellectual, **11** 259, 260, 279; and truth, St. Augustine, **6** 44-46, 55.

Ménagier de Paris, Le, **17** 178, 183.

Menologium, **14** 98-106; **16** 166.

Menon, Plato, **10** 242.

Mens, origin of word, **11** 260, 261.

Merchants, at St. Ives' fair, **20** 79-92; and Jews, **15** 25, 29.

Merchant's Tale, Chaucer, **23** 159 ff.

Mercury, motion, **22** 324, 330, 353; Platonism, **10** 239.

Mercy, Alan of Lille, **12** 31; St. John Damascene, **11** 263; and concupiscible appetite, **11** 284; works of, **22** 109, 110, 114, 118, 122, 129.

Merit, John Buridan, **16** 74 ff.; William of Auvergne, **8** 253, 269 ff.; and grace, St. Augustine, **6** 52, 53.

Merovingian missionary efforts, **17** 65 ff.

Metalogicon, John of Salisbury, **12** 140; **16** 156, 161.

Metamorph., Ovid, **10** 254.

Metaphor, Aristotle, **24** 310; Cajetan, **24** 310; John of St. Thomas, **24** 310; Richard Rolle, **19** 26 ff.

Metaphysica, Nicholas, **11** 271.

Metaphysics, Aristotle, **10** 77, 238 ff., 247, 251; **11** 250 ff., 297; Avicenna, **10** 293; **11** 253, 296; Plotinus, **5** 96; in itself, Duns Scotus, **10** 66; in us, Duns Scotus, **10** 66; and mathematics, **5** 48; object, Averroes, **10** 42, 66, 67; object, Avicenna, **10** 42, 64-66; object,

Metaphysics (*continued*)
St. Bonaventure, **8** 170, 171; object, Duns Scotus, **10** 42, 52, 63-71, 73, 88-92; **11** 23, 24; subject, Averroes, **11** 31, 50; subject, Avicenna, **11** 32, 50; subject, Duns Scotus, **10** 163-177; subject, Giles of Rome, **18** 63; subject, Peter of Auvergne, **16** 118-130; Western, **11** 239, 240, 245.
Metempsychosis, Pythagoras, **10** 235; and Albigensians, **6** 226.
Meteor., Aristotle, **10** 248.
Method, Avicenna, **10** 77; Descartes, **10** 77.
Metropolitans, Ireland, **8** 217-244.
Microcosm, and soul and body, **10** 238, 250, 285.
Microcosmus, Godfrey of St. Victor, **22** 92.
Micrologus, Guido d'Arezzo, **10** 237.
Middle Ages, romantic approach to, **3** 1 ff.
Middle English, alliteration, **19** 16 ff.; *Chastising of God's Children,* **21** 129-146; *Cursor mundi,* **24** 219-232; elements in Cornish *Ordinalia,* **23** 111-125; lyric, **23** 111; sermons, **21** 199, 200; vocabulary in Cornish *Ordinalia,* **23** 111, 124.
Milesians, cosmology, **21** 214.
Military, orders, **9** 174; service, and clerics, **9** 174.
Miller's Tale, Chaucer, **12** 222 ff.; 14 151-153; **17** 173 ff.; **19** 248, 249; **24** 83-94, 383.
Mind, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 65 ff.; William of Auvergne, **16** 225 ff.; meanings, William of Vaurouillon, **11** 253, 260; and *imago Dei,* **11** 260, and soul, Gilbert of Poitiers, **22** 148 ff.; and spirit, **10** 258.
Minor unity, Duns Scotus, **19** 8-14.
Miracles, of Blessed Virgin Mary, **14** 9-47; **15** 14-46; of St. Lewinna, **21** 304, 305.
Miroir historial, Jean de Vignay, **8** 310.
Miroir de mariage, Deschamps, **21** 209.
Mirror of soul, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 73 ff.
Mirrors, and reflection, **11** 277.
Misogyny, **13** 65.
Missal, of papal chapel, **14** 67; **20** 118, 119; pre-Haymonian, **20** 113, 118 ff.
Missions, Gregory I, **17** 46 ff.; and early med. Popes, **17** 46-106.
Mixtio, union of elements, **10** 284.
Mode, individuation, Duns Scotus, **19** 10-13.
Moderation, Alan of Lille, **12** 33.
Modesty, **13** 78; Alan of Lille, **12** 33; St. John Damascene, **11** 263.
Monarchia, Dante, **13** 44, 45, 51, 59.
Monas, Pseudo-Dionysius, **10** 267, 271.
Monasteries, buildings, **19** 282; double, **12** 209; food, **18** 267 ff.; life, Abelard, **18** 241 ff.; perfect philosophy, **13** 245; sites, Abelard, **18** 244 ff.; study of Scripture, **18** 287; writings on Bible, **15** 95-106; writings, influence of Origen, **15** 104-106.
Monasticism, 11th c., **15** 235; English, **17** 68 ff.; and Iconoclasm, **2** 133, 139, 141, 142; Irish, **19** 129-136.
Money, in Middle Ages, **19** 123 ff.; changers, **19** 123 ff.
Mongols, **18** 57 ff.
Monkey, St. Albert, **11** 288.
Monk's hood, and *virtus sacramenti,* **10** 114.
Monks, artists, **3** 6 ff.; and Bible, **15** 95; copyists, **3** 11-13; and crusades, **9** 176, 177; Eastern, at Rome, **3** 20; and historiography, **10** 221-222; and manual labour, **14** 40; **15** 23; place in Church, **10** 207; and poetry, **22** 246 ff.
Monomachia, Peter Cantor, **11** 107.
Monophysites, and Iconoclasm, **2** 135, 145, 148; and Persian schools, **6** 243.
Monte, Florence, **18** 101; **21** 9 ff.
Months, in Irish calendar, **14** 98 ff.
Moon, Plato, **10** 239; in med. cosmology, **22** 209 ff.; motion, **22** 324, 330 ff., 350 ff.
Moral, decisions, Vaurouillon, **11** 301 ff.; philosophy, in 12th c., **11** 77-99; philosophy, St. Thomas, **25** 58, 59; philosophy and Scripture, **1** 65.
Moralia, St. Gregory, **11** 298 ff., 303,

306; **15** 52, 53; **18** 246, 256, 278, 285, 288, 290; **21** 221; and missions, **17** 47.
Moralia regum, Ralph Niger, **2** 118, 119.
Moralism, in philosophy, **1** 8.
Morality plays, English, **24** 141 ff.
Moralium dogma philosophorum, and Alan of Lille, **12** 21, 22.
Moralizatio, **11** 87.
Morhold, as *mor-Goliath,* **18** 231, 232.
Morienus, Robert of Chester, **10** 189.
Morphology, in Nicole Oresme, **5** 274-276.
Mort d'ancestor, writ, **6** 271.
Morte Darthur, Malory, **22** 361-366; **25** 83-92; structure, **19** 108, 122; unity, **19** 122; **22** 361 ff.
Mortgage, **1** 113-115.
Mortification, William of Auvergne, **16** 248, 249.
Mortuary, England, **23** 271.
Morum malum, William of Auvergne, **16** 221-223.
Mosaic Law, **19** 37, 42 ff.
Mosaics, of square nimbi, **3** 15 ff.
Moslems, patronage of arts, **19** 39.
Motecallemin, Moslem sect, **15** 226.
Motion, St. Albert, **22** 325 ff.; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 206 ff., 223-228; Nicole Oresme, **5** 258 ff.; William of Auvergne, **8** 249, 258, 259; of atoms, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 108 ff.; celestial, **22** 323 ff.; celestial of spheres, **22** 216 ff.; local, origin, **11** 255; local, powers, **11** 286, 287; natural, **22** 329; perpetual, Messahallah, **10** 241; planetary, **22** 316 ff.; sources, **22** 325; terrestrial, **22** 327.
Motor, and angels, **10** 258, 259.
Movement, Aristotle, **10** 297; of bodily members, **11** 259; and existence of soul, **10** 254; in man, **11** 286, 287; powers, **11** 282 ff.; of separated soul, **10** 296; and soul, **10** 262; of spheres and planets, **10** 238, 239; sudden and successive, **10** 297; vital and natural, **10** 262.
Mover, **10** 272.
Mozarabs, and East-West culture, **6** 241.
Multum ad, use in St. Augustine, **7** 337-339.
Multus, meanings, **7** 337-339.
Mum and the Sothsegger, **23** 220.
Music, Andalusian, and courtly love, **6** 229; and drama, **23** 80; and therapy, **10** 237 ff.
Musical instrument, and Riddle 8, **20** 94, 97.
Muslim influences on troubadours, **15** 147-158.
Mutability, Pico **25** 245 ff.; of creatures, St. Augustine, **6** 32, 33; and *liberum arbitrium,* **11** 266, 267.
Mutare baptismum, characterem, nomen, titulum, St. Augustine, **14** 94.
Mutazalites, **19** 238.
Mutuum, **1** 99, 100, 102-105, 113, 117, 122.
Muwassaha, and Provencal lyric, **6** 176.
Mysterium and *sacramentum,* Alger of Liege, **20** 56.
Mystery plays, use in Chaucer, **24** 85.
Mystical Body, and Eucharist, Alger of Liege, **20** 58.
Mystical life, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 63; and nature, St. Bernard, **14** 150.
Mystical theology, Christianity and Neoplatonism, **6** 198.
Mysticism, Arabic, and courtly love, **6** 194, 228, 234, 242, 257; **7** 159; Christian, and courtly love, **6** 188 ff.; in Dante, **13** 42; English, Richard Rolle, **19** 15 ff.; St. Gertrude, **19** 48 ff.; mediaeval, **1** 4.
Myth, in literature, **18** 158; in med. literature, **18** 158-172.
Mythology, in William of Conches, **11** 88.

Nafs, and origins of courtly love, **6** 238.
Najāt, Avicenna, **22** 232 ff.
Names, ethnic, in *Nibelungenlied,* **7** 85-138; geographic, in *Nibelungenlied,* **7** 85-138; of intentions, Campsall, **23** 306, 310, 311, 318; of names, **23** 318; of things, Origen, **24** 236; Campsall, **23** 318.

Narratio rei gestae, **10** 222.
Nationalism, and Saints, **16** 169.
Natura, St. Thomas, **4** 25, 28.
Natural law, Cicero, **11** 92.
Nature, St. Ambrose, **1** 74 ff.; St. Thomas, **19** 81; **25** 78; in calendars of Saints, **14** 98 ff.; common, Duns Scotus and St. Thomas, **19** 1-14; essential, Themistius, **20** 292, 293; in God, **21** 1 ff.; inanimate, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 57; intelligible, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 57; and mystical life, St. Bernard, **14** 150; and person, St. Thomas, **4** 27; and person in God, **24** 187 ff.; as source of morality, **11** 87.
Navigatio s. Brendani, **18** 145-157.
Ne, William of Sherwood, **3** 92.
Necessario, William of Sherwoood, **3** 73-75.
Necessarium, Aristotle, **15** 200; Cajetan, **15** 200.
Necesse esse, Avicenna, **19** 83.
Necessitas, absoluta, Clarembaldus of Arras, **15** 217; argument from, **22** 51, 54, 84.
Necessity, Calcidius, **7** 9, 10; Duns Scotus, **19** 85; Henry of Ghent, **19** 85; Plato, **7** 9, 10; Stoics, **5** 81, 83 ff.; Thaddaeus of Parma, **16** 49 ff.; and contingency, Siger of Brabant, **14** 48 ff.; St. Thomas, **19** 79 ff.; divine, Bergson, **4** 30; Spinoza, **4** 30; and divine freedom, **11** 267; of immutability, Campsall, **24** 254, 258; of inevitability, Campsall, **24** 254, 258; kinds, Themistius, **20** 301; universal, St. Thomas, **21** 211-213, 216, 219-222.
Neoplatonism, and al-Kindī, **25** 348 ff.; and St. Augustine, **6** 2, 4, 59; and Iconoclasm, **2** 145; ideas, **21** 222; and origins of courtly love, **6** 193-238, 259, 260; and Jaufré Rudel, **7** 159.
Neoscholasticism, abstraction, **20** 29.
Neptune, **22** 332.
Nerves and senses, **11** 258.
Nestorians, **24** 341, 346, 347; baptismal rite, **9** 16; and Christian gospel, **1** 38; and Syrian schools, **6** 243.
Neutrum, William of Sherwood, **3** 59.
New Academy, and St. Augustine, **6** 2, 13.
Nibelungenlied, geographic and ethnic names, **7** 85-138.
Nicolaites, and St. Augustine, **24** 88 ff.
Nicomachaean Ethics, Aristotle, **10** 289; **11** 259, 301 ff.; and St. Thomas, **25** 1, 4, 5, 7, 10, 13, 14, 17.
Nightingale, in med. art, **18** 207 ff.
Nihil, William of Sherwood, **3** 58, 59.
Nikolaus saga, **24** 329.
Nimbus, hexagonal, **3** 44; **4** 82-84; octagonal, **3** 44, 45; round, **3** 33-35; square, **3** 15-45.
Nirvana, and Cathars, **6** 226, 227.
Nisi, William of Sherwood, **3** 82, 83.
Noah story in *Cursor mundi,* **24** 217-232.
Nobility, of animals, **23** 71; of body, **23** 57, 58; of character, **23** 47 ff.; with ancient, mediaeval and renaissance writers, **23** 47-49; of children, **23** 68, 69; of dominion, **23** 61; of fame or glory, **23** 63, 64, of fortune, **23** 59-61; nature, **23** 54; of rulers, **23** 71; species, **23** 54, 64; of wealth, **23** 62, 63; of woman, **23** 68.
Nobla leyçon, La, **25** 30.
Noeb, **19** 228, 229.
Noemh, **8** 230.
Noíb, **10** 154, 155.
Nóibh, **16** 168.
Nomen, appellativum, **15** 254; *commune,* **15** 254; *concretivum,* **15** 254, 270, 278; *mathematicum,* **15** 254, 278; *principale,* **15** 279; *sumptum,* **15** 279.
Nomina characterica, **15** 270.
Nominales, **16** 74.
Nominalism, Jean Buridan, **5** 251; William of Ockham, **1** 3 ff.; **20** 100; abstraction, **20** 29.
Nominatio, notae, Peter Cantor, **11** 104; *sententiae,* Peter Cantor, **11** 104.
Nominum proprietates, **15** 261.
Non, William of Sherwood, **3** 71-73.
Non-being, Plato, **9** 114-116.
Non-Roman, imperial idea, **22** 15 ff.
Norse, Old, **9** 131-140; **11** 206-218; **24** 323-334; **25** 294-337.

Nota, St. Augustine, **14** 81; *militaris,* St. Augustine, **14** 85, 86.
Notaries, Amalfi, **23** 24 ff.; Florence, **24** 75 ff.
Note Book, Bracton, **3** 102; **6** 261 ff.; **7** 229 ff.
Nothing, non-being, and infinite potentiality, **25** 262 ff.; 270 ff.
Nous, and origins of courtly love, **6** 195-197, 202, 203, 208, 212.
Nova legenda Anglie, John of Tynemouth, **21** 46.
Nova Roma, **20** 211 ff., 232, 233.
Noval land, Knights Hospitallers, **24** 153.
Novel disseisin, writ, **6** 271.
Novellae (Justinian), in *Sent. Magistri A.,* **17** 21.
Novellino, **21** 18.
Novi cives, Florence, **21** 1 ff.; **24** 38-82.
Nullus, William of Sherwood, **3** 56-58.
Number, al-Kindī, **25** 343 ff.; Xenocrates, **10** 240; and form, St. Augustine, **6** 29, 33; and individuals, **11** 297; and order, St. Augustine, **6** 29, 35, 36; perfect, **10** 232; and quantity and motion, **10** 239; and soul, **10** 238, 239.
Numerals, Arabic, **23** 23.
Nun's Priest's Tale, Chaucer, **19** 246.
Nuns, Abelard's rule, **18** 241-292; monastic work, **19** 48 ff.; studies, **19** 48 ff.
Nuptiae, **24** 212.
Nutritive power, St. John Damascene, **11** 262; the philosophers, **11** 268.

Oath-helpers, England, **7** 267 ff.
Oaths, and contracts, **6** 278; of fidelity, **25** 96 ff.; and Hospitallers, **24** 153, 154; of leaders of Crusade, **22** 54, 55, 62 ff., 67; and procedure, **7** 260; and usury, **1** 108; **2** 15-17.
Obedience, Alan of Lille, **12** 31; and intelligence, William of Auvergne, **8** 283 ff.
Object, adequate, Duns Scotus, **10** 25, 78, 79; formal, of science, Giles of Rome, **18** 63-65; of intellect, St. Thomas, **10** 52-56; and subject of science, St. Thomas, **20** 107, 108; William of Ockham, **20** 98 ff.; of theology, **20** 107; and thing, **1** 14 ff.
Oblati, and *Vie s. Magloire,* **19** 289.
Occupatio, Odo of Cluny, **15** 95.
Ockham's razor, Henry of Ghent, **10** 12.
Odhrah, Bedouin tribe, pure love, **7** 186.
Odor, and *esse,* **11** 269.
Oestel, meaning, **10** 104-106.
Office, of St. Augustine, **13** 233, 234; of the dead, Peter of Roissy, **5** 66.
Officium, medium, Cicero, **1** 76; *perfectum,* St. Ambrose, **1** 76; Cicero, **1** 76; *Petri,* **20** 224 ff.
Ogdous, Boethius, **10** 239.
Old Arabia, and troubadour *jovens,* **11** 15, 17, 18, 20.
Old English vocabulary, William Somner, **24** 377-379.
Old French phonology, morphology and syntax in Nicole Oresme, **5** 267-288.
Old Norse, Saints' Lives, **24** 323-334; **25** 294-337.
Old provencal (*lengua romana*), and troubadour poetry, **6** 242.
Old Testament, **23** 91; in Christian-Jewish debates, **19** 42, 43; mediaeval interpretation, **25** 283 ff.; plays, **23** 82 ff.
Omnipotence, Duns Scotus, **10** 171, 172, 176; **11** 51, 52.
Omnis, William of Sherwood, **3** 48-54.
ὄν, **6** 195.
One, Plotinus, **5** 90 ff.; and origins of courtly love, **6** 195, 202, 204, 205, 208, 209, 213; as Eros, Plotinus, **24** 179-180; as God, Plotinus, **24** 169-180.
Oneness, al-Kindī, **25** 338-354; of God, **25** 339-342; of God, nature, al-Kindī, **25** 342-346.
Onomasticon Goedelicum, E. Hogan, **11** 234.
Ontological argument, St. Thomas, **22** 301.
Ontology, Aristotle, **11** 245; Avicenna, **10** 72-75.
Operation, and passion, **10** 291; power, **11** 286.

Opinion, Gundissalinus, **2** 85; St. John Damascene, **11** 259; doubt and suspicion, **11** 259.
Optimism, Rousseau, **3** 180.
Opus Oxoniensis, Duns Scotus, **10** 251 ff., 258, 267, 269, 279, 281-283, 288 ff.; **11** 250, 256 ff., 265 ff., 291 ff., 302, 306.
Opus tripartitum, Humbert of Romans, **9** 178.
Oracle, and dreams, **11** 275, 276.
Oral tradition, in historiography, **10** 222.
Oratio catechetica, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 57, 60, 63-67, 72, 79.
Orationes pseudocyprianae, **25** 281 ff.
Orator, Salutati, **22** 252 ff.
Oray, a devil, **21** 22.
Ordainers of Edward II, **21** 247-271.
Ordalia, Peter Cantor, **11** 111.
Ordeal, as proof, England, **7** 266.
Order, and number, St. Augustine, **6** 29, 35, 36.
Orders, impediments, Peter of Roissy, **5** 11; of simoniacs, **13** 222.
Ordinarium, of Haymo of Faversham, **20** 113 ff.; of Innocent III, **20** 114 ff.; of Roman Curia, **14** 67 ff.
Ordinatio irrita, Alger of Liege, **20** 46.
Ordinationes divini officii, **2** 207 ff.
Ordo, Bernard, Card., **14** 64; **20** 119; William of Auvergne, **16** 245 ff.; *judiciarius,* Aegidius, **1** 114; **2** 21; of Lateran, **14** 64 ff.; **20** 113 ff.; of Roman Curia, **20** 113-126; *Missae,* and Chapter of Narbonne, **2** 216, 217; Franciscan, **2** 204-222; Gregory IX, **2** 222; *Romanus antiquus,* **14** 162, 163.
Organ, and intellect, **11** 295, 296; of memory, **11** 281; and sense power, **11** 295.
Organs, Aristotle, **10** 251, 252; William of Vaurouillon, **10** 285; and bodies, **10** 284; and five senses, **11** 258.
Original sin, St. Bernard, **22** 227; and Catharism, **6** 227; and freedom, St. Augustine, **6** 51, 52.
Origine des chevaliers, armoiries et héraux, Fauchet, **21** 228.
Origines, Isidore of Seville, **24** 236.
Origins of courtly love, **6** 175-260.
Orloge amoureus, Froissart, **8** 192.
Ornithology, Chaucer, **24** 381-384.
Orpheus, in Celtic works, **23** 146 ff.; in classical works, **23** 145 ff.
Osservatore Romano, **9** 71, 72.
Otia imperialia, Gervase of Tilbury, **24** 95-126.
Ousia, Aristotle, **11** 239, 241, 242; **13** 167, 171, 173; **20** 23.
Owl, in med. art, **18** 207 ff.
Owl and the Nightingale, **16** 180.

Pagan, ethics, **13** 74, 81; gods, **22** 332; literature and Church, **9** 141; practices and Gregory I, **17** 48 ff.; propaganda against Judaism, **19** 37 ff.; wisdom and Christianity, **13** 78.
Pagans, and baptism, Alger of Liege, **20** 50; and Jews, St. Augustine, **19** 41; Eusebius, **19** 41; Justin, Martyr, **19** 41.
Palace school, and influence of John the Scot, **6** 199.
Palamon and Arcite, **21** 203-205, 208, 210.
Panoplia Michael Cerularius, **20** 227.
Panormia, Yvo of Chartres, **13** 71; on marriage, **3** 94.
Pantheism, and Stoics, **5** 77, 78.
Pantheon, Godfrey of Viterbo, **4** 17.
Papacy, and early med. missions, **17** 46-106; and 14th c. Florence, **21** 1 ff.; **24** 50 ff.
Papal, appointments to benefices, **25** 161; finance, **23** 341 ff.; income, **23** 344 ff., 348; nature of power, **11** 72-76.
Papalistae, **11** 73.
Paradiso, granella, **24** 388-391.
Paradys d'amour, Froissart, **8** 190 ff.; **23** 157; **25** 103 ff.
Parallelism, in *Sir Orfeo,* **23** 143 ff.
Paraphrasis, Themistius, **20** 239-315.
Parcitas, Alan of Lille, **12** 33.
Pardoner, Chaucer, **25** 160-172.
Parens scientiarum, Urban IV, **15** 1.
Parish priests, Peter Cantor, **11** 108.
Parliament, English, **21** 247-271; of 1366, **20** 156; of 1371, **20** 157; the Good of 1376, **20** 158, 159, 162, 163;

of October 1377, **20** 161; of October 1378, **20** 162, 165.
Parochia, Ireland, **13** 237.
Parson's Prologue, Chaucer, **21** 205 ff.
Parson's proverb, Chaucer, **24** 369, 370.
Parson's Tale, Chaucer, **17** 214, 218; **21** 198-201.
Parte Guelfa, at Florence, **24** 39 ff.
Parte Popolare, at Florence, **24** 59 ff.
Parthenogenesis, **13** 69, 80.
Participation, Plato, **21** 219, 223; Platonic and St. Thomas, **8** 160, 161, 163, 164; St. Thomas, **22** 269-273, 282, 285; **23** 248-255; of creatures in being, **25** 262, 265, 266, 270, 275; and reason, **10** 255.
Partnerships, **1** 104, 105.
Partonope of Blois, and Chaucer, **7** 40-54.
Parts, species, **10** 270; and soul, **11** 268.
Passibility, of soul, **10** 292.
Passion, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 71, 72; St. John Damascene, **11** 262 ff.; causes, **11** 285, 286; and emotions, **10** 291, 292; and intellect, **11** 291; meanings, **10** 291; and passibility of soul, **10** 291, 292.
Pastoral Care, Gregory I, **17** 243; **18** 279; **24** 369, 370.
Pastourelles, Froissart, **8** 210 ff.
Patarenes, **25** 36.
Pataria, **21** 240.
Patent Rolls, **6** 265.
Pater patriae, **22** 20, 21, 25.
Paternoster, morality plays, **24** 150, 151.
Patience, **8** 305; Alan of Lille, **12** 32; Tertullian, **8** 306.
Patripassiani, **15** 270.
Paulicians, **2** 133.
Pauper, Andreas Capellanus, **8** 116.
Pawnbrokers, Florence, **21** 7 ff.
Pax Christiana, **22** 119, 126.
Payment of usury, **1** 108-110.
Peace, St. Augustine, **22** 119; of blessed, **22** 119; interior, and memory, **11** 282.
Pedagogy, with Romans, **11** 78-80, 94.
Pegasus, **24** 384-387.
Pelagianism, and St. Augustine, **6** 50, 51; in Britain, **19** 263; in theology of original sin, **9** 25.
Penalties, in contracts, **1** 140-143; against usurers, **2** 1-22.
Penance, Peter Cantor, **7** 291; Peter of Poitiers, **7** 291; Peter of Roissy, **5** 10 ff.; Robert Courson, **7** 291-336; **9** 81 ff.; Robert of Flamborough, **7** 291; excessive, **15** 39.
Penitence, and irascible appetite, **11** 285.
Penitential, Peter of Poitiers, **8** 88, 95, 96; Robert of Flamborough, **8** 89, 95, 96; in *Sententiae Magistri A.,* **17** 28.
Perception, Themistius, **20** 287; and will, **11** 300.
Perfecti, **6** 227.
Perfection, of created universe, **25** 264, 273, 274; divine, **5** 41, 42; grades, William of Auvergne, **8** 252, 253; human, St. Thomas, **3** 178, 179; and infinity, **19** 233 ff.; of soul, **10** 287.
Perfectum, and production, **10** 267.
Peribolic mode, **22** 112, 116, 126.
Periculum sortis, and usury, **1** 145, 147.
Perilous journey, and *Guthlac A.,* **23** 298, 303.
Periods of history, **22** 119.
Peripatetics, angels, **22** 322, 323; natural motion, **22** 325.
Perjury, Alan of Lille, **12** 43; jurisdiction, **6** 272.
Perseus, **24** 384-387.
Perseverance, Alan of Lille, **12** 32.
Person, Abelard, **13** 20; Alexander of Hales, **24** 394; Boethius, **13** 19; Hugh of Saint-Cher, **24** 394; Philip the Chancellor, **24** 394; William of Auxerre, **24** 394; in God, **24** 1 ff.; and nature, St. Thomas, **4** 27; and supposite, **10** 270.
Personalism, St. Thomas' social doctrine, **6** 62 ff.
Personality, St. Thomas, **4** 26.
Pessimism, Hobbes, **3** 180.
Peterhouse, Cambridge, **24** 162 ff.
Phaedrus, Plato, **10** 288.
Phantasia, Adam Britonis, **11** 274; Gundissalinus, **2** 72, 73.
Phantasm, Averroes, **11** 291; and dreams, **11** 275, 276; and intellectual knowledge, **11** 296.

Phantasticum, Averroes, **10** 288; Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 255; and imagination, **11** 273; in man, **10** 286.
Phantasy, definitions, **11** 274; Adam Britonis, **11** 274; Huguccio, **11** 274; St. John Damascene, **11** 259; and estimative sense, **11** 278; and imagination, **11** 274, 275; operations, **11** 275; and passive intellect, **11** 289; and powers of the soul, **11** 274; and sleep, **10** 240.
Pharsalia, Lucan, **10** 232, 234.
Phialtes, and dreams, **11** 276.
Philosophari, **13** 244-247.
Philosopher, and marriage, **12** 173, 174, 182, 185-189.
Philosophers, Arabic, **6** 243 ff.; **15** 156; their aim, St. Augustine, **6** 10; Duns Scotus, **10** 23; illumined, St. Bonaventure, **15** 8, 9; on intellect, **11** 286 ff.
Philosophia Christus Ipsa, **13** 244-247.
Philosophizing, stages, **1** 1 ff.
Philosophy, St. Ambrose, **1** 65 ff.; Aristotle, **10** 61, 62; St. Bonaventure, **15** 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 13; Dante, **13** 43, 44, 55; Stoics, **5** 77; and Judaism, **13** 225; Arabic, and courtly love, **6** 243 ff.; Christian, **3** 178; Christian, Pico, **25** 256; and clerkship, **13** 78; as devout, St. Bonaventure, **15** 12; history, and St. Thomas, **8** 159-162; insufficiency, Duns Scotus, **10** 22-42; of man, St. Augustine, **25** 80; of man, Descartes, **25** 8; of man, Pascal, **25** 80; of man, St. Thomas, **25** 56-82; mathematical, Giles of Rome, **18** 64; med. decadence, **1** 3 ff.; moral, **1** 65; natural, Giles of Rome, **18** 64; natural, 14th c., **5** 242, 252; notion, Thomas of Perseigne, **10** 209; opposition to pagan, **13** 245; phases, **1** 1 ff.; rationalist, **3** 176; and revelation, **15** 199-206; and sociology, **1** 8, 9; and theology, **15** 199 ff.; as a way, St. Bonaventure, **15** 10, 11.
Phoenix, Anglo-Saxon poem, **19** 21; in Old English, **19** 69.
Phonology, in Nicole Oresme's *Du ciel et du monde,* **5** 267-274, 277-288.
Phronesis, St. John Damascene, **11** 261, 262.
Physicians, royal, England, **24** 163 ff.
Physics, Aristotle, **10** 232, 238, 242, 247, 253, 257, 263, 270, 275, 297; **11** 267.
Physiologus, Peter of Beauvais, **10** 16.
Piers Plowman, Langland, **23** 216-239; use of Scripture, **23** 352-362.
Piety, Alan of Lille, **12** 31, 52.
Pilate, death, **23** 91.
Pilgrim, diary, **2** 231 ff.; **6** 314 ff.; Nikulas of Munkathvera, **6** 314 ff.; routes, **12** 92-122.
Pilgrimage of the Life of Man, Deguilleville, **21** 180, 181.
Pilgrimages, **17** 175 ff.; **21** 180; Ralph Niger, **9** 176; routes, and Arabic influences, **15** 152; to St. Ninian, **13** 231; Scandinavia to Rome, **12** 92-122.
Piscis authenticus, **15** 269.
Place, angel and soul, **10** 258; *esse in loco,* **10** 275; of hell, **10** 294; names in Cornwall, **23** 96; properties, **10** 275; of soul, **10** 275; of soul, John of La Rochelle, **10** 296; of separated soul, **10** 296.
Placita coram rege, **7** 230.
Placita de banco, **7** 230 ff.
Planets, Nicole Oresme, **5** 262 ff.; Platonists, **10** 238, 239; motion, **22** 316 ff.
Planimetria, Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 112, 115.
Plants, and soul, St. Gregory, **10** 251.
Platonici, **6** 194.
Platonism, St. Augustine, **6** 23, 25, 29, 31, 54, 56, 57, 60; **8** 43 ff.; Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 57, 62, 77; Henry of Ghent, **10** 1 ff.; ideas, Aristotle, **23** 167 ff.; pre-existence of soul, **10** 264; and modern philosophers, **3** 175; world soul, **5** 88.
Play of the Conspiracy, Townley, **10** 200.
Pleading, Eng. law, **7** 231, 252 ff.
Pleasure, and concupiscible appetite, **11** 283, 284; kinds, St. John Damascene, **11** 263.
Plurality, al-Kindī, **25** 339 ff.; of forms, Henry of Harclay, **19** 87; of forms, William of Vaurouillon, **10** 287; of souls, Avicenna, **22** 233 ff.; of substantial forms, Henry of Ghent, **10** 11 ff.
Poems, Alcuin, **4** 91.

Poena, William of Auvergne, **8** 264.
Poetical martyrologies, **14** 98 ff.; **16** 165.
Poetics, Aristotle, translation, **24** 374.
Poetria nova, Geoffrey of Vendome, **12** 226, 227; Geoffrey of Vinsauf, **23** 198, 200.
Poet-teacher, Coluccio Salutati, **22** 240-256.
Poetry, Alfarabi, **22** 243; Anglo-Saxon, **15** 221-225; Aristotle, **22** 243; and allegory, Salutati, **22** 248, 249; and logic, **22** 243; and monks, **22** 247; origin, Salutati, **22** 247 ff.; and Scripture, Salutati, **22** 248, 249; and virtue, **22** 243.
Poets and theologians, **22** 246 ff.
Point, and unity, **10** 239.
Political doctrine, St. Peter Damian, **9** 156, 157.
Politics, Florentine, 14th c., **24** 35-82.
Polycraticus, John of Salisbury, **4** 13; **23** 351.
Ponere titulum, St. Augustine, **14** 93.
Pontifical of the Roman Curia, **14** 68, 69.
Pontificale Romano-Germanicum, **4** 52.
Pontificale Romanum, **4** 52.
Poor, and crusades, **9** 177, 178.
Pope, and cardinals, **20** 220 ff.; and Church, **20** 213 ff.; and Council, **19** 197-218; and heresy, **20** 214 ff.; orthodoxy, **20** 209 ff.
Popes, list of, **9** 71-80; portraits, **3** 15 ff.; and early history of Thomism, **4** 139 ff.
Populus Christianus, **20** 191.
Porretans, and Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 3; and Greek Fathers, **24** 181-209; and William of Auvergne, **8** 270.
Portiuncula indulgence. *See* Laetare.
Position, and bodies, **10** 240; and quantity, **10** 240.
Possibilitas definita, Clarembaldus, **15** 217.
Possibility, Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 177 ff.; and possible intellect, **11** 295.
Possibles, **1** 16; St. Albert, **22** 33; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 293.
Posterior Analytics, **Aristotle,** **10** 232, 236, 239, 263; **11** 259, 271; in med. schools, **24** 372; paraphrasis of Themistius, **20** 239-315; trans. of William of Moerbeke, **24** 371-375.
Posteritas, in med. historiography, **10** 222.
Postula Sögur, Old Norse hagiography, **24** 324.
Potency, Gundissalinus, **2** 87; St. Thomas, **5** 47; and act, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 210 ff.; of God, St. Albert, **22** 37; of possible intellect, **11** 294, 295; of possibles, **11** 293.
Potentiality, St. Thomas, **19** 80 ff.; William of Auvergne, **8** 250-252; subjective and objective, Henry of Harclay, **19** 82.
Potestas, **4** 61-81.
Poverty, **23** 77; religious, Abelard, **18** 243 ff.; of spirit, **11** 285; spiritual, William of Auvergne, **16** 225-227, 233-238.
Power, St. Anselm, **4** 73-77; John of La Rochelle, **11** 254; natural, **11** 252; and operation, **10** 290.
Powers, kinds, **10** 282, 283; lower, **10** 284; of soul, Albert of Orlamünde, **11** 249; Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 255, 257; Avicenna, **11** 253; St. Bonaventure, **11** 292; Duns Scotus, **11** 250, 254; Henry of Ghent, **11** 253, 254; Hervaeus Natalis, **11** 251, 252; St. John Damascene, **11** 257 ff.; John of La Rochelle, **11** 254; Pseudo-Thomas, **11** 248 ff.; St. Thomas, **11** 248, 251 ff.; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 253, 254; powers of soul, and act, **11** 251; and cognitive powers, **11** 257, 258, 296; distinct, **11** 257; division, **11** 254, 255; and essence, **11** 250 ff., 282 ff.; and external senses, **11** 269, 270; and forms, **11** 250, 251; how known, **11** 295, 297; image of Trinity, **10** 278 ff.; and *liberum arbitrium,* **11** 265; and movement, **11** 282 ff.; and operation, **11** 265; as perfections, **11** 251; purpose, **10** 255, 256; rational, **10** 237; **11** 267; sensible, **11** 262; vegetative, **11** 268; and *vires,* **11** 256; and will, **11** 253.
Practica geometriae, Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 107-116.

Praecepta synodalia, Odo of Sully, **6** 87 ff.
Praecepta Urbani papae in Arvernensi concilio, **3** 95, 99.
Praecepta vivendi, Alcuin, **19** 161.
Praecursor angelicus, St. Ambrose, **8** 301, 302.
Praerogativa regis, England, **25** 139.
Praeter, William of Sherwood, **3** 59-63.
Praxis, and *actus,* **11** 301.
Prayers, **13** 249, 251.
Preaching, **23** 216, 222, 223; 14th c., **17** 174, 175, 178; mediaeval, **21** 291 ff.; med. England, **24** 377-381.
Precedence, and Round Table, **14** 148.
Preces et carmina, St. Peter Damian, **9** 151.
Precision, St. Thomas, **20** 10, 30-36; **21** 219, 220, 222; **22** 261-263, 270, 280; abstraction, St. Thomas, **25** 63, 64.
Preconium Augustini, Godfrey of St. Victor, **2** 92-107.
Predicables, al-Kindī, **25** 339 ff.
Predicates, William of Sherwood, **3** 48 ff.
Predication, Averroes, **24** 316; Duns Scotus, **19** 8, 11-13; Giles of Rome, **12** 66, 67, 75 ff.; St. Thomas, **19** 8, 11-13; **21** 192, 217-219, 221, 222; **22** 268, 297; William of Auvergne, **8** 270.
Prereformation, England, **25** 125-147.
Presence, knowledge, St. Thomas, **25** 73, 74.
Price controls, Florence, **18** 98 ff.; **24** 47, 48.
Pride, definition, **11** 284.
Pride of Life, morality play, **24** 150.
Priests, object of venality satire, **23** 335.
Primacy, papal, **20** 220 ff.
Prime, Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 32, 34.
Prime mover, St. Albert, **22** 319-322; Aristotle and Averroes, **10** 69; **11** 47-49, 52.
Primera chronica general, **22** 137, 138, 141, 145, 146; and Chaucer, **25** 149 ff.
Principle, prophetic, in drama, **23** 80-90.
Principles, moral, and synderesis, **11** 302, 303.
Printing, 15th c., **8** 97 ff.
Prioress's Tale, Chaucer, **19** 249; **24** 388-391; sources, **17** 214-219.
Prise d'Alexandrie, La, Machaut, **8** 190.
Prison amoureuse, Froissart, **8** 199 ff.; **25** 105.
Privation, and habit, Richard Campsall, **23** 310, 323.
Privileges, Hospitallers, **24** 153 ff.
Privilegium canonis, **6** 308.
Privilegium fori. See Benefit of clergy.
Probabilism, John Buridan, **16** 84; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 124, 125.
Probate, wills, **23** 370.
Procedure, canonical, **7** 243 ff.; legal, Robert Courson, **9** 81 ff.; against usurers, **2** 12-22; in writs of prohibition, **7** 229-290.
Process, Eng. law, **7** 249 ff.
Procession, liturgical, **22** 64, 65, 90.
Processus Crucis, Townley play, **8** 307.
Proem, Bernard Silvester **24** 239.
Proeza, and Arabic influences, **15** 154; and troubadour *jois,* **13** 187, 190; and *jovens,* **11** 4-6, 9.
Professio fidei, Leo IX, **20** 228.
Profession, of faith, Council of Rheims, 1148, **13** 1; of religious and baptism, **10** 114, 115.
Prohaereis, etymology, **11** 301.
Prohibition, writ, England, **3** 101-116; **6** 261-313; **7** 229-290.
Prohibitiones et praecepta, Odo of Sully, **6** 87.
Prohibitions, by clerics, **3** 101-116.
Pronoia, and logos, **5** 79-86.
Pronouns of address, Canterbury Tales, **21** 193-201.
Proof of God's existence, Alexander of Hales, **11** 30; St. Anselm, **11** 38, 55-57; St. Bonaventure, **11** 30; Duns Scotus, **11** 30-58; François de Mayronnes, **11** 44; Kant, **11** 39; St. Thomas, **11** 31, 37-39.
Property, alienation, **25** 113; ecclesiastical, and John Wyclif, **20** 157 ff.; movable and immovable, England, **23** 370; and possession, **7** 271.
Prophecy, Averroes, **11** 277. *See* Divinations.
Prophet plays, **23** 81 ff.
Prophetic principle, in drama, **23** 80-90.

Proportionality, Cajetan, **23** 206 ff.; and analogy, **14** 130.
Propositions, Giles of Rome, **12** 76, 77; Themistius, **20** 247 ff.; *per se notae*, Duns Scotus, **11** 25-30.
Propter Sion non tacebo, **23** 339 ff., 344.
πρὸς ἕν, Aristotle, **11** 242-244.
Prostitutes, Peter Cantor, **11** 101.
Provencal, lyric, and courtly love, **6** 228, 229, 233; poets and Arabic writings, **7** 206.
Proverbes au vilain, **16** 180.
Proverbia rusticorum, **16** 180.
Proverbs, Anglo-Norman, **16** 180 ff.; John Heywood, **8** 305; Pseudo-Aristotelian, **16** 161-165; Remigius of Auxerre, **19** 148; Scottish, **11** 123-205; **13** 87-164; of Serlo of Winton, **16** 179-218.
Providence, Alan of Lille, **12** 29; Aristotle, **11** 245; Plato, **5** 87 ff.; Plotinus, **5** 90 ff.; Siger of Brabant, **14** 52 ff.; Stoics, **5** 76 ff.; Thaddaeus of Parma, **16** 53 ff.; and fate, **5** 79 ff.; and logos, **5** 75-101.
Providentia, Plato and Calcidius, **7** 9, 10.
Provinciale, William Lynwood, **25** 130 ff.
Provisions, of Oxford, 1258, **6** 296; papal, to Eng. benefices, **20** 154, 160; of Westminster, 1259, **6** 296.
Prudence, **11** 86; Alan of Lille, **12** 28-30; St. Ambrose, **1** 77, 78; Cicero, **1** 77; **11** 92; William of Auvergne, **8** 296 ff.
Psalms, commentary of Remigius of Auxerre, **19** 137.
Psalmus contra partem Donati, St. Augustine, **14** 84.
Psalters, Dominican, **13** 247-252.
Pseudo-Poitiers Glossae, **9** 299, 300.
Psychology, Abelard, **11** 86; Aristotelian and St. Thomas, **25** 7-9, 15-17, 19-24.
Psychopomp, and *Guthlac A.*, **23** 296-298, 300, 304.
Public works, role of med. Church, **25** 160 ff.
Pugilists, Peter Cantor, **11** 103.
Pulmo, in animals, **10** 236.
Pulpit literature, **23** 216.
Pulse, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 255; Galen, **10** 286; St. John Damascene, **11** 262; and soul, **10** 241; *vis pulsativa*, **11** 282, 283.
Punishment, of damned, **22** 342; eternal, **22** 126-128; of spiritual beings, **10** 292 ff.
Puns, use in Chaucer, **18** 141.
Purgatorium Patricii, **19** 129.
Purification, and Plotinian origins of courtly love, **6** 204, 205, 226-228, 236, 238, 239.
Pygmies, St. Albert, **11** 288.

Qalb, and Arabic origins of courtly love, **6** 238.
Quadrivium, **11** 78; **15** 272.
Quae de ecclesiis, Clement V, **24** 291.
Quaestio, **12** 156 ff.
Quaestio de qua respondet, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 180, 268-280.
Quaestio de subjecto theologiae, Giles of Rome, **18** 80-85.
Quaestiones in De caelo et mundo, John Buridan, **5** 251.
Quaestiones diputatae, Alexander of Hales, **24** 392; Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 25; Philip the Chancellor, **24** 392.
Quaest. disp. de esse et essentia, Giles of Rome, **12** 59-63.
Quaestiones Londinenses, **24** 153-160.
Quaestiones in Metaphysicam, Peter of Auvergne, **16** 119; Siger of Brabant, **15** 137.
Quaestiones in IV lib. Sent., Hervaeus Natalis, **22** 3.
Quaestiones super X libros Ethicorum, John Buridan, **16** 73 ff.
Quaestiones theologicae, Stephen Langton, **6** 125, 135 ff.; **8** 92, 93.
Quaestor, mediaeval, **25** 162, 163, 168.
Quale quid, St. Thomas, **22** 276, 280.
Qualitas nominis, **15** 253 ff.
Quality, and passion, **10** 291; substantial, St. Thomas, **22** 276-281.
Quantity, Aristotle, **10** 239; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 197, 222, 223; **4** 113-116; and accidents, **10** 272; and body, **10** 284; and Eucharist, **10** 284, 294; of soul, **10** 263.

Quarta via, St. Thomas, **8** 163.
Quatre-Vents, **22** 194, 195.
Quem quaeritis, **23** 91.
Questions on Post. Analytics, Boetius of Dacia, **24** 372-375.
Questmonger, in Middle Ages, **10** 200-204.
Quiddity, Aristotle, **13** 166 ff.; **18** 180; Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 173 ff.; St. Thomas, **13** 172; **18** 180 ff.; of material things, **11** 296, 297.
Quin, William of Sherwood, **3** 84.
Quo est, St. Bonaventure, **8** 179; William of Auvergne, **8** 254; and hypostatic union, **24** 393, 394.
Quod est, Boethius, **8** 175; William of Auvergne, **8** 254; and *ens,* **8** 150-152; and *esse,* **8** 152; and essence, St. Thomas, **21** 219; and hypostatic union, **24** 393, 394.
Quodlibeta, **12** 157 ff.
Quodlibets, Giles of Rome, **11** 252; Robert Holcot, **20** 127.
Quodlib., Henry of Ghent, **10** 294; **11** 253 ff.; Hervaeus Natalis, **11** 251 ff.;
Quoniam homines, Alan of Lille, **12** 20.

Rabbinical tradition, in Old Eng. poetry, **23** 303.
Rainbow, Nicole Oresme, **5** 266.
Raoul de Cambrai, **19** 127.
Rat Parliament, Langland, **23** 216-239.
Ratio, St. Thomas, **21** 187, 188; *entis,* St. Thomas, **22** 283.
Rational, St. Thomas, **25** 71, 72.
Rationale, John Beleth, **1** 26, 27.
Rationale div. officiorum, Durandus, **1** 26; **3** 43; **4** 53, 54, 83; **11** 207 ff.
Rationalism, and Averroism, **18** 1 ff.; mediaeval, **17** 233 ff.
Rationality, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 256.
Real Presence, Alger of Liege, **20** 77.
Realism, Aristotle, Plato, St. Thomas, **10** 91; spiritual, Plotinus, **6** 55.
Reason, Dante, **13** 42-44; and commonweal, **23** 228, 229; creative and Stoics, **5** 77; higher, **10** 281; higher and lower, **11** 292; and ignorance, **10** 282; and intellect and intelligence, **11** 257; object, **11** 255; right, **11** 303, 306; and soul, **10** 255; universal and logos, **5** 77, 78.
Reasoning, St. John Damascene, **11** 261; and memory, **11** 280; and moral choice, **11** 302.
Rebaptism, **14** 79-97; **16** 87 ff.; Alger of Liege, **20** 67.
Rebellion, and irascible appetite, **11** 285.
Recall. *See* Reminiscence.
Recollection, Gundissalinus, **2** 79.
Recta ratio, and synderesis, **11** 303, 306.
Rectitude, St. Anselm, **4** 66 ff.
Redemption, and sin, **22** 343.
Reeve's Tale, Chaucer, **17** 208.
Reform, 11th c., **13** 218 ff.; **16** 176-178; **20** 207 ff.; Benedictine, 10th c., **2** 253.
Reformers, and canonists, **25** 134; Protestant, on origin of heresy, **25** 28 ff.
Regalian rights, England, **6** 269.
Regina pecunia, power of money, **23** 338, 339.
Reginale, Mary legends, **15** 34.
Regio dissimilitudinis, **9** 108-130; **13** 233; St. Augustine, **9** 108 ff.; St. Bernard, **9** 108 ff.; Plato, **9** 108 ff.; Plotinus, **9** 108 ff., 117-121.
Register of Writs, **3** 113, 114.
Regulae naturae, Aristotle, **11** 288.
Relatio, Luitprand of Cremona, **20** 234, 235.
Relation, Henry of Harclay, **16** 12, 13, 16; **23** 169 ff.; of things to God, **10** 257.
Relic hunters, **21** 303, 308, 312.
Relics, St. Barbara, **1** 154; in Chaucer, **25** 167 ff. *See* Iconoclasm.
Religion, virtue, Alan of Lille, **12** 30.
Religious literature in Old Norse, **21** 272 ff.; **23** 324 ff.
Remarriage, **13** 69.
Remediarius in Esdram, Ralph Niger, **2** 119.
Reminiscence (remembering), St. John Damascene, **11** 259, 260; Pseudo-Thomas, **11** 279, 280; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 280; definitions, **11** 279, 280; as knowledge, **10** 242; and memory, **11** 280; obstacles, **11** 280.

Renovatio imperii, in Middle Ages, **22** 241.
Rents, and renting, St. Ives, **20** 82, 83; and usury, **1** 120-122, 136.
Reordination, **14** 155; **16** 92 ff.
Repetition, method in poetry, **22** 109, 110; of sacraments, Rolandus, **10** 120.
Reply of Friar Daw Topias, **8** 303.
Reportata Paris., Duns Scotus, **10** 242; **11** 258.
Republic, Plato, **10** 238 ff.
Rerum dominus, **22** 20, 25.
Res and *ens,* Siger of Brabant, **15** 137, 138.
Res gestae Saxonicae. See Widukind.
Res publica Christiana, **22** 43 ff.
Res tantum, in *Summa sententiarum,* **10** 128.
Rescindere characterem, St. Augustine, **14** 92.
Resemblance, St. Augustine, **9** 121-128; Plotinus, **9** 117-121.
Residence, of clergy, **24** 263 ff.
Respiration, in animals, **10** 236.
Restitution, by usurers, **2** 13 ff.
Resurrection, of Christ, **22** 345; of damned, St. Albert, **22** 340, 341, 353, 354; of man, **22** 351.
Retention, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 257.
Retraction, Chaucer, **17** 173-184.
Revelabile, Cajetan, **15** 199-206.
Revelation, and dialectics, **4** 61 ff.; and dreams, **11** 276; necessity, St. Augustine, **10** 28; necessity, St. Bonaventure, **10** 22, 23; necessity, Duns Scotus, **10** 22-42; and philosophy, **15** 199-206.
Revelations, St. Bridget of Sweden, **18** 19 ff.; St. Gertrude, **19** 49, 50.
Revenues, at St. Ives, **20** 88, 89.
Reverence, Alan of Lille, **12** 31; definition, **11** 285.
Review of Politics, Laurentius of Arezzo, **11** 62-76.
Revocability, wills and testaments, **23** 368, 369.
Rewards, eternal, **22** 116-125.
Rhesis-lexis, **15** 279.
Rhetor, **11** 79.
Rhetoric, Aristotle, **11** 284; in 12th c., **11** 91, 92; and grammar, **23** 197 ff.; use of proverbs, **16** 179, 180; similitude, St. Gertrude, **19** 48-54.
Rhetorica, Cicero, in Abelard, **18** 242.
Rhymes, *Guillaume d'Angleterre,* **22** 370-375.
Richard III, St. Thomas More, **25** 140.
Riches, Xenocrates, **10** 240.
Riddles, Old Eng. poetry, **8** 316-318; **20** 93, 94; Latin, of Aldhelm, **8** 317.
Right, writ, **6** 271.
Rime, **22** 108.
Risalah fi'l-'ishq, Avicenna, **7** 208-228; **22** 232 ff.
Risibility, **10** 291.
Rites, liturgical, St. Peter Damian, **14** 159 ff.
River of fire, and angels, **23** 298.
Roi des Tafurs, **21** 224 ff.
Rolls, Close, **6** 265; Curia regis, **3** 103; **7** 230; Patent, **6** 265.
Roman, and Franciscan missals, **2** 204; Byzantine relations, **20** 206-238; imperial theory, **22** 16, 17; German pontifical, **14** 67; law, England, **6** 265; **7** 229; pontifical of Curia, **14** 68; rite, **1** 25, 26; schools of 12th c., **11** 85.
Roman de Brut, Wace, **10** 197, 198.
Roman d'Eneas, **22** 136, 137, 142, 143, 146; and Chaucer, **25** 149 ff.
Roman de Guillaume de Dole, **24** 89.
Roman de la rose, **12** 173; **15** 49; and Andreas Capellanus, **8** 300; **16** 19; and Chaucer, **23** 154; and Jean de Meun, **12** 228.
Romance, mediaeval, **23** 136 ff.
Romance translations of *Navigatio s. Brendani,* **18** 148-150.
Romanorum parvum, **10** 147.
Romans, vi, 5, **interpretation, 16** 91; *vi, 9,* **16** 95.
Rood. *See* Cross.
Rope dancers, Peter Cantor, **11** 101.
Rota quinta, **15** 286.
Round Table, Malory, **19** 109; and Council of Rheims, 1049, **14** 143-149.
Royal authority, **6** 285 ff.
Royal Book, Caxton, **17** 228; **22** 206.
Ructare, Chaucer, **18** 135-144.
Rudimenta astronomica, Alfragani, **10** 182.

Rule, St. Benedict, 18 241 ff.; religious, Abelard, 18 241-292.
Ruler, Christian, 2 140.
Rusted gold, Alan of Lille, 24 369; Chaucer, 24 369, 370; Gregory I, 24 369, 370; Paschasius Radbertus, 24 369; Rabanus Maurus, 24 369; in Scripture, 24 370.

Sabbath-day rest. *See* Sunday respite.
Sabellianism, and Gilbert of Poitiers, 13 25.
Sacra, doctrina, St. Thomas, 15 199; *eloquia,* 20 218; *pagina,* Bernard Silvester, 24 246.
Sacrae, paginae, 20 218 ff.; *Scripturae,* 20 218.
Sacramental, character, Duns Scotus, 14 79; elements, Alger of Liege, 20 61; rites, Alger of Liege, 20 64.
Sacramentary of Sainte-Barbe-en-Auge, 1 155.
Sacramentology, Augustinian, 10 122; Berengar, 10 109 ff.
Sacraments, St. Ambrose, 10 117; St. Cyprian, 10 117; Hervaeus of Bourg-Dieu, 10 119; Hincmar of Rheims, 10 118; St. Isidore, 10 118; Jesse of Amiens, 10 118; Leidrad of Lyons, 10 118; St. Peter Damian, 9 155, 156; Tertullian, 10 117, 118; Theodulph of Orleans, 10 118; and Church, Alger of Liege, 20 62; defects, Alger, 20 63; and faith, Alger, 20 63; institution, Alger, 20 64; liturgical customs, Alger, 20 64; necessity and dignity, Alger, 20 48; number, 9 155, 156; treatise on, Peter of Roissy, 5 10-16.
Sacramentum, 16 88 ff.; Alger of Liege, 10 112, 113; 20 56, 72; St. Augustine, 10 118; 14 81 ff.; 20 45; Berengar, 10 109; Durandus of Troarn, 10 112; Geoffrey of Vendome, 10 114; Gerhoch of Reichersberg, 10 128; *Glossa ord.* on *Decretum,* 10 129; Guitmund of Aversa, 10 112; Henry of Ostia, 10 133; Hrabanus Maurus, 10 116; Hugh of Rouen, 10 114; Hugh of St. Victor, 10 126; Huguccio, 10 132; Isidore of Seville, 10 111, 115; Ivo of Chartres, 10 125; 20 56, 72, 73; Jonas of Orleans, 10 116; Nicholas of Clairvaux, 10 115; Paschasius Radbertus, 10 111, 116; Peter of Capua, 10 130; Radbertus, 10 116; Ratramnus, 10 111; Rolandus, 10 115; Master Simon, 10 129; *Summa summarum,* 10 128; 20 75; William of Saint-Thierry, 10 129; 20 75; in baptism, 10 138 ff.; and baptismal water, 10 116, 117; and bishop, 10 120; and character, 10 131 ff.; and circumcision, 10 115; and *effectus,* Alger, 20 45; as lasting consecration, 10 113, 121; liturgical action, 10 116; liturgical rite, 10 116; manna, 10 115; salt, 10 115; washing of feet, 10 115; *incarnationis,* 10 145; *irritum,* Alger, 20 46; Gerhoch of Reichersberg, 20 46; *militiae,* St. Augustine, 14 81; *non ratum,* Alger, 20 46; *purum,* 20 59; *ratum,* Alger, 20 46; Gerhoch of Reichersberg, 20 46, 75; *et res,* 10 126 ff.; St. Albert, 10 142; Innocent III, 10 129; Peter Lombard, 10 128; St. Thomas, 10 142; *Summa sententiarum,* 10 128; *signans,* Alger, 20 56; *Trinitatis,* 10 142; *verum,* Alger, 20 46.
Sacred, canons, inspiration, 20 218; Scripture, Origen, 22 250; Philo the Jew, 22 249; and poetry, Salutati, 22 248, 249.
Sadness, St. John Damascene, 11 263; and concupiscible appetite, 11 284; and conscience, 11 305; in hell, 10 295.
Safe conduct, 22 73 ff.
Sagas, Icelandic, 24 323 ff.
St. Andrew, Roman church and monastery, 3 19,20.
Saint-Amand, missal, 1 156.
Saint Brendan, 22 373.
St. Callisto, catacomb portraits, 3 23.
Saint Graal, Robert de Boron, 22 192.
St. Maria Antiqua, church, 3 16, 21, 36.
St. Vincenzo al Volturno, monastery, 3 38.
Saints, appellations, 19 227-233; British,

21 303; feasts in Lateran missal, **14** 64 ff.; Irish, **8** 217 ff.; Irish on Continent, **8** 217 ff.; lives, **21** 36 ff.; lives in Old Norse, **21** 273; **23** 325 ff.; **24** 323-334; **25** 294-337; lives, Voragine, **8** 104, 105; and nationalism, **16** 169; of Old Testament, St. Bernard, **22** 227; **25** 283 ff.; poetical lives, **19** 227 ff.; veneration, **2** 127 ff. *See* Iconoclasm.

Sale of indulgences, **25** 162 ff.; sales and usury, **1** 112, 115-117, 139, 143.

Salmanticenses, on original sin, **9** 20, 21; on St. Thomas, **6** 82.

Salmon, The, Paris tavern, **18** 135, 141 ff.

Salomon and Saturn, **19** 55-78.

Salt, and *sacramentum,* **10** 115.

Saltair na Rann, **15** 186, 187.

Samedi par nuit. See Debate of Body and Soul.

Sanctilogium, John of Tynemouth, **16** 167, 168.

Sanctitas, St. Augustine, **14** 83.

Sanctorial, pre-Haymonian missal, **20** 113.

Sanctus, Irish usage, **8** 236; **10** 153, 154.

Sane quoniam, Alexander III, **24** 157.

Sapientiale, Thomas of York, **15** 225 ff.

Saracens, fall of Jerusalem, **9** 168 ff.; and Iconoclasm, **2** 128-134, 148.

Saram Use, **23** 264, 279, 281, 282; **24** 212, 214.

Satan, **21** 22 ff.; and Catharism, **6** 223, 225, 226. *See* Devil.

Satan the Fowler, Chaucer, **21** 176-184.

Satire, conditions, **22** 111; on monks' appetites, **18** 139; on popes, **18** 141; on women, Andreas Capellanus, **8** 134, 135.

Satis exigit ordo, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 97 ff.

Saturn, motion, **22** 324, 330; and Platonism, **10** 238.

Saturnalia, Macrobius, **24** 234.

Saviour, St., Rule, **18** 43.

Saxons, **22** 18 ff.; burial mounds, **21** 309; conversion, **17** 82 ff.; empire, **22** 26; in Transylvania, **18** 50-60; victims, **21** 304.

Scel Mucci mac Datho, and precedence, **14** 148.

Scepticism, Duns Scotus, **25** 240; Gianfrancesco Pico, **25** 232 ff.; John Buridan, **16** 73 ff.; William of Ockham, **1** 3 ff.; refutation, St. Augustine, **6** 21-23, 38.

Schism, Eastern, **22** 63, 66, 68, 82 ff., 90; Great, **11** 62-76.

Scholarship, England, **10** 95 ff.

Scholasticism, and Descartes, **4** 30, 31; and abstraction, **20** 29.

School, of Bologna, and sacraments, **16** 110; of Chartres, and William of Auvergne, **8** 246; of Laon, on marriage, **17** 9; on rebaptism, **16** 89; on sacraments, **16** 105, 106; of translators at Bagdad, **6** 244.

Schools, mediaeval, **19** 160 ff.; **23** 196 ff.; med. England, **23** 1 ff.; 13th c., **19** 52; Paris, 12th c., **4** 21, 22.

Science, Aristotle, **25** 56-58; Avicenna, **11** 47; Campsall, **23** 307 ff., 310, 316 ff.; Duns Scotus, **10** 173-177; Gabriel Biel, **20** 101; Holcot, **20** 129; Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 113; Themistius, **20** 286; William of Ockham, **20** 97 ff.; demonstrative, Themistius, **20** 269 ff.; first, Peter of Auvergne, **16** 119 ff.; human, Giles of Rome, **18** 73; mediaeval, **5** 241-253; and real, Campsall, **23** 309, 317; subject, Aristotle, **11** 244, 245; Giles of Rome, **18** 63 ff.; Peter of Auvergne, **16** 123 ff.; of theology, Holcot, **20** 127-153; theoretical, Aristotle, **25** 60, 61.

Scientia, Alan of Lille, **12** 52; Gundissalinus, **2** 98; Hugh of Honau, **25** 214, 215; Themistius, **20** 247 ff.

Scientific, writings, Nicole Oresme, **5** 243-253; truth, William of Ockham, **5** 251.

Scotism, 15th c., **10** 225.

Scottish proverbs, **11** 123-205; **13** 87-164.

Scribe of *Problemata determinata XLIII,* **22** 307, 316.

Scrinia, papal, **12** 2.

Scriptum, Hugh of St.-Cher, **25** 372 ff.

Scriptum super sententiis, Hugh of St.-Cher, **24** 393.

Scripture, St. Bernard, **22** 229; in *Piers Plowman,* **23** 353-362; authority, St. Augustine, **6** 14; literal interpretation, **22** 250 ff.; study, **18** 253, 285 ff., study in Ireland, **19** 131, 136; teaching, St. Gertrude, **19** 48 ff.
Scylla and Charibdis, in satires on Rome, **23** 339, 340.
Scythian monks, at Rome, **12** 6.
Sea-loans, and usury, **1** 89, 103, 104.
Seals of archb. of Amalfi, **23** 21-46.
Seasons, in Irish calendars, **14** 98 ff.
Second, Advent, **22** 112-116, 125, 126, 134; intention, Campsall, **23** 306, 310 ff., 318.
Second Collection of Châlon, **17** 10.
Second Nun's Tale, Chaucer, **17** 214 ff., 218; **19** 248.
Secreta secretorum, Pseudo-Aristotle, **19** 38, 44 ff.
Secular, arm, England, **7** 243 ff.; power and Church, Humbert, **15** 238.
Security, Alan of Lille, **12** 32.
Seemliness, Chaucer, **17** 173-184.
Self-awareness, St. Thomas, **25** 72-75.
Self-knowledge, William of Vaurouillon, **10** 231.
Semantic loans, in Old English, **2** 253.
Seminaries, Council of Trent, **24** 300 ff.
Semi-Nestorianism, and Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 28.
Senectus, St. Augustine, **22** 314; Avicenna, **22** 313; Isidore of Seville, **22** 314.
Senium, Isidore of Seville, **22** 314.
Sensation, St. Augustine, **6** 42-44; Gundissalinus, **2** 68; William of Vaurouillon, **10** 258; causes, **11** 295, 296; and memory, St. Augustine, **6** 42, 44, 45.
Sense, common, Avicenna and Algazel, **11** 271; Pseudo-Thomas, **11** 271, 272; acts, **11** 271; experience, St. Thomas, **1** 14; formal, *See* Imagination; and intellect, **11** 298, 299; and imagination, **11** 259; meaning, **11** 272; need, **11** 271; perception and existence, **4** 107 ff.
Senses, Gilbert of Poitiers, **22** 163; William of Auvergne, **8** 275; external, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 255; St. John Damascene, **11** 258; the philosophers, **11** 269, 270; five, **11** 269, 270; location, **11** 259; interior, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 255; Averroes, **11** 270; Avicenna, **11** 270; St. John Damascene, **11** 259; the philosophers, **11** 270 ff.; division, **11** 270; estimative, **11** 278; interaction, **11** 273; interior and imagination, **11** 272 ff.; and knowledge, Grosseteste, **3** 167 ff.; St. Thomas, **3** 175, 176; spiritual, **11** 298 ff.
Sensible, life, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 57; and common sense, **11** 272; object, Aristotle, **11** 288.
Sensitive life, St. Thomas, **4** 24.
Sensuality, **11** 266; and body, **10** 286; and *fomes,* **11** 303; and sense appetite, **11** 283.
Sensus communis, Algazel, **11** 271.
Sentence, Eng. courts, **7** 274 ff.
Sentences, early literature, **9** 296-300.
Sententiae Anselmi, and Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 31; marriage, **17** 7.
Sententiae Attrebatenses, **17** 27.
Sententiae, St. Bernard, **10** 281.
Sententiae divinitatis, and Council of Rheims, 1148, **13** 1.
Sententiae Florianenses, sacraments, **16** 107.
Sententiae, Gandulphus, **9** 298.
Sententiae, Hermanus, **13** 75, 76; sacraments, **16** 107, 111.
Sententiae, Isidore of Seville, **10** 253.
Sententiae magistri A., **17** 3; and Ivo of Chartres, **17** 2.
Sententiae Parisienses. See Sententiae. Hermanus.
Sententiae, Peter Lombard, **5** 7, 10 ff.; **6** 124; **8** 53 ff.; **10** 268; **11** 264, 265; and Gloss of Hugh of St.-Cher, **25** 372-376; and Peter of Roissy, **5** 7, 10 ff.; and William of Ockham, **9** 301.
Sententiae, Peter of Poitiers, **4** 16; **6** 126, 127, 131; **9** 299, 300.
Sententiae, Robert of Melun, **14** 129-142.
Sententiae de sacramentis, Peter of Troyes, **6** 124.

Separate substances, Algazel and Avicenna, **10** 38, 67, 68; Aristotle, **10** 36.
Sepulture, refusal, **11** 110 ff.
Serfs, **23** 76; and crusades, **9** 178.
Sermo 351, St. Augustine, **7** 294.
Sermo angelicus, St. Bridget, **18** 43.
Sermo de imagine, Pseudo-Augustine, **10** 277, 282.
Sermo ad populum, St. Peter Damian, **20** 208.
Sermon, Christmas, Gilbert of Poitiers, **23** 126-135.
Sermones, St. Peter Damian, **9** 151 ff.
Sermones in Cantica, St. Bernard, **15** 98, 100.
Sermons, Aelred de Rievaulx, **4** 13; Jacques de Vitry, **24** 90; Leo I, **20** 229; Nicholas of Clairvaux, **9** 151-161; Stephen Langton, **24** 89, 90; Thomas Brinton, **21** 291-296; **23** 216; mediaeval, **21** 199, 200; University, **11** 219 ff.; **23** 127.
Service d'amour, and courtly love, **6** 177.
Servitia, papal tax, **23** 345 ff.
Seth Story, and Chaucer, **24** 388 ff.
Settlement, at St. Ives, **20** 81, 82.
Severity, Alan of Lille, **12** 31.
Shame, St. John Damascene, **11** 263.
Sharh al sadr, and courtly love, **6** 238.
Shipman's Tale, Chaucer, **19** 246; **21** 209, 210.
Shops and stalls, St. Ives, **20** 82, 83.
Si, William of Sherwood, **3** 78-82.
Sibylline oracles, **17** 271.
Sickness, and passions, **11** 285, 286.
Siege of Calays, Laurence Minot **8** 307.
Sight, sense, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 255, 256; Duns Scotus, **11** 258; object, **10** 242; organ and object, **11** 258; power and organ, **11** 296; purpose, **11** 269; spiritual, St. Augustine, **11** 299.
Signaculo carere, St. Augustine, **14** 94.
Signaculum, St. Augustine, **14** 81.
Signaculum fidei, St. Augustine, **14** 88.
Signaculum sacramenti, St. Augustine, **14** 94.
Significare pro qualitate and *pro substantia,* **15** 269.
Signoria, Florence, **18** 94 ff.; **21** 1-16; **24** 35-82 ;and Church, **21** 1-16.
Signs before the Judgment, **15** 184-198; **22** 192-203.
Signum, St. Augustine, **14** 80, 88; **20** 56; *in fronte,* **14** 81, 82; *regale,* St. Augustine, **14** 85.
Silence, religious, Abelard, **18** 244 ff.
Silva, in Calcidius, **7** 1-20.
Similarity, and image, **10** 276.
Similitudines, St. Gertrude, **19** 48-54.
Similitudo, St. Augustine, **14** 85-87; Gundissalinus, **2** 89.
Simoniacs, Alger of Liege, **20** 43; St. Peter Damian, **20** 43; sacraments, **20** 43.
Simony, Alan of Lille, **12** 43; 11th c., **13** 222; **15** 233 ff.
Simplicity, **10** 269; of God, St. Albert, **22** 42; Gundissalinus, **2** 59; grades, **10** 271, 272; of human soul, **10** 269 ff.; Peter of Candia, **10** 297; and unity, Giles of Rome, **12** 65 ff.; St. Thomas, **12** 65 ff.
Sin, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 70 ff.; deadly, **8** 305; original, **10** 269; and passion, **10** 292; and punishment, **10** 292; and Redemption, **22** 343.
Sinners, insanity, **16** 240 ff.
Sinodus Aquilonalis Britanniae, **22** 357.
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight, **18** 158-172.
Sir Orfeo, structure, **23** 136-153.
Sirr, and courtly love, **6** 238.
Sirventes, and troubadours, **7** 180.
Sive, William of Sherwood, **3** 92, 93.
Six, perfect number, **3** 44; **10** 232.
Slave, bequests, **23** 369, 370.
Slavs, conversion, **17** 83 ff.; and Gregory I, **17** 49.
Sleep, Avicenna, **10** 293; scholastics, **10** 241, 277; causes, **11** 277; and phantasy, **10** 241; and vegetative soul, **10** 241. *See* Dreams.
Smell, St. John Damascene, **11** 258; purpose, **11** 269.
Sobriety, Alan of Lille, **12** 33.
Social, conditions, 14th c. England, **21** 295, 296; services, and wills, **23** 371.
Society, 14th c., **17** 174 ff.

Sociology and philosophy, 1 8, 9.
Socratism, Christian, William of Vaurouillon, 10 231.
Sohrab and Rustum combat, 15 206, 207.
Soliloquia, St. Augustine, 10 257; 11 294.
Soliloquium, St. Bonaventure, 12 228.
Solus, William of Sherwood, 3 63-67.
Somne le roi, Laurent du Bois, 22 201; and Chaucer, 22 204 ff.
Somne des vices et vertues, Lorens d'Orleans, 17 228.
Somnium Scipionis, 6 194, 198. *See* Macrobius.
Songe vert, Le, and Chaucer, 25 355 ff.
Sooth-sayers, Peter Cantor, 11 101.
Sophismata, William of Sherwood, 3 47 ff.
Sophismata grammaticalia, Robert Kilwardby, 12 154.
Sophists, *doxa,* 21 221.
Sopor, St. Albert, 11 277.
Sorrow, 11 284.
Soudadier, and troubadours, 11 12, 13.
Soul, Alfred of Sareshel, 10 257; al-Kindī, 25 345 ff.; Anaximenes, 10 246; Arabians, 10 296; Aristotle, 2 223-230; 10 230, 249 ff.; 25 76-78; Asclepiades, 10 240, 241; Boetes, 10 248; St. Bonaventure, 10 252; Cassiodorus, 10 230, 260 ff.; Critias, 10 246; Critolaus, 10 245; Cyrillus, 10 266; Democritus, 10 244; Duns Scotus, 10 8; Empedocles, 10 246; Epicurus, 10 248 ff.; Gregory of Nyssa, 7 58; Henry of Ghent, 10 1 ff.; Henry of Harclay, 19 85 ff.; Heraclitus, 10 241 ff.; Hippocrates, 10 241; Hypercus, 10 245, 246; Luciferani, 10 266; Nemisius, 10 258; Parmenides, 10 246 ff.; Philolaus, 10 237; Plato, 2 40; 10 251; Plotinus, 5 91 ff.; Possidonius, 10 239 ff.; Pseudo-Plato, 10 238 ff.; Pseudo-Seneca, 10 259 ff.; Pythagoras, 10 237, 238, 288; Theophrastus, 10 289; St. Thomas, 10 3 ff.; Varro, 10 265; Xenocrates, 10 240; Xenophanes, 10 247 ff.; Zeno, 10 243 ff.; as act, 10 250; acts, Nicholas of Autrecourt, 1 205; and actions, Gundissalinus, 2 64, 65; active power, 2 86; of Adam, Alexander of Hales, 10 263; after death, Algazel, 10 288 ff.; Avicenna, 10 288 ff.; and agent intellect, St. Albert, 16 61; and angels, 10 253, 255 ff., 269; animal, Avicenna, 7 216-218; Gundissalinus, 2 44-47, 66, 67; appetitive, Gundissalinus, 2 68; apprehension, Gundissalinus, 2 71; and atoms, 10 244, 245; and blood, 10 232; and body, 10 252, 253; St. Augustine, 6 39-41; Avicenna, 22 232 ff.; St. Bernard, 10 286, 287; Malebranche, 25 75; William of Vaurouillon, 10 283 ff.; body as cause, Gundissalinus, 2 61; breath, 10 244; of Christ, 22 345; concupiscible, Gundissalinus, 2 68; contemplation, Gundissalinus, 2 85; created, Gundissalinus, 2 43, 58; and creatures, 10 257, 258; definitions of ancient philosophers, 10 237-249; of theologians, 10 255-263; divine, Avicenna, 7 222-225; and divine wisdom, 10 255; as efficient cause, 10 263 ff.; as equivocal expression, 10 232; as *esse existentiae,* Vaurouillon, 10 272, 273; essence and powers, 11 250 ff.; evil, Calcidius, 7 8; existence, Gundissalinus, 2 32; existence, proofs, 10 254; final cause, 10 268, 269, 278; formal cause, 10 267; and generation, 22 345, 346; and God, 10 239, 240, 265; *habitus,* William of Auvergne, 8 274 ff.; and harmony, 10 237, 238; image of God, 10 231, 275-283; immortality, 22 341; Alexander of Aphrodisias, 10 289; Averroes and Avicenna, 22 236 ff.; Gregory of Nyssa, 7 64 ff.; Gundissalinus, 2 61-63; Isaac Israelita, 10 289; St. Thomas, 25 64, 65, 80; incorporeality, 10 232, 273; indissoluble, 10 262, 263; individuation, St. Thomas, 22 282, 283; intellect and will, 11 250; intellective, 10 251; and intelligences, 6 250-252; as intention, 10 233; irascible, Gundissalinus, 2 68; knowledge of, 10 254, 295, 296; and life, 10 232; location, 10 250; Cal-

cidius, **7** 9; matter and form, Gundissalinus, **2** 53; **10** 270, 271; microcosm, **10** 250; movement of body, **2** 32-36; **10** 296, 297; multiplicity, **2** 47; **10** 265; mutability, Duns Soctus, **25** 243; nature, Alexander of Hales, **10** 258, 261 ff., 274; St. Augustine, **10** 231, 242, 250, 259; Gilbert of Poitiers, **22** 162 ff.; Gundissalinus, **2** 37 ff.; Plato, **9** 114; William of Vaurouillon, **10** 266, 267; non-rational activities, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 63; one or many, Avicenna, **22** 232-239; Gundissalinus, **2** 44-47; operations, **10** 296; origin, **10** 244, 260 ff.; original sin, **10** 269; parts, **11** 236, 268; Avicenna, **7** 210, 211; William of Auvergne, **8** 274-277; passibility, **10** 292 ff.; passions, William of Auvergne, **8** 274 ff.; perfection, **11** 253; powers, St. Augustine, **11** 251 ff.; Gundissalinus, **2** 64-67, 84-103; Thierry of Chartres, **22** 169, 170; William of Auvergne, **8** 274 ff.; preexistence, Plato, **10** 264; presence, **10** 278; St. Augustine, **6** 40-42; properties, **10** 267 ff.; and psycopomps, **23** 296-302; quantity, **10** 263; and quintessence, **10** 245; rational, Alexander of Hales, **10** 287; St. Augustine, **10** 257; Gundissalinus, **2** 44-47; rational powers, Gundissalinus, **2** 84; rational substance, Gundissalinus, **2** 42; self-consciousness, **10** 257; self-movement, **10** 248; sensitive, **10** 236, 253 ff.; separated, **10** 274, 288 ff.; St. Thomas, **4** 27; simplicity, **10** 235, 269 ff.; Alexander of Hales, **10** 270; and spirit, **10** 253; Gilbert of Poitiers, **22** 148 ff., 163 ff.; spiritual, St. Thomas, **25** 63-67; spiritual substance, **10** 260; spirituality, **10** 256, 260; and substance, **10** 258, 272 ff.; suffering, **10** 292; *tabula rasa*, **10** 257; and things, **10** 255, 256; transmission, **2** 52; unicity, **10** 241, 256, 261; union with body, Duns Scotus, **10** 235, 259, 264, 269, 284, 287; Plato, **10** 272 ff.; unity, St. Thomas, **25** 67; vegetable, Avicenna, **7** 215, 216; Gundissalinus, **2** 44-47, 66, 67; vegetative, **10** 236, 244, 253, 254, 263, 274; as will, **10** 233; and world-soul, **10** 238.

Sound, and *esse*, **11** 270; and speech, **11** 286, 287.

Sovereignty, papal, **19** 197 ff.

Space, Calcidius, **7** 10, 11; Plato, **7** 3, 10, 11.

Species, Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 181, 182; and genus, St. Thomas, **22** 257-282; *individuorum*, **15** 257; intelligible, **11** 291, 293, 296; meanings, **10** 248, 249; sensible, **11** 269, 271, 273, 274, 279; *specialissima*, **11** 297; **15** 255, 257.

Speculum doctrinale, Vincent of Beauvais, **23** 225.

Speculum grammaticale, John of Cornwall, **23** 4, 6, 14.

Speculum historiale, **8** 103.

Speculum humanae salvationis, **4** 43, 44, 52, 54, 55, 56, 60.

Speculum de mysteriis, Hugh of St. Victor, **6** 54.

Speculum sacerdotale, **21** 200.

Speech, **11** 286, 287.

Spheres, Grosseteste, **3** 165 ff.; harmony, Nicole Oresme, **5** 263, 264; of world, **10** 238, 239.

Sphragis, and baptism, **9** 5 ff.

Spirit, Gilbert of Poitiers, **22** 148 ff., 165 ff.; angel and soul, **10** 253; animal, Avicenna, **11** 285; bodily, **10** 241, 262, 286; created, **11** 295; and emotions, **11** 285, 286; Holy, **10** 277; location, **10** 275, 294; meanings, **10** 253, 259; and senses, **11** 299; and soul, **10** 259, 260; species, **10** 265.

Spiritual, interiorism, St. Augustine, **6** 54, 55, 59, 60; life and humanism, St. Thomas, **3** 181-183; matter, St. Bonaventure, **8** 185; realism, St. Augustine, **6** 54-56; thought, Eng. med., **21** 129-146; writings, Cistercian, **14** 110.

Spiritual Exercises, St. Gertrude, **19** 49.

Spiritus and *anima*, **23** 300, 301.

Sponsalia, **24** 212.

Spontaneity, St. Thomas, **4** 23-32.

Square, Aristotle and Plato, **3** 30, 31; significance, **3** 30, 31.

Squire's Tale, Chaucer, **9** 189-234.
Stability, vow, **9** 176.
Stage, med., **23** 91, 92.
Stams catalogue, **22** 309 ff.
Stanzaic Life of Christ, Middle Eng., **23** 104.
Starlight, as instrumental cause, **22** 339 ff.
Stars, Nicole Oresme, **5** 263; in Old Eng., **19** 58.
State and Church, England, **3** 101, 115, 116; **6** 261 ff.; 14th c. Florence, **21** 1-16.
States, of man, **11** 296, 297.
Status ecclesiae, **19** 201-203, 210-212.
Statuta, Cistercian, on elevation of Host, **8** 93, 94.
Statutum de consolatione, **7** 240.
Stipends, Amalfi cathedral clergy, **23** 42.
Stoics, **5** 75 ff.; and St. Ambrose, **1** 67; St. Augustine, **6** 10-12; aim of philosophy, **5** 77; creative reason, **5** 77; ethics, **5** 77; evil, **5** 83; fate, **5** 79, 80; gods, **5** 82; harmony, **5** 83; human will, **5** 85; matter, **7** 13; natural motion, **22** 325; necessity, **5** 81, 83 ff.; pantheism, **5** 77, 78; providence, **5** 76 ff.; universal law, **5** 85.
Stones, Old Eng., **19** 63.
Strategos, **15** 234.
Stroma, Rolandus, **6** 132.
Stromata, Clement of Alexandria, **3** 31.
Students, Benedictine, at Oxford, **20** 160.
Studies, monastic, **12** 191, 192; **18** 288 ff.
Studium particulare, **24** 284.
Stupor, St. John Damascene, **11** 263.
Sturlunga saga, **9** 139.
Style, discourse, Salutati, **22** 244 ff.
Sub umbris arborum, St. Bernard, **14** 149-151.
Subalternum, **15** 255.
Subjective, syllogism in intellect, **23** 316.
Subjectus terminus, **15** 254, 269.
Submansiones, **2** 231 ff.; **6** 315 ff.
Subsidy, Eng. clergy to king, **20** 154 ff.
Subsistence theory, hypostatic union, **13** 259 ff.
Substance, St. Bonaventure, **18** 184; Dietrich of Freiberg, **18** 184 ff.; Everard of Ypres, **17** 148 ff.; school of Chartres, **18** 126 ff.; Themistius, **20** 296 ff.; St. Thomas, **5** 45, 46; **18** 184 ff.; William of Auvergne, **8** 254, 256; in Christ, **21** 150 ff.; divisible, Plato, **7** 7; in God, Gilbert of Poitiers, **22** 157 ff.; incorruptible, **10** 289; material, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 197, 222, 223; **4** 113-116; meanings, **10** 258; and quantity, **10** 284; William of Ockham, **4** 113; and soul, **10** 254, 272 ff.; as subject of metaphysics, **18** 63; and subsistent being, **10** 254; and *virtus* and *operatio,* **10** 270.
Substances, Giles of Romes, **12** 61; Gundissalinus, **16** 159; St. Thomas, **12** 61; intellectual, **11** 295; separated, **11** 290 ff.
Substantia, Boethius, **20** 23; *nominis,* **15** 253 ff.; *subjecti,* **15** 273.
Substantives, William of Sherwood, **3** 48 ff.
Succession, papal, **9** 71, 72.
Suffering, St. Ambrose, **1** 74; Chaucer, **17** 214, 215.
Sufism, and troubadours, **6** 228-238; **7** 192-202; **11** 15-20; **15** 154.
Suicide, and Cathars, **6** 226, 227.
Suite de Merlin, **22** 362; **25** 85.
Suitors, Eng. law, **7** 254.
Summa, Amalar of Metz, **1** 25; Hubertus, **12** 158; Huguccio, **6** 132, 133; Joannes Faventinus, **6** 132; Peter of Capua, **2** 124, 125, 134, 135; Richard Eliphat, **10** 297; Robert Courson, **5** 13 ff.; **6** 144 ff.; **7** 293; **9** 81 ff.; Rufinus, **6** 132; Simon of Bisignano, **6** 132; **20** 167-176; Simon of Tournai, **6** 126; Stephen of Tournai, **6** 132.
Summa, De anima, John of La Rochelle, **10** 253, 256, 274, 283, 284, 287, 296 ff.; **11** 254, 278, 283 ff.
Summa, Animal est sustantia, and papal powers, **19** 207, 212, 214, 219.
Summa, Antiquitate et tempore, and papal powers, **19** 201, 210, 214.
Summa, De arte praedicatoria, Alan of Lille, **12** 20.

Summa aurea, William of Drogheda, **3** 105, 106; **7** 243.
Summa aurea, William of Auxerre, **6** 123; **8** 65, 93; **24** 392, 393.
Summa, De bono, Philip the Chancellor, **10** 250, 271; **24** 393.
Summa brevis, Richardus Anglicus, **19** 211.
Summa Coloniensis, **6** 132.
Summa confessorum, John of Freiburg, **1** 98.
Summa de creaturis, St. Albert, **11** 249; **16** 59.
Summa decretalium, Sicard of Cremona, **6** 132. *See* Bernard of Pavia.
Summa Duacensis, and papal powers, **19** 208, 218.
Summa, Elegantius, and canons, **19** 201, 210.
Summa, Et est sciendum, and papal powers, **19** 201, 203, 204, 211, 212, 215.
Summa Fratris Alexandri, **9** 41; **19** 234 ff.; on two powers, **20** 184, 192, 193, 202.
Summa, Imperatorie maiestati, and papal powers, **19** 212, 214.
Summa Lipsiensis, **6** 132; baptism, **10** 134.
Summa de matrimonio, Vacarius, **21** 147, 148; **22** 149.
Summa naturalium, Albert of Orlamünde, **11** 249.
Summa de officiis Ecclesiae, Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 23-62.
Summa de officiis ecclesiasticis, William of Auxerre, **1** 29; **8** 93.
Summa, Omnis qui juste, and papal powers, **19** 205, 213, 216.
Summa Parisiensis, **6** 132; and canons, **19** 201; and *Extravagantes,* **20** 167; and marriage, **15** 208-212.
Summa pastoralis, Raymund, **1** 141.
Summa, Permissio quaedam, and papal powers, **19** 211, 212.
Summa de potestate ecclesiastica, Augustine of Ancona, **11** 67.
Summa praedicantium, Bromyard, **19** 38; **23** 222, 223; **24** 283.
Summa, Prima primi, papal powers, **19** 207, 218.
Summa quaestionum ordinarium, Henry of Ghent, **18** 66, 68, 71, 72.
Summa, Reverentia sacrorum canonum, papal powers, **19** 205, 216.
Summa, De sacramentis, Guy d'Orchelles, **1** 25.
Summa, De sacramentis et animae consiliis, Peter Cantor, **6** 139 ff.; **7** 291.
Summa sententiarum, and Alger of Liege, **20** 66; baptism, **10** 127; *forma,* **10** 131; marriage, **17** 10; rebaptism, **16** 89; *res tantum,* **10** 128; sacraments, **16** 107, 108; *sacramentum,* **20** 75; *sacramentum et res,* **10** 128; *sacramentum tantum,* **10** 128; and *Sententiae magistri A.,* **17** 3.
Summa similitudo, Grosseteste, **6** 151 ff.
Summa summarum, William of Pagula, **24** 290, 295.
Summa theologiae. See Thomas Aquinas, St.
Summa theologica, St. Albert, **2** 223; **10** 239 ff.; **11** 277; Alexander of Hales, **6** 154, 160; Praepositinus, **1** 28.
Summa totius logicae, William of Ockham, **9** 301-304.
Summa, Tractaturus magister, papal powers, **19** 201, 213, 215.
Summa de universo, William of Auvergne, **10** 247, 264.
Summae, of Cod. Vat. 10754, **9** 296-300.
Summi boni, Abelard, **18** 215-224.
Summoners, satire of, **21** 19 ff.
Summoner's Tale, Chaucer, **18** 135 ff.
Summons, writ, **6** 263.
Summons to prayer, Anglo-Saxon poem, **19** 21.
Summula decretalium quaestionum, Everard of Ypres, **17** 143-145, 161.
Summulae logicales, Peter of Spain, **12** 152.
Summum bonum, Robert of Melun, **14** 135.
Sun, Eliphat, **10** 297; Platonism, **10** 239; motion, **22** 324, 330, 335, 350 ff.; in Old English, **19** 65.
Sunday respite, in apocryphal writings, **23** 303.
Super primum, De anima, St. Albert, **10** 240.

Super specula, Honorius III, **24** 264 ff.
Superbia, William of Auvergne, **8** 261.
Superior, monastic, Abelard, **18** 250 ff.
Supernatural, St. Thomas, 4 25, 26.
Supponere, **15** 269.
Supposit, and *esse,* Jean Quidort, **15** 142 ff.; and individual, **10** 270.
Supposition, formal, Campsall, **23** 306; material, **23** 306, 312, 319; personal, **23** 306 ff., 312 ff., 319 ff.; simple, **23** 306, 312 ff., 319, 320.
Suppositum, **15** 254, 262.
Suprema facies racionis, Grosseteste, **6** 154, 155, 164.
Suspense, in *Tale of Lancelot and Guenevere,* **19** 108 ff.
Suspension, of clerics, **2** 2, 3, 11.
Suspicion, and doubt or opinion, **11** 259.
Swearing, **17** 177.
Syllogism, Campsall, **23** 309, 312, 317, 321, 323; Themistius, **20** 244, 247 ff., 293, 294; in argument, **23** 310, 323; being in intellect, **23** 316, 321; demonstrative, **23** 315, 316, 321; dialectical, **23** 315; in intellect, **23** 316; as subject of logic, **23** 310, 313 ff.
Symbolism, in Chaucer, **17** 214-219; **21** 176 ff.; in Old Norse, **9** 139; **11** 206 ff.
Symbolum, Quicumque, **15** 270.
Symmetry, in *Sir Orfeo,* **23** 142 ff.
Synagogue, and Church, **19** 37.
Syncategoremata, William of Sherwood, **3** 46-93.
Synderesis, St. Basil, **11** 304, 306; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 300 ff.; and intellect, **11** 302; and right reason, **11** 303, 306; role, **11** 266, 302-304, 306; seat, **10** 230; **11** 302.
Synodicon Ecclesiae Parisiensis, on elevation of Host, **8** 88, 90.
Synodicum, Rusticus, **12** 9.
Syntax, in Nicole Oresme, *Du ciel et du monde,* **5** 274-276.
Syntomic mode, **22** 110-112, 116, 126.
Syriac, legends of St. Barbara, **1** 166; menologies, and feast of St. Barbara, **1** 148; rite of baptism, **9** 15.
Tabula rasa, soul and knowledge, **10** 257; 289; **11** 289 ff.
Tafurs, and first crusade, **21** 224-246; origin, **21** 225 ff.
Tail-coats, Peter Cantor, **11** 103.
Tailors, Peter Cantor, **11** 101.
Taking of the Castle of Gynes, Laurence Minot, **8** 307.
Tale of Gareth, Malory, **19** 111.
Tale of Lancelot and Guenevere, chronology, **19** 118; literary purpose, **19** 108 ff.; sources, **19** 109.
Tale of Melibee, Chaucer, **17** 180, 182-184; **21** 197, 201.
Tale of Tristram, Malory, **19** 111, 112, 115, 118.
Tantum, William of Sherwood, **3** 67-70.
Taste, Gundissalinus, **2** 68-70; object, **11** 258; purpose, **11** 269.
Taverns, Paris students, **18** 142.
Teaching, **22** 240 ff.; Aristotle, **11** 261; intellectual process, **11** 261, 262; of Latin, **16** 180; of Latin, England, **23** 1-20; med. boys' schools, **8** 308, 309; med. schools, **23** 196 ff.
Temperance, virtue, **11** 86; Alan of Lille, **12** 32, 33; St. Ambrose, **1** 73, 79; Cicero, **11** 92.
Templars. *See* Knights Templars.
Temple d'onnour, Froissart, **8** 205.
Temporal power, Robert Grosseteste, **3** 105.
Tempus luctus, **25** 112.
Ternary, William of Vaurouillon, **10** 229; **11** 254, 257.
Terra di Lavoro, and Innocent IV, **20** 189.
Terra repromissionis, **18** 150, 151.
Teseida, Boccaccio, **22** 204, 207.
Testament, canon law, **23** 369; **25** 112, 113; jurisdiction, **6** 270; **7** 242; Roman law, **23** 369. *See* Will, last.
Testament of Solomon, **4** 58.
Testator, Eng. law, **23** 369.
Testudo, and Old Eng. riddle, **20** 93, 94, 97.
Tetragrammaton, **13** 224, 225.
Teutonic Knights, **18** 55-57.
Thee, use in Chaucer, **21** 193-201.

Thelesis, St. John Damascene, **11** 292.
Theologia, Duns Scotus, Peter Lombard and St. Thomas, **10** 22, 45, 46, 48; Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 111; *Christiana,* Abelard, **13** 71, 73; *mystica,* Dionysius, **6** 199.
Theologiae due sunt species, Alan of Lille, **12** 20-56.
Theologians, and poets, **22** 246 ff.; in politics, **20** 162 ff.
Theologicae regulae, Alan of Lille, **12** 20.
Theologus, Hugh of St. Victor, **17** 111.
Theology, St. Augustine, **10** 44; Duns Scotus, **10** 42-51, 70-72, 76, 77; Giles of Rome, **18** 64; Godfrey of Fontaines, **20** 111; Holcot, **20** 128 ff.; William of Ockham, **20** 99 ff.; causes, Giles of Rome, **18** 61 ff.; devout, St. Bonaventure, **15** 12, 13; and dialectics, **4** 3, 10; St. Anselm, **4** 61-81; as effective, Giles of Rome, **18** 66, 67; moral, Alan of Lille, **12** 25 ff.; nature, Godfrey of Fontaines, **18** 69-71, 87-89; nature, Henry of Ghent, **18** 67, 68, 71, 72, 75-77; and philosophy, **10** 254; **15** 199 ff.; Ockham, **1** 4; rational, Alan of Lille, **12** 25 ff.; as science, Holcot, **20** 127-153; subject, Giles of Rome, Henry of Ghent and Godfrey of Fontaines, **18** 61-92; subject, Scotus, **10** 164-177; **11** 23, 24; in us, Duns Scotus, **10** 45, 48-51, 75.
Theology of Aristotle, **7** 209; and Arabians, **6** 244, 245.
Theory of knowledge, Robert Grosseteste, **6** 154.
Theos, Origen, **24** 177 ff.; Plotinus, **24** 169-180; predicative term, **24** 169.
Things, Campsall, **23** 310, 311, 318, 319; eternal, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 187 ff., 198-206; knowledge of, **1** 12 ff.; and object, **1** 14 ff.
Third intention, Campsall, **23** 306.
This, demonstrative adjective in Chaucer, **19** 246-249.
Thomism, 1259-1323, **4** 139-158; in England, **4** 141 ff.; on substance, **22** 6.
Thou, use by Chaucer, **21** 193-201.
Three Chapters, **12** 7.
Throstil old, Chaucer, **24** 381-384.
τί ἦν εἶναι, Aristotle, **13** 170 ff.; **20** 14.
Timaeus, Plato, **10** 238, 243, 264, 271; **11** 296; and Platonic tradition, **6** 194; commentary of Calcidius, **7** 1-20; and Everard of Ypres, **15** 243, 267.
Time, Aristotle, **2** 49; Gundissalinus, **2** 90, 91.
Tinctio, and baptism, **10** 116.
Tithes, **1** 136; exemption from, **24** 153; jurisdiction in cases of, **3** 107; **6** 270, 275, 308; **7** 262.
Titles, usury, **1** 144-147.
Titulus, St. Augustine, **14** 93; *regis,* St. Augustine, **14** 93.
Topics, Aristotle, **10** 276 ff., 291.
Torneatores, and Christian burial, **11** 100.
Tortoise, riddle of, **20** 93-96.
Totalities, Proclus, **12** 67 ff.
Totum, William of Sherwood, **3** 54-56.
Touch, Gundissalinus, **2** 68-70; organ and object, **11** 258; purpose, **11** 269.
Tournaments, **11** 100; in med. literature, **23** 148.
Townley Plays, **8** 303, 307; **10** 200; **23** 80-90.
Tractatus contra Judaeos, Fulbert of Chartres, **25** 93 ff.
Tractatus de assumpto Homine, Vacarius, **21** 147-175; **22** 149.
Tractatus de coloribus, **25** 173-208.
Tractatus de diversis materiis, Etienne de Bourbon, **1** 24.
Tractatus de fallaciis, **12** 145.
Tractatus Garsiae, satire on papal venality, **23** 336.
Tractatus in Joan. Evang., St. Augustine, **7** 294.
Tractatus de modis significandi, Martin of Dacia, **12** 145.
Tractatus de officiis, Praepositinus, **1** 26 ff.
Tractatus de officiis eccl., St. Osmund, **23** 281, 282.
Tractatus de potestate eccl., Johannes Alfonsi, **11** 68.
Tracatus secundus de bono et malo, William of Auvergne, **16** 219-271.
Tractatus universalis, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 97 ff.

Trade and commerce, East-West, **6** 240.
Tradition, rabbinical, in Old Eng. poetry, **23** 303.
Traducianism, **10** 266, 267.
Transcendence, ideas, Plato, **21** 218, 220-222.
Transcendentals, St. Thomas, **23** 240, 243, 259.
Translatio Toletana, Aristotle, **12** 127-129, 131.
Translatio Vaticana, Aristotle, **12** 133.
Translation, of Aristotle, 12th c., **12** 123-138; of bishops, **13** 221, 222; of Greek works, **4** 33-42; **5** 102-114; **24** 204 ff.; loans, in Anglo-Saxon, **2** 253-257; of School of Bagdad, **6** 243, 244.
Transmigration, of souls, **10** 264; Avicenna, **22** 233 ff.
Transubstantiation, Peter of Roissy, **5** 14.
Treatise on the Bird, Avicenna, **7** 197.
Treatise concernynge..., St. German, **25** 133.
Treatise on Love, Avicenna, **7** 186, 202; **15** 153.
Treatise of Perfection of the Sons of God, **21** 129-146.
Treaty, of Melfi, **15** 234.
Tree, Chy, **19** 66 ff.; of knowledge, **19** 68.
Très ancien coutumier, usury, **2** 6, 7.
Trespass, writ, **6** 279, 280.
Triada, and Plotinian tradition, **6** 195-197.
Tribute, England to Pope, **20** 154 ff.
Triforium of Cluny, **15** 148.
Trinities, in soul, **10** 281.
Trinity, St. Albert, **22** 33; St. Basil, **24** 5, 6; St. Bernard, **17** 149; Duns Scotus, **10** 170, 176; **24** 190; Everard of Ypres, **17** 154 ff.; Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 18 ff.; **17** 150; **24** 181 ff.; Hugh Etherian, **24** 2 ff.; St. John Damascene, **24** 6; Peter Lombard, **24** 190; school of Chartres, **18** 125-134; commentaries on Boethius, **18** 125 ff.; and creatures, **10** 278; feast, **10** 150; and image, **10** 276 ff., 279, 282; processions, **10** 260, 277; and sacraments, Alger of Liege, **20** 49.
Trinubium Annae, **9** 138.
Tritheism, and Gilbert of Poitiers, **13** 4.
Triumphal Cross. *See* Cross.
Trivium, and teaching of ethics, **11** 94.
Troilus and Criseyde, Chaucer, **8** 307; **14** 153; **17** 173 ff.; **18** 204; **19** 248; **21** 203, 204; **22** 366, 370.
Troilus' vision, **22** 204-213.
Tropology, **22** 115.
Tropus rhetorum, **15** 261, 278 ff.
Troubadours, and Arabic influences, **15** 147-158; and courtly love, **6** 175 ff., 229; **7** 139-207; and *jois*, **13** 177-217; and *jovens*, **11** 1-22.
True, Robert of Melun, **14** 130 ff.
True discourse, Aristotle, **19** 41 ff.
Truth, Aristotle, **1** 12; Gundissalinus, **2** 98; Isaac the Jew, **1** 12; William of Auvergne, **8** 247, 248; William of Vaurouillon, **11** 261; and being, St. Thomas, **1** 11-22; Christian, Vergil, **22** 244; of dreams, **11** 275, 276; and existence, St. Thomas, **3** 175; and happiness, St. Augustine, **6** 11, 12; immutability, St. Augustine, **6** 27, 28, 31; intellectual knowledge, **11** 256; intelligibility, **11** 297; and memory, St. Augustine, **6** 44-46, 55; as object of intellect, **11** 297; public world of, St. Augustine, **6** 26-30; pursuit, St. Augustine, **6** 8, 9, 15, 17, 20, 21, 25-29; theology and philosophy, Willliam of Ockham, **1** 4; and wisdom, St. Augustine, **6** 4, 15, 17.
Tuáth, **11** 233.
Turpe lucrum, **1** 95-97, 124, 125.
Tuscul. quaest., Cicero, **10** 242.
Two swords, St. Peter Damian, **9** 156, 157, 160.
Typology, **22** 109, 116, 120, 121, 123.

Ubi sunt, poems, **12** 228.
Ultima voluntas, **25** 119. See Will, last.
Ultimate end of man, Avicenna, **10** 29, 30, 40; Duns Scotus, **10** 27-30, 40, 41.
Understanding, Pseudo-Isaac, **1** 12, 13; and faith, St. Augustine, **6** 8-10, 14, 15; and possible intellect, **11** 293.
Unibility, of soul, **10** 284.
Unicity, of *esse* in Christ, Hervaeus

Natalis, **22** 4-10; of intellect, **10** 265.
Union, with God, and origins of courtly love, **6** 235, 238, 258; requirements, **10** 273; of soul and body, **10** 269, 283 ff.; types, **10** 286, 287.
Unitive containment, Duns Scotus, **19** 9, 10, 12, 13.
Unity, al-Kindī, **25** 339 ff.; Aristotle, **24** 394; Giles of Rome, **12** 70 ff.; Henry of Harclay, **16** 12, 13, 16; of Christ, 13th c. theologians, **24** 394; divine, **10** 267; formal, Cajetan, **23** 257-259; of intellect, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 121 ff.; of science, Bernard of Auvergne, **20** 111, 112; Duns Scotus, **20** 101; William of Ockham, **20** 98 ff.; species, **10** 269; of theology, Peter Auriol, **20** 110 ff.; St. Thomas, **20** 104 ff.; transcendental, St. Thomas, **23** 240-259; and understanding, Campsall, **23** 311, 312, 315, 319, 320.
Universal, Campsall, **23** 308, 309, 314, 319, 322; St. Thomas, **19** 4, 6, 10, 11; **21** 211-216, 218, 219, 221, 222; **22** 299, 300; ethical, St. Thomas, **25** 79; judgments, Gundissalinus, **2** 84.
Universalis, Gregory I, **20** 231.
Universality, Averroes, **10** 89.
Universals, Avempace and Abubacher, **11** 288; Henry of Harclay, **16** 9 ff.; John of Salisbury, **9** 56; William of Champeaux, **12** 178; William of Ockham, **1** 3, 4; **20** 100; 12th c. works, **9** 56-70; knowledge of, Themistius, **20** 245 ff.
Universe, notion in old English, **19** 57, 58.
Universitas, meaning in med. works, **8** 8, 9; *non est excommunicanda,* **8** 20 ff.
University, Paris, Eng. nation, **18** 143, 144.
Univocity, Duns Scotus, **16** 8 ff.; Peter of Sutton, **16** 9; of being, Duns Scotus, **10** 72-75, 79-86, 92; Henry of Ghent, **16** 8 ff.; Henry of Harclay, **16** 1 ff.
Unknown Charter, **25** 116, 117.
Useful, St. Anselm, **4** 64 ff.
Usia, **15** 256, 273, 274.
Usiosis, **15** 274, 294; school of Chartres, **18** 127.
Usuard martyrologies, **23** 282 ff.
Usura punitoria, **1** 90.
Usury, application of penalties, **2** 12-22; canonists' teaching on civil law, **1** 84-87; and civil law, **1** 90-95; civilians' teaching on canon law, **1** 87-90; and clerics, **2** 1-3; competent court, **2** 18-22; extrinsic titles, **1** 144-147; and Jews, **15** 25, 29; jurisdiction, Florence, **21** 6 ff.; **24** 81; mediaeval poem on, **17** 226-232; nature, **1** 95 ff.; non-usurious contracts, **1** 125-144; opposition of canon and civil law, **1** 84-95; payment of, **1** 108-110; penalties, **2** 1-12; Peter Cantor, **11** 100; procedure against, **2** 12-22; property of usurers, **2** 6 ff.; in 14th c. Florence, **21** 6 ff.; reasons for prohibition, **1** 110, 111; restitution, **2** 13 ff.; **15** 21, 35; teaching of canonists, **1** 81-147; **2** 1-22; usurious contracts, **1** 112-125.
Usus, St. Augustine, **20** 45.
Uterque, William of Sherwood, **3** 56.
Utilitas, William of Auvergne, **8** 249, 260.
Utopia, St. Thomas More, **25** 140 ff.
Utrum, assize, **7** 259, 271 ff.

Vacuum, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 217-222; **4** 111-113.
Vademecum, William of Vaurouillon, **10** 225.
Vainglory, Alan of Lille, **12** 41.
Vanden Blinckenden Steen, John van Ruysbroek, **21** 129.
Vassalage, **25** 96 ff.
Vegetative life, Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 57; St. Thomas, **4** 24.
Veins, Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 254, 255.
Vel, William of Sherwood, **3** 86-89.
Veneration, Alan of Lille, **12** 31; of angels, **22** 332 ff.
Venus, motion, **22** 324, 330, 350 ff.; Platonism, **10** 239.
Verbum abbreviatum, Peter Cantor, **7** 291.

Verbum, adjectivum, **15** 253; *substantivum,* **15** 253, 262; *transitivum,* **15** 253; *vocativum,* **15** 253.
Verecundia, St. John Damascene, **11** 263.
Veritas, ethica, **15** 286; *historiae,* **10** 223.
Verona collection, and Gerhoch of Reichersberg, **12** 17.
Versio, St. John Damascene, **19** 85.
Vertibilitas, St. Bonaventure, **19** 84.
Vestigium, of God in creatures, **10** 278.
Vestments, St. Peter Damian, **14** 159 ff.
Vetus missale Romanum, Azevedo, **14** 61.
Vetus Roma, **20** 232, 233.
Vexillum, St. Augustine, **14** 80, 83.
Via moderna, William of Ockham, **20** 112.
Via negativa, and Plotinian purification, **6** 219.
Viae Dux, Anastasius Sanaita, **24** 2 ff.
Viator, Duns Scotus, **10** 166.
Vicars, residence, **24** 289 ff.
Vices, Alan of Lille, **12** 25 ff.; Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 72, 73; William of Auvergne, **8** 262 ff.; capital, Alan of Lille, **12** 40-49; conflict with virtues, **11** 86; Alan of Lille, **12** 45-47; and evil, Plotinus, **9** 117 ff.
Vices and Virtues, Middle English, **17** 228.
Vie de s. Barbe, date, **1** 156; dialect, **1** 151-156; legend, **1** 150; shorter Old Fr. poem, **1** 171-175.
Vie de s. Basille, **18** 115-124.
Vie de Saint-Gile, Guillaume Berneville, **19** 127.
Vie de s. Magloire, **19** 251-312; **21** 53-128.
Vie de s. Thomas Becket, Guernes de Pont-S.-Maxence, **8** 315.
Villein, Eng. wills, **23** 370.
Vincula indulgence, **18** 44, 47-49.
Vindicta, Alan of Lille, **12** 31.
Virginity, **13** 66, 85; with ancients and barbarians, **13** 69.
Virtues, Alan of Lille, **12** 25 ff.; St. Ambrose, **1** 74 ff.; Cicero, **11** 92; Gregory of Nyssa, **7** 69 ff.; Hildebert of Lavardin, **11** 86; Plotinus, **9** 117 ff.; William of Auvergne, **8** 262 ff.; **16** 245 ff.; cardinal, **1** 77 ff.; **19** 167; Alan of Lille, **12** 28-33; St. Bonaventure, **15** 8; catholic, Alan of Lille, **12** 26, 33; innate, William of Auvergne, **16** 259 ff.; nature, Alan of Lille, **12** 26-28; natural, St. Thomas, **3** 180; William of Auvergne, **16** 258; and poets, **22** 243; political, Alan of Lille, **12** 26, 33; theological, Duns Scotus, **11** 256.
Virtus sacramenti, **10** 114.
Vis and *potentia,* **11** 256, 257.
Visible and invisible priest in baptism, **16** 90.
Visio, Nicholas of Autrecourt, **1** 268 ff.
Visio Bernhardi. See Debate of Body and Soul.
Visio s. Pauli, and apocryphal tradition, **23** 299, 300, 302, 303. *See* Debate of Body and Soul.
Visio Tundalis, **7** 28 ff.
Vision of Adamnan, **19** 129.
Vision of St. Elizabeth, Old Norse, **23** 326, 327.
Vision of Troilus, Chaucer, **22** 204-213.
Vision, Macrobius, **11** 275, 276; Pseudo-Augustine, **11** 256; beatific, **10** 268.
Vita aeterna, St. Ambrose, **1** 71 ff.
Vita s. Albarti, **8** 217.
Vita s. Antonii, **12** 196.
Vita beata, St. Ambrose, **1** 70 ff.
Vita s. Bertillini, Alexander of Ashby, **21** 46 ff.
Vita s. Carthagi, **8** 229 ff.
Vita Columbae, Adamnan, **19** 132, 135.
Vita s. Gregorii Magni, John the Deacon, **16** 178.
Vita s. Guthlaci, Felix of Croyland, **21** 36-52; **23** 295, 302.
Vita Karoli. See Einhard.
Vita s. Machuti, **18** 149.
Vita Merlini, Geoffrey of Monmouth, **23** 147, 150.
Vita nuova, Dante, **13** 41, 42, 50, 57, 58.
Vita Pauli, St. Jerome, **15** 85.
Vita Samsonis, and St. Magloire, **19** 264-269.
Vitae, and historiography, **10** 222.
Vitae Patrum, Abelard, **17** 248, 266, 274, 281; **18** 245, 246, 248-251, 253, 263, 271, 273, 287; Voragine, **8** 103.

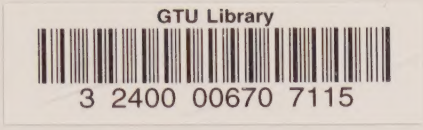
Vital power, St. John Damascene, **11** 262.
Vitium vulgare, Cicero, **15** 280.
Vocabulary, Jean de Meun's *Consolacion,* **16** 19-34; of Latin color, **25** 173-208.
Voice, **11** 286, 287.
Void, Genesis, Calcidius, **7** 11, 12.
Volition, **11** 301. *See* Will.
Volontaire et liberté, **4** 31.
Volto santo, Lucca, **4** 95.
Voluntarism, John Buridan, **16** 84.
Voluntas, St. Anselm, **4** 61-81; *et velle,* **5,** 47.
Voluptas, William of Auvergne, **8** 249, 260, 261.
Vow, violation, **14** 43; **15** 16, 18, 32, 40.
Vox clamantis, John Gower, **12** 224, 226.
Vulcan, **22** 332.

Wage controls, Florence, **18** 98 ff.
Wager of law, England, **7** 267 ff.
Wakefulness, Avicenna, **11** 277.
Waldensians, and Cathars, **6** 222; origin, **25** 28 ff.
Walking, power, **11** 286, 287.
War of the Eight Saints, **21** 14.
Wardship, bequests, **23** 370.
Washing of feet, and *sacramentum,* **10** 115.
Waste, writ, **6** 265.
Water, Thales, **10** 247; of baptism, and *sacramentum,* **10** 116, 117; and bodies, **11** 270.
Wedd, **23** 368.
Whole, and form, **10** 250.
Why come ye not to courte?, Skelton, **25** 137.
Widow, in canon law, **25** 111, 112; in Eng. common law, **25** 116, 117.
Widowhood, **13** 78.
Wife of Bath, Chaucer, **19** 248; **21** 197; 208-210; marriages, **24** 210-216.
Will, Adam Wodham, **11** 300; Nicholas of Autrecourt, **4** 122; and Stoics, **5** 85; as active principle, John Buridan, **16** 73-76; acts, **11** 301; as affection, St. Anselm, **4** 64-70; approving, St. Anselm, **4** 73; *bulesis* and *thelesis,* **11** 292; conceding, St. Anselm, **4** 73; and concupiscence, **10** 282; efficient, St. Anselm, **4** 73; as faculty, St. Anselm, **4** 63, 64; God's, St. Anselm, **4** 72, 73; and Holy Spirit, **10** 278, 282; as instrument, St. Anselm, **4** 63, 64; and intellect, **11** 266; and liberty, St. Augustine, **6** 52, 53; as *opus,* St. Anselm, **4** 70-73; and *passio,* **11** 250; as passive principle, John Buridan, **16** 76-78; and rational soul, **10** 237; and spiritual senses, **11** 299.
Will, last, **25** 118-124; canonical, **23** 368; chattels, **23** 369; and ecclesiastical courts, **23,** 370; Eng. common law, **23** 368-371; jurisdiction, **7** 261; jurisdiction, Florence, **24** 54; land, **23** 369; legal nature, **23** 368; motive, **23** 368 ff.; of usurers, **2** 5 ff.
Wine, in monasteries, **17** 245 ff.; **18** 270 ff.
Wisdom, Alan of Lille, **12** 52; St. Ambrose, **1** 77, 78; Gundissalinus, **2** 98-100; Salutati, **22** 245; and felicity, Aristotle and St. Thomas, **25** 2-4, 8, 16; first science, Peter of Auvergne, **16** 121; of Saints, **3** 178; and truth, St. Augustine, **6** 4, 15, 17.
Wise man, as teacher, Aristotle, **11** 261.
Witnesses, Eng. law, **7** 254; of wills, **23** 369.
Wið inne, meiain, and Round Table, **14** 144.
Wið uten, forain, and Round Table, **14** 144.
Women, and crusades, **9** 177; Malory, **22** 364, 365; married, property rights, **25** 109-124; married, testamentary rights, **25** 118-122; position, **17** 176, 178.
Wonder, St. John Damascene, **11** 263.
Word, divine, and image of Father, **10** 279.
Word-count, Anglo-Saxon poetry, **15** 221-225.
Word study of Nicole Oresme, *Du ciel et du monde,* **5** 296-328.
Works of mercy, **25** 160 ff.
World, constitution, **10** 238, 239; crea-

tion, Algazel, **22** 235 ff.; eternity, al-Kindī, **25** 351; number, Nicole Oresme, **5** 260.
World-soul, Plato **10** 238, 239; Platonists, **5** 88; Plotinus, **5** 93; Plotinian origins of courtly love, **6** 195-197, 212; and other souls, **10** 238, 285.
Worldliness, and spirit, **11** 300.
Worm, of conscience, **11** 304, 306.
Writ, Glanvill, **6** 271; of attachment, **3** 102, 114; **7** 241, 247 ff.; *Circumspecte agatis,* **6** 301 ff.; of consultation, **3** 106; **6** 261; **7** 338 ff.; *De catallis et debitis,* **6** 277-279; *de cursu,* **3** 113, 114; **6** 267-269; of defamation, **6** 281, 282; definition, **6** 262 ff.; *de praecepto,* **3** 113, 114; **6** 267-269; of *estrepement,* **6** 265; final, **6** 269-271; interlocutory, **6** 269-271; of lay fee, **6** 272-274; of peace, **6** 266; and procedure, **7** 229 ff.; of prohibition, England, **3** 101-116; **6** 261-313; **7** 229-290; of right, **6** 271; of summons, **6** 263; of trespass, **6** 279, 280; of waste, **6** 265.

Ye, use in Chaucer, **21** 193-201.
Year Books, as source of legal history, **7** 231.
Your, use in Chaucer, **21** 193-201.
Ysagoge, Abelardian, and rebaptism, **16** 90; and sacraments, **16** 108.
Ysagoge in theologiam, and Alan of Lille, **2** 21, 22; Hermanus, **13** 75, 76.
Yvain, Chrétien de Troyes, **23** 148, 150.
Yzopet, Marie de France, **1** 150, 151.

Zagal, and Provencal lyric, **6** 176.
Zelotypia, and courtly love, **6** 185, 186.
Zodiac, William of Vaurouillon, **11** 257.
Zoolatry, and St. Augustine, **8** 44, 51, 52.
Zotic, and appetitive powers, St. John Damascene, **11** 257.


GTU Library
3 2400 00670 7115

THREE DAY
CIRCULATION

GTU Library
2400 Ridge Road
Berkeley, CA 94709
For renewals call (510) 649-2500

All items are subject to recall.